

लाल बहादुर शास्त्री राष्ट्रीय प्रशासन अकादमी

L.B.S. National Academy of Administration

मसूरी
MUSSOORIE

पुस्तकालय
LIBRARY

101558

अवाप्ति संख्या

Accession No.

30 1801

वर्ग संख्या

Class No.

294.4

पुस्तक संख्या

Book No.

Rat

वर्ग विभाग संख्या

V.2 - PT.1

GL 294.4
RAT V.2 PT.1



101558
LBSNAA

SRAMANA BHAGAVAN MAHAVIRA.

VOL. II. PART I.

Containing
116 Sūtras of Kalpa Sūtra.

Muni Ratna Prabha Vijaya
Disciple of
Śāsana Samrat Ācārya Mahārāja
Śrīmān Vijaya Nemisūriśvaraji.

With an Introduction
by
Prof. Dhirubhai P. Thaker M. A.
Gujarat College, Ahmedabad.

Sri Jaina Grantha Prakāśaka Sabha.
Panjrapol, Ahmedabad.

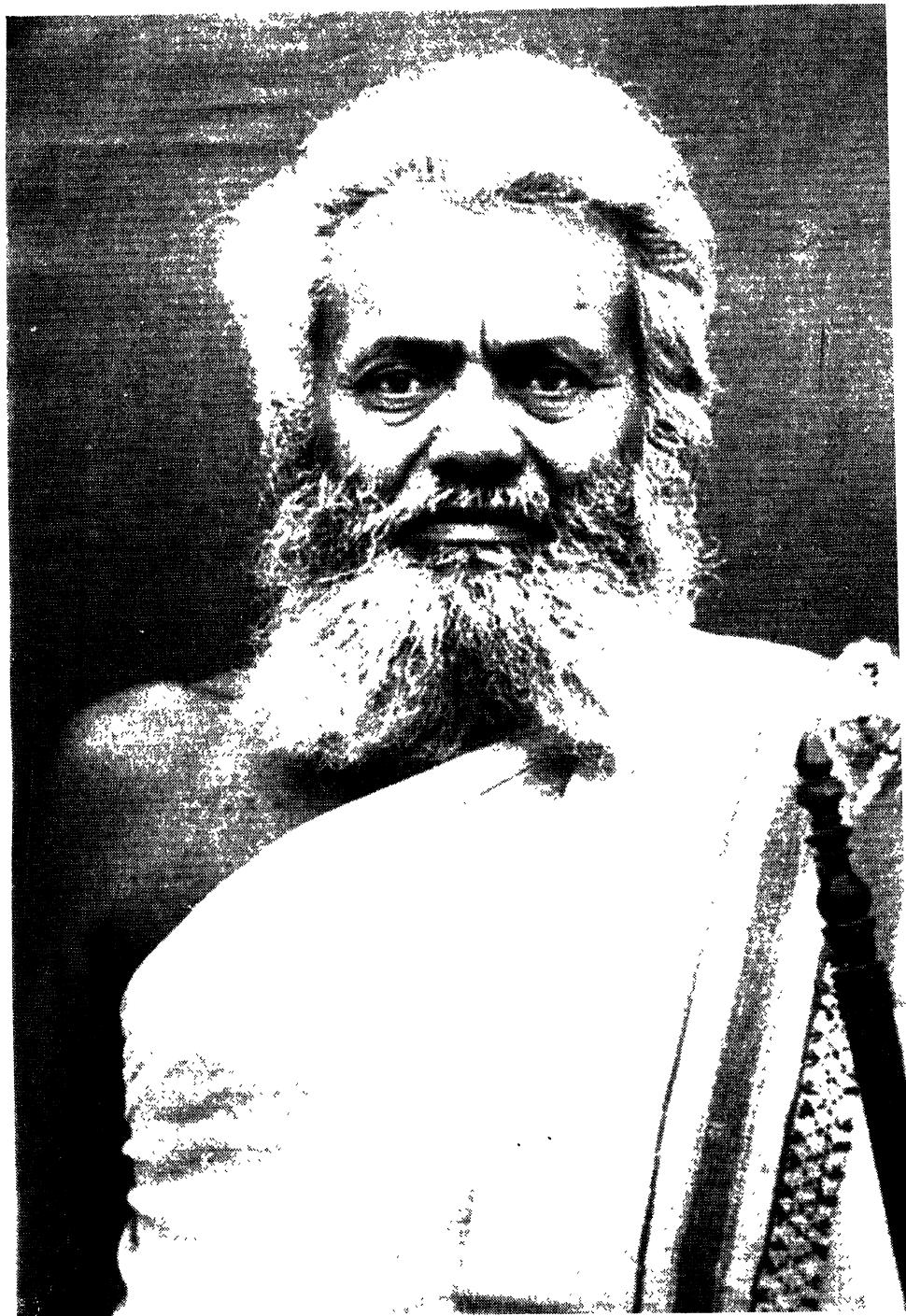
*Price Rs 3-0-0
Foreign 7/6. Two Dollars. U. S. A.*

Vira Samvat 2468.

Vikrama Samvat 1998.

1942.

Printed by Ishwara Printing Press.
Mahuvā—(Kathiāwār)



HIS HOLINESS ACĀRYA MAHĀRĀJA
SRÎ VIJAYA NEMISŪRÎŚVARAJI

DEDICATED
INTO
THE LOTUS-LIKE HANDS
OF
MY MOST REVERED GURU
SARVA-TANTRA SVATANTRA, JAGAD GURU
ŚASANA SAMRĀT, SŪRICAKRA CAKRAVARTI
TAPACIACCHĀDHIPATI, TIRTHODDHĀRAKA
BHATTĀRAKA
HIS HOLINESS ACĀRYA MAHĀRĀJA
ŚRĪ VIJAYA NEMIŚŪRĪŚVARAJI

By
His most grateful and obedient
Pupil
RATNAPRABHA VIJAYA.



Late Seth Jamnabhai Bhagubhai

Late Seth Jamnabhai Bhagubhai.

Born on Poṣa sud 2 nd of Vikrama Samvat 1915, Seth Jamnābhāi was educated at a Vernacular School at Ahmedabad. After leaving the school he studied at home.

Both the parents of Seth Jamnābhāi—his father Seth Bhagubhāi Premchand, and his mother Sethāṇi Pradhānabāī—were highly religious; and it was through their imbibing him from his very infancy, with the Teachings of the Tīrthaṅkaras that he formed the habit of daily-worshipping with due ceremony the images of the Jīneśvaras early in the morning, of performing at least one Sāmāyikā daily, of observing fasting and vows of penance on auspicious days of the Tīrthaṅkaras, and a strong desire of alleviating the miseries of human beings and of lower animals, and of doing many benevolent works.

Like his elder brother Late Seth Mansukhbhai Bhagubhai, he was very fond of horses and elegant carriages. His horses were strong and attractive. They had moderate work and highly nourishing diet. Seth Jamnābhāi was very careful that his horses were well taken care of, and he would often like to supervise their feeding. Seth Jamnābhāi was fond of horse-riding and self-driving. He very often used to drive a pair of beautiful horses in his open wagonette carriage. He was a very careful fast-driver. He had separate pairs of horses for different hours of the day. A pair of horses once used, will not be used again for the day. In the latter part of his life, he had left off self-driving.

Gujarat Spinning and Weaving Co. Ltd. popularly known as Juni (old) mill, was the first cotton mill started by Late Seth Mansukhbhai. When the Gujarat Ginning and Manufacturing Mill Ld, popularly known as Navi (New) mill was

built and when it commenced working four years later, the management of the old mill was entrusted into the hands of Seth Jamnābhāi. The cotton-goods prepared by the mill found market in various parts of India and Africa, and the mill very soon became well-known. Seth Jamnābhāi used to attend it daily in the morning and in the afternoon. Seth Jamnābhāi had a very competent hard-working Manager, Mr. Shivabhai Harilal Satyavādi who worked under him for more than thirty years. Seth Jamnābhāi's mill was considered as a very lucky mill and it was unusually free from serious fires and grave accidents. Later on, Seth Jamnābhāi had Purshottam Spinning and Manufacturing Mill added to his share. After the death of Seth Mansukhbhāi, the management of Motilal Hirabhai Mills popularly known as Teliā Mill was entrusted into the hands of Seth Jamnābhāi.

It generally happens that with the acquisition of wealth, and expansion of an affluent and ever-increasing prosperous condition, desires for the enjoyment of sensual pleasures and the formation of vicious habits become prominent, and ideas about leading a virtuous life for the betterment of one's condition during the next life and for the attainment of Mokṣa Mārga,—the Path of Final Emancipation—become far and far remote. But it was quite different with Seth Jamnābhāi.

Born and carefully bred up in a rich family with highly religious proclivities, Seth Jamnābhāi was very polite, God-fearing and benevolent. Anger or any other pernicious passion was never seen on his innocent face. Seth Jamnābhāi used to perform Pratikramaṇa ceremony daily. He used to observe a vow either of Navakāraśi (taking of food and drink materials at least 48 minutes after sun-rise) or Pauriṣi (taking of such articles at least 3 hours after sun-rise). He would always take his food and drink, after worshipping the images of Jineśvaras. Although he may be very busy in other matters, he would never dispose off his daily Pūjā hastily. He would always do it patiently and with a perfect equanimity of mind.

He would never entrust the work of bathing the images and making them dry with clean cloths to the Pujāri, but he would do every thing himself.

It was his daily habit to have Snātra Pūjā in the temple. During the Snātra Pūjā, one rupee was daily placed under the image of the Tīrthaṅkara and a quarter rupee under the Siddha-cakra. After the ceremony was over, the amount was daily put into the Bhandāra in the temple. At the time of phala-pūjā, two cocoanuts and excellent sweetmeats were daily placed on two svastikas of rice-grains. During the last forty years, all the articles of food prepared in his kitchen were placed before the image of the Tīrthaṅkara. The dish of food sufficient for two or three persons was then daily given away to the gardener.

Whenever Šeth Jamnābhāi was not able to do Prati-kramaṇa or Sāmāyika even on account of illness, he would daily have one rupee put into the temple-bhandāra. The income of his family-temple amounting to seven or eight hundred rupees, was sent every year for the maintenance of the temple at Haripurā.

Šeth Jamnābhāi used to observe four separate fasts during the Paryuṣāṇa Holidays. Besides these, he used to observe a fast on Jñāna Pancami, Mauna Ekādaśi, Kārtika sud 15, Caitra sud 15 and on Āśāda sud 15. He did not take food after sun-set. He was using boiled water for drinking. He had stopped taking green vegetables and fruits on twelve days during the month, and he did not take even plantains or mangoes on those days.

Šeth Jamnābhāi had a large garden to his bungalo in which rose-flower plants and other plants yielding flowers suitable for worship in Jaina temples, were grown in abundance. These flowers were daily sent to several temples in the city and to the temples at Kalol and Bhoyani. Out of 2000 flowers which was the usual daily out-put, 600 flowers were sent

through his mali (gardener) for the temple at Kalol and for Bhoyaṇi-400 for his own temple, and the remaining 1000 flowers were distributed to various temples in the city. In case of greater or lesser out-put of flowers, the number of flowers sent to each temple will be correspondingly increased or decreased.

Seth Jamnābhāi had 35 servants in his bangalo who can do any piece of service at the slightest hint, but when one daily sees Seth Jamnābhāi getting down, from his Brougham, Carriage yoked to white horses, either at Seth Hathising Kesarising's Bāharni Wadi outside Delhi Gate or at the temple of Mahāvīra Swāmi Bhagavān on Richey Road (which it was his daily habit of visiting), himself carrying a number of flowers in a clean cloth for the worship of Jineśvara Bhagavān in those temples, one cannot withhold the impression that he was the true devotee of Jineśvara Bhagavāns.

Seth Jamnābhāi was very fond of hearing various Pūjās composed by different Ācāryas of former times. He was a member of Seth Joitārām's Toli—an assembly formed by Sheth Joitārāmabhāi—a highly religious man,—with the object of teaching others the recitation of the various Pūjās composed by different Ācāryas, with the accompaniment of cymbals and other musical instruments. The members used to go voluntarily in a body, to different parts of the city wherever they were requested to go, for Pūjā. Being a member of the said Toli—Seth Jamnābhāi knew the correct tunes of various Pūjās and he would very often recite them quite correctly with the accompaniment of musical instruments. Even during the latter portion of his life, Seth Jamnābhāi will not miss an opportunity of going to these Pūjās, however busy he may be in other matters.

Seth Jamnābhāi was rendering much service to Sādhus and Sādhvis by supplying them medical aid and the materials useful in their illness. Every year, Seth Jamnābhāi was giving

clothes, utensils, and other materials worth about three to five thousand rupees to all the Sādhūs and Sādhvis in the town.

Seth Jamnābhāi entertained very high respect for his ancestral Guru, Pannyās Dayāvimalaji and his disciples, Pannyas Saubhāgyavimalaji and Muni Mahārāja Muktivimalaji. During their illnesses, Seth Jamnābhāi had obtained excellent medical help and spent hundreds of rupees on each occasion. Even after their deaths, he spent thousands of rupees in Pūjās and Mahotsavas.

Seth Jamnābhāi, spent thousands of rupees in having Sacred works written and in having them printed.

During his leisure hours, Seth Jamnābhāi used to read stavanas (eulogical compositions of the virtues of Tīrthāṅkaras), dharma-kathā (religious stories), and biographies of religious persons or have them read out.

Seth Jamnābhāi would very often give financial help privately to people who were in affluent condition before, and who had been reduced to penury. In the same way, he would help distressed, miserable, and needy persons. He would always look to the requests of deserving persons with extreme kindness and would invariably respect them.

One of the noblest traits of Seth Jamnābhāi's character was that he did not like to displease anybody. Any one coming to him for help was sure to get it. He would not disappoint any one. His house was not a place of disappointment. It was an abode of hope, consolation and mercy. In case of co-religionists, the help will come so secretly that none else but his confidential man will know it.

During the latter part of his life, Seth Jamnābhāi was not able to attend on the occasion of marriage or dinner-parties of his friends and acquaintances owing to old age, but he did not fail to attend their funeral or such-like functions. Processions and religious ceremonies in connection

with *jala yātrā*, *Sānti-Snatra*, *kalyāṇakas* (auspicious days of Tīrthaṅkaras) will be invariably attended by him, even with some personal inconvenience.

It generally happens that during *Divāli* Holidays, people like to come home and enjoy the happiness of worldly pleasures along with their family-members. The fact is, the *Divāli* day is the *Nirvāṇa*-day of Tīrthaṅkara Bhagavān Mahāvīra Swāmi, and the day of Kevala Jnāna of Gaṇadhara Mahārāja Gautama Swāmī; and as such instead of wasting time, money, and energy, in so-called worldly pleasures, in sinful talks, and in wicked actions, persons desirous of the happiness of Final Emancipation, should always pass such auspicious days, in meditations for the Elevation of Soul. During the last thirty-five years of his life, Śeth Jamnābhāi used to pass the *Divāli*-day, in *Pūjā* of *Jineśvaras*, *Pratikramaṇa* and meditation at any one of the sacred places. In this way, Śeth Jamnābhāi visited Bhadresvara, Kulapākaji, Bhāndaka, Girnāra, Tāraṅgāji, Ābuji, Kumbhārījī Samet Śikhara, Phalodhi, Rāṇakapur, Kesariaji, Idar, Jaghadia, Serisā, Pānsara, Bhoyani, Saṅkheśvaraji, Mātar, and many other places of worship. Śeth Jamnābhāi used to go on pilgrimage to Shatrunjaya Hill near Palitānā almost every year. Whenever he went on pilgrimage, he used to invite his friends, relatives and acquaintances to accompany him. There Śeth Jamnābhāi always inquired into the financial condition of the various Institutions, and he would invariably help them handsomely.

Ever since the Bhoyaṇī Tīrtha of Tīrthaṅkara Mallināth Bhagavān came into existence in Vikrama Samvat 1938, a *Navakārasi* (a dinner to all Jains) is given every year by Śeth Jamnābhāi on Māhā Sud 10—the day of the installation of the *pratimā* of the *Jineśvara* Bhagavān in the temple. The management of the Bhoyani and Saṅkheśvara Kārakhānā (religious firm) is in the hands of Śeth Jamnābhāi.

Before the establishment of Bhoyaṇī Tīrtha, Mātar near Kaira, was considered as a very prominent place of pilgrimage

to Sācā Deva (True God) in Gujarāt. Šeth Jamnābhāi spent a very large amount of money in repairing a portion of the temple.

There was no Jaina temple at Kalol. At the request of the Jaina Saṅgha, a beautiful temple was built by Šeth Jamnābhāi. The Temple, its surrounding buildings, and pratiṣṭhā (installation of a Tīrthaṅkara's image in the temple) cost him one to two lacs of rupees. The pratiṣṭhā of the temple was done by Šasana Samrāt Ācārya Mahāraja Vijaya Nemisūriśvaraji. The entire gentry of Ahmedabād including Sir Chinubhāi Mādhavlāl Baronet, was present on the occasion.

Šeth Jamnābhāi had a spacious Dharmāśāla built at Kumhhāriyāji. He also donated a substantial sum for the repair of temples in Mārwār.

Two years previous to his death, Šeth Jamnābhāi had a large Dharmāśāla built in his wāndā known as Šeth Bhagubhai's Wandā with a small temple. Brass utensils and bedding are kept for the use of pilgrims. Šasana Samrāt Ācārya Mahāraja Vijaya Nemisūriśvaraji did the pratiṣṭhā of the temple.

For the last thirty-eight years, Šeth Jamnābhāi has been maintaining a charitable dispensary known as Šeth Jamnābhāi Homoeopathic Dispensary, with a daily average of 900 to 800 patients, at 700 to 800. an annual cost of Rs. 7000 to 8000.

While providing facilities for alleviating the sufferings of human beings, Šeth Jamnābhāi did not forget to alleviate the miseries of dumb creatures-lower animals-cows, buflaloes, bulls, sheep, goats, and other animals. He built resting-houses for them at Rānchardā, spent thousands of rupees for their fodder, and helped the local Khodā-Dhora Pānjrāpole (Resting-house for cattle and maimed animals) several times with thousands of rupees.

During the famine of Vikram Samvat 1956, Šeth Jamnābhāi's charities were very liberal. Besides, he had a cattle-

camp near Kānkaria Tank, outside Jamālpur Gate, with an accomodation for 10000 animals. Thousands of animals were saved from the jaws of death by his timely help. Whenever there was scarcity of fodder, Šeth Jamnābhāi used to help the Pānjarā Pole.

There was a sinful blemish on Ahmedabad. Ever since the building of the temple of Bhadra Kāli Devī, near Bhadra Gate, in Ahmedabad, a goat was sacrificed before the Devī on Durgāstami day every year. Some persons thought of preventing the himsā (killing of the animal). A few of them volunteered to save the life of the animal. They remained quite near the place where the goat was to be killed. As soon as the time for the slaughter of the animal arrived, one of them—a very active and desparate man—sprang out of the crowd and ran away with the goat from amidst a crowd of four to five thousand Brāhmaṇas and non-Brāhmaṇas. None had the courage to follow him. Great disturbance arose, and the peace of the town was at stake. The Pūjāri, then, approached the District Collector Mr. Hartshorne. At the Collector's suggestion Šeth Jamnābhāi Bhagubhāi, Šeth Mangaldās Girdhārdaś, and Šeth Sārabhāi Dāhyābhāi, were called to his bungalow. An agreement was made in the presence of the Collector, and it was settled to stop the killing of any animal in the temple, and a sum of ten thousand rupees was deposited on the name of the Pūjāri, out of the interest of which sum, an excellent Pūjā with abundant materials was to be made for the Devī and a dinner-party was to be given to Brāhmaṇas, on the Dūrgāstami day, every year. Half the amount was given by Šeth Jamnābhāi and the remaining half by Šeth Mangaldās. Both the welknown Šethias were thus chiefly instrumental in putting a stop for ever, to the killing of an innocent animal every year which was in existence for more than five hundred years.

During the last two years of his life, Šeth Jamnābhāi had a slight increase of blood-pressure. But on account of regular habits and careful dieting, there was no serious illness.

During the last twenty-five years of his life, Seth Jamnābhāi used to go, every year, to Dumas (8 miles from Surat) and pass the three months of summer there. He would return to Ahmedabad when the rainy season had set in.

In the summer of Vikrama Samvat 1981, Seth Jamnābhāi as usual, was living at Dumas. On Jaistā Vad 14 he had Pūjā of Antarāya Karma by Pandit Śrīmān Vīra Vijayaji Mahārāj in the beautiful Jaina temple at Dumas, in the afternoon, with the accompaniment of songsters and musical instruments from Sūrat. He himself was in the temple for two hours reciting several Pūjas. The next day i. e. Vad 15 he ordered out excellent fruits, flowers, sweet-meats etc, from Sūrat for a Pūjā on a grand scale on Aśāda Sud 1 (it being the first day of the month), and had requested a number of persons from Surat to be present at the Pūjā on that day.

In the afternoon, His Highness the Mahārāj Sāheb of Dhrāngadhrā, who was leaving Dumas and going away to Dhrāngadhrā, gave him a visit at his (Seth's) bungalow. Seth Jamnābhāi himself treated him hospitably with tea, sweet-meats, pān-supāri, garlands etc. and walking as far as the foot-steps of the verandah under the portico of which his motor-car was waiting, he wished him a happy journey.

His family-physician Dr. Trikambhāi was always with him during the season. In the evening Seth Jamnābhāi did not like to go out for a walk, but he kept sitting in a comfortable arm-chair on the verandah, talking merrily with his family-members, who were always with him.

Feeling sleepy, at about ten o'clock, Seth Sāheb went to bed in an adjoining hall. Other members of the family including Shethāṇi Mānek Ben, Bababhai, Dr. Trikambhāi, Vimalashā, Kikābhāi, Chimanlālbhāi etc, kept sitting on the verandah gossiping till late at night. At about one o'clock, all of them dispersed and went to their individual places for sleeping.

A few minutes later, Šeth Jamnābhāi who was always lying on sides, had a violent jerk in his body and he at once turned lying flat, with eyes wide awake. The attendant who was gently shampooing his body, fearing danger, at once called out Šethāṇi sāheb from the adjoining room. She tried to talk with him but her efforts proved futile. She at once shouted out to Dr. Trikambhai who had just gone to the upper floor. He hurriedly ran down-stairs and found that there was no pulsation in the radial artery and that his heart had stopped beating. He was dead.

The news of his death was telephoned from Sūrat. Many of his relatives, friends and acquaintances including Šeth Maṇecklālbhāi, Šeth Jivanlal Girdharlāl, Šeth Sārābhāi Hatthising, Marsden Brothers etc. came to Dumas by the morning train. Many of his friends and acquaintances came from Sūrat. About a thousand persons were present at his cremation which took place on an open ground near sea-face.

'Man proposes and God disposes' Who knows what will happen the next moment? Death is inevitable in this world. Persons who have done good benevolent actions during this life, have no fear from Death. Only the wicked have to fear it. One should, consequently follow the noble example of Šeth Jamnābhāi in doing benevolent deeds according to his means.

After the death of Šeth Jamnābhāi, his widow Šethāṇi Manek Ben, took the entire management into her own hands and she managed all the affairs ably.

The management of the Bhoyaṇi and Sankheśvara Kārkhāna which was in the hands of Šeth Jamnābhāi is till now in her hands. The Institution has profited much by her sound advice.

Šeth Jamnābhāi was an active and very benevolent member of Ahmedabad Khoda Dhor Pānjrā Pole. After his death, although Šethāṇi Mānek Ben is not a member, she takes keen interest in the welfare of the Pānjrā Pole. Majority of

the meetings of Pānjrā Pole committee are held at her bungalow and she helps the institution handsomely.

At the death-bed of Šeth Jamnābhāi, Shethāni Mānek Ben declared to give one lac of rupees in charity after him. The amount was decided to be given away in six months' time. Applications from various religious institutions were invited. About 400 applications came in with various requests. The sum was found to be insufficient. She increased the amount by one lac and a half. Two lacs and fifty thousand rupees were thus distributed.

About two years after the death of Šeth Jamnābhāi, in accordance with his express desire, Shethāni Mānek Ben celebrated an Udyāpana Mahotsava on a grand scale, in her bungalow, in which in addition to the Udyāpana Pandal there was an exact representation of Šatrunjaya Hill with the various Tunks. The pilgrimage to Šatrunjaya Hill had been temporarily closed by the Jaina Community. Thousands of persons used to come for Darśana every day and even after the temple was closed at 8-30 p. m. thousands of Jains and non-Jains were listening to melodious tunes of the Masak Band of Dhrāngadhrā State, till late at night. Religious ceremonies were performed by Šāsana Samrāṭ Ācārya Mahārāja Vijaya Nemisūriśvaraji. The Upādhyāya Padvi and Ācārya Padvi of Ācārya Mahārāja Šrī Nandana Sūriji Mahārāja was done during the Mahotsava at an additional expenditure of twenty thousand rupees. A sum of fifty thousand rupees was donated to the Ahmedabad Khodā Dhor Pānjrā Pole.

The supervision of decorative work and of the construction of Šatrunjaya Hill to a scale, was placed in the able hands of Nagarsheth Kastoorbhāi Maṇibhāi. The arrangement of electric lights and their management was entrusted to her clever and experienced engineer Mr. Burjorji. The Mahotsava seems to have cost her at least two lac and a half rupees. Although there have been numerous religious ceremonies and Mahotsavas in Ahmedabad in former years, a Mahotsava of

such an elegance and grandeur has, not till now, been celebrated by anybody.

After a year and a half, (V. S. 1884) the reconstruction with excellent makrāna marble of a portion of the temple of " Sachā Deva " at Matar, which was going on for five years at an enormous expense, was now completed and ready for pratiṣṭhā. The pratiṣṭhā ceremony was performed by Śāsan Samrāt Ācārya Mahārāj Vijaya Nemīśūriśvaraji. The Mahotsava with the attendant dinner-parties, was enjoyed by thousands of devout persons of both the sexes from the neighbouring town and villages.

Shethāṇi Māṇek Ben is kind-hearted, philanthropic and wise. Walking on the foot-steps of Seth Jamnābhāi, she has done many charities. Her kitchen is very free. No one approaching her for help will ever return disappointedly.

It seems that the charities of Seth Jamnābhāi shine out brilliantly by the extensive and more liberal charities of Shethāṇi Māṇek Ben.

INTRODUCTION.

1. The Text and its Authorship.

This part of the work named “Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra” relates the biographical account of Vardhamāna Swāmī or Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra, the last (twenty-fourth) Tīrthaṅkara of the present series of twenty-four Tīrthaṅkaras of the Jaina.

The story runs from his coming into the state of foetus upto his renouncing the worldly life, and entering the ascetic life at the age of 30 years. This much material has been contained in the first hundred and twelve sūtras of the Kalpa Sūtra.

The Kalpa Sūtra has been held in high esteem by the Jainas for more than fifteen hundred years. Being read and preached every year during the Paryuṣaṇā holidays, it is sometimes called Paryuṣaṇā Sūtra. Since the text of the Kalpa Sūtra has been comprised into 1200 gāthās, the work is known as “Bārasā Sūtra” also.

The text of the Kalpa Sūtra has been divided into three parts. (1) Jinacaritra or Lives of Jinas, which is almost parallel to Lalita Vistarā a similar work on the life of Gautama Buddha; (2) Sthavirāvali or List of Sthaviras which relates the account of a lineage of Sthaviras and (3) Sāmacāri or the Rules of Yatis, which constitutes the most essential part of the work, because it lays down various rules for the Jaina ascetics to practise during their ascetic life.

The authorship of the *Kalpa Sūtra*, in general, has been attributed to Śrīmān Bhadrabāhu Swāmī, the last Śrutakevalī who could remember the twelve Āngas with their fourteen Pūrvas. But the entire *Kalpa Sūtra* does not seem to be the composition of Bhadrabāhu Swāmī.

Professor Weber has discussed this problem well in his treatise on the Sacred Books of the Jainas. He has tried to ascertain that the whole *Kalpa Sūtra* is incorporated as the Eighth Lecture in the *Daśāśruta Skandha Sūtra* of the fourth Cheda Sūtra.

According to him, *Sāmācāri* (Rules for Yatis) has been composed by Bhadrabāhu Swāmī, but the other two divisions viz. *Jinacaritas* and *Sthavirāvalī* might have been added by Devarddhi Gaṇī later on. But we cannot agree with Prof. Weber in believing Devarddhi Gaṇī as the author of *Jina Caritras*. For if it were so, the tradition might not have left such an important fact unnoticed. This may not apply to the case of *Sthavirāvalī* which consists of four or five distinct treatises, only put together and added by Devarddhi Gaṇī to the Lives of the Jinas.

It is an old custom with the Jainas to recite the hymns of *Kalyāṇakas* at the time of worshipping the images of the Tīrthaṅkaras. It is with these *Kalyāṇakas* that the lives of Jinas are chiefly concerned and it is none but this motive that induces an author to treat so largely of so barren a subject as has been done in the *Kalpa Sūtra*.²

2. Origin of the Sacred Works of the Jainas.

In spite of many points of resemblance between Jainism and Buddhism, both are independant religions. It is not correct to assert that Jainism is a subordinate form of Buddhism or that Jainas have branched off from Bauddhas.

2. cf. Sacred Books of the East Vol. XXII. Introduction pp. ii—iii.

Jainism has an origin independant from Buddhism and has a development peculiarly its own. Really speaking, both Jainism and Buddhism owe to the Brāhmaṇas especially their Saṃnyāsins the groundwork of their philosophy, ethics and cosmogomy.³

It is interesting to note here the comparision between the five Buddhist vows and those of the Jaina ascetics. The Buddhistic vows nearly agree with those of the Jaina ascetics.

In all, the Buddhists have Eight Precepts of which the first five are binding on every Buddhist, while the rest are only recommended to pious laymen.⁴—

- i One should not destroy life.
- ii One should not take that which is not given.
- iii One should not tell lies.
- iv One should not become a drinker of intoxicating drinks.
- v One should refrain from unlawful sexual intercourse—an ignoble thing.
- vi One should not eat unseasonable food at night.
- vii One should not wear garlands or use perfumes.
- viii One should sleep on a mat spread on the ground.

The vows (Mahāvratas) of Jaina ascetics are these:—

- i Not to destroy life (ahimsā)
- ii Not to tell lies (sūnrita)
- iii Not to take that which is not given (asteya)
- iv To abstain from sexual intercourse (brahmācarya)
- v To renounce all interest in worldly things, especially to call nothing one's own (a-parigraha).

The first five Precepts of both the sects resemble each other so strikingly that there is no wonder if one believes

3. cf. Sacred Books of the East Vol. XXII. Introduction.

4. cf. Rhys Davids, Buddhism p. 139.

that one sect borrowed the principles from another. It is very hard, however, to ascertain as to which sect borrowed from which, and the question whether the Jains or the Bauddhas were the borrowers remains unsolved. But it can be shown easily that neither of them has, in this regard, any claim to originality but that both have only adopted the five vows of the Brāhmanic ascetic (*Samnyāsin*). The latter has to keep the following five vows⁵—

- i Abstention from injuring living beings.
- ii Truthfulness.
- iii Abstention from appropriating the property of others.
- iv Continence.
- v Liberality.

Thus the first four great vows of the *Samnyāsin* agree fully well with those of the Jaina monk and are ennumerated in the same manner. It is therefore probable that the Jains have borrowed their own vows from the *Brāhmaṇas* and not from the Buddhists, because the latter have changed the order of the vows, making truthfulness the third cardinal virtue instead of giving it the second place. Besides, it is highly improbable that they should have imitated the Buddhists, when they had in the Brāhmanic ascetics much older and more respected models.

It should be noted that the monastical order of the Jains and Buddhists though copied from the *Brāhmaṇas* was chiefly and originally intended for *Kṣatriyas*.

Buddha, as Prof. Oldenburg points out, speaks of his religion as that for the sake of which, sons of noble families leave the house and enter the state of houselessness⁶.

That the Jains also gave the *Kṣatriyas* the preference over the *Brāhmaṇas* is proved by the curious legend about the

5. cf. *Baudhyāyana* II. 10, 18; See Buhler's translation, *Sacred Books of the East* Vol. XIV. p. 275.

6. *Mahāvagga* I. 6,12.

transfer of the foetus of Mahāvīra from the womb of Brāhmaṇī Devānanda to that of Kṣatriyāṇī Triśalā, it being alleged that a Brāhmaṇī or another woman of low family was not worthy to give birth to a Tīrthaṅkara.⁷

Now we shall decide the age of the extant Jaina Literature. Since it was the tradition of the Jaina preachers to preach the principles of their religion orally and keep them in memory, we can easily deduce the theory that the Jaina Literature or at least some of its oldest works were composed many centuries before they were reduced to writing.

The redaction of the Jaina Canon or the Siddhāntas, took place, according to the unanimous tradition, during the council of Vallabhi, under the presidency of Devarddhi Gaṇī. The date of this event 980 (or 993) A. V. corresponding to 454 (or 467) A. D.⁸ is incorporated in the Kalpa Sūtra.⁹

The tradition says that Devarddhi Gaṇī kṣamā-śramaṇa, perceiving the Siddhāntas in danger of becoming extinct, caused them to be written in books. Before that time, the teachers never used the books, but after that time, they did use books. To provide every teacher or at least every Upāśraya with copies of the Sacred Books, Devarddhi Gaṇī must have issued a large edition of the Siddhāntas.

The date of the origin of the extant Jaina Literature cannot be placed earlier than about 400 B. C. because the tradition of the Śvetāmbaras¹⁰ says that after the twelve

7. This legend is rejected by the Digambaras, but the Śvetāmbaras staunchly uphold its truth. As it is found in the Ācārāṅga, the Kalpa Sūtra, and many other works, it cannot be doubted that it is very old.

8. Dr. H. Jacobi's Introduction to the Sacred Books of East Vol. XXII p. XXXVII.

9. cf. Sūtra 148 of Kalpa Sūtra.

10. cf. Parīṣṭa Parvan IX.

years' famine, while Bhadrabāhu Swāmī was the head of the Church, the Āṅgas were brought together by the Conference of Pātaliputra. Now, Bhadrabāhu's death is placed 170 A. V. by the Śvetambaras.¹¹ He lived, therefore, under Chandragupta Maurya, who is said to have ascended the throne 155. A. V.¹² This, therefore, shows that the date of the collection of the Jaina Canon falls somewhere about the end of the fourth or the beginning of the third century B. C.

According to the tradition of the Jainas, it is said that the religious principles of the Jainas came into existence right from the time of Rīśabha-deva Swāmī, the first Tīrthāṅkara of the present series. When the religion was exalted to a high rank during the time of several Tīrthāṅkaras, the tradition continues, the sacred works were composed, but during the intermediate period of disorder and anarchy these works disappeared, and again came into existence during the time of a new Tīrthāṅkara. Sacred works of all the Tīrthāṅkaras are almost the same as they preached the same principles, and the lives of all the Tīrthāṅkaras are almost similar in principal characteristics.

Like his predecessors, Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra also had got his preachings composed in books. These preachings have been arranged by his Gaṇadharas in 12 Āṅgas.

Besides these Āṅgas, we are told by the Śvetāmbaras and Digambaras, there existed other and probably older works called Pūrvas, of which there were originally fourteen. The knowledge of these Pūrvas was gradually lost, till at last it became totally extinct.¹³ A detailed contents of twelve Āṅgas

11. According to the Digambaras, the death of Bhadrabāhu Swāmī occurred 162. A. V.

12. Prof. Max Muller assigns to Chandragupta the dates 315-291 B. C. According to Westergaard and Kern, the date of Chandragupta is 320 B. C.

13. The tradition of the Śvetambaras about the fourteen Pūrvas is this:—The fourteen Pūrvas had been incorporated

and consequently of the Pūrvas has been given in the fourth in the twelfth Āṅga, the Driṣṭivāda, which was lost before 1000 A. V.

It should be noted that although the Twelfth Āṅga is not available at present, some of its principles as gathered from other religious works, could be arranged as under:—

This Āṅga, named Driṣṭivāda, is divided into 5 portions:—

I Parikrama divided into 7 sub-divisions laying down Sūtras of arithmetical complications and their keys.

II Sutra Containing 88 sūtras which explain the difference of real and false knowledge.

III Anuyoga relates the stories of great personages of the religious history.

IV Purvagata: This is the most important part of the Driṣṭivāda. This portion contains the fourteen Pūrvas which were mentioned before. These Pūrvas are mentioned below:—

- i Uppāyapūvva
(Utpādapūrva)
- ii Aggeanāthapūvva
(Agrāyanīyapūrva)
- iii Vīriyappavāyapūvva
(Vīryapravādapūrva)
- iv Atthinatthippavāyapūvva
(Asti-nāstipravādapūrva)
- v Nānappavāyapūvva
(Jñānapravādapūrva)
- vi Saccappavāyapūvva
(Satyapravādapūrva)
- vii Āyappavāyapūvva
(Ātmapravādapūrva)
- viii Kammappavāyapūvva
(Karmapravādapūrva)

Āṅga, the Samavāyāṅga and in the Nandī Sūtra.¹⁴

We are told by the tradition that Ārya Jambū Swāmī was the last Kevalī. After him, the undermentioned six heads of the Church viz. Prabhava Swāmī, Śayyambhava Sūri, Yaśobhadra Sūri, Sambhūtivijaya Sūri, Bhadrabāhu Swāmī, and Sthūlabhadra, were Śruta-kevalīs. Out of these, Bhadrabāhu Swāmī was the last Pāṭṭadhara (head of the church) who had all the twelve Āṅgas along with the 14 Pūrvas, with their meanings and explanations of intricate subjects in his memory. Ārya Sthūlabhadra had a thorough knowledge of the meanings and explanations of 10 Pūrvas and a knowledge of the text of the remaining 4 Purvas (11, 12, 13, 14.), but not their meanings and explanations. Besides, he was instructed not to impart the knowledge of the four Pūrvas (11, 12, 13, 14.) to any one. Thus, the knowledge of the Pūrvas decreased gradually. After him, there was a line of ten successors who had a thorough knowledge of 10 Pūrvas. They were known as Daśa Pūrvī as they had a knowledge of 10 Pūrvas. The last Daśa Pūrvī was Vajra Swāmī. After Vajra Swāmī, the knowledge of Pūrvas went on decreasing. The last, who had a

- ix Paccakhkhanappavāyapūvva
(Pratyākhyānapravādapūrva)
- x Vījjappavāyapūvva
(Vidyāpravādapūrva)
- xi Avanjjhapūvva
(Avandhyapūrva)
- xii Paṇavāyapūvva
(Prāṇavādapūrva)
- xiii Kiriyāviśālapūvva
(Kriyāviśālapūrva)
- xiv Loga-bindusāra
(Loka-bindusāra)

V. Cullika : It is almost a commentary on the preceding four divisions.

14. See Weber, Indische Studien XVI p. 341.

knowledge of one Pūrva, was Devarddhi Gaṇi kṣamā śramaṇa. It was during his time, that the remaining Siddhāntas were committed to writing. Thus, the knowledge of all the Pūrvas become extinct. Ācārya Śrīmān Haribhadra Sūri, the author of 1444 works on different subjects, writes that he was able to compose his works on the authority of the passages of Pūrvas lying scattered in various works.

At present, the Sacred Works of the Śvetāmbaras are 45 in all. Some of them are written in prose and some in verse. These are 11 Āṅgas,¹⁵ 12 Upāṅgas, 10 Prakīrṇa or Miscellaneous works, 6 Cheda Sūtras, 2 Sūtras, and 4 Mūla Sūtras.

In addition to the above-named 45 Sacred Books, some people ennumerate 20 more Prakīrṇas, 12 Niryuktis, and several more, arriving at a total of 84.

Again, there are various other works known as Nigamas, which supplement the information contained in the above-mentioned 84 Āgamas.

These Nigamas, being 36 in all, bring the total number to 120.

3 Bhadrabahu Swami: his life and works.

Bhadrabāhu Swāmī was born at Pratiṣṭhāna-pura (Māhārāṣṭra—South India) in a Brāhmaṇ family in 432 B. C. He had a brother named Varāha-mihira.

Being naturally inclined to acquire knowledge, he studied Vyākaraṇa, Tarkaśāstra, Nyāyaśāstra, Dharmasāstra and Jyotiṣa-vidyā in a very short time. Being a favourite student of Ācārya Yaśobhadra Swāmī, his proficiency in all lōres made him an object of jealousy for other students. His own brother Varāha-mihira had also accepted the Dīkṣā. When Bhadra-

15. The twelfth Āṅga viz. Dṛiṣṭivāda is not available as a complete work at present.

bāhu Swāmī was awarded the position of Ācārya, his own brother Varāha-mihira envied him.

At that time, Nanda was the King of Magadha. Varāha-mihira knew a little bit of Astrology. But by means of his cleverness, he acquired the position of the Royal Astrologer and started black-mailing Jaina Śramaṇas and particularly his brother Bhadrabāhu.

Once it so happened that the king of Magadha got a son in his old age. Varāha-mihira being the Royal Astrologer, prepared a horoscope of the newly-born prince, and showed therein the age of the child to be 100 years. On knowing this, the king's pleasure knew no bounds and all the people of Magadha came to congratulate the king with various presents.

This occasion gave chance to Varāha-mihira to satisfy his revengeful nature. He poisoned the ears of the king, saying that Bhadrabāhu had not yet come to congratulate the king at such an auspicious occasion. Bhadrabāhu received a message from the king, through his minister Śakadāla, asking for all explanation. Being a shrewd man, Bhadrabāhu Swāmī could at once grasp the scheme. He patiently sent a reply to the king as follows:—“Why should I come to you twice? The child shall die on the seventh day by means of cat's mouth and at that time I shall come to give consolations.”

On hearing this, the king was highly enraged. He tried his utmost to turn Bhadrabāhu's words futile. He got all the cats driven away from the city, and guarded the child most vigilantly. Still, however, on the seventh day, when the child was being suckled by a wet-nurse who was sitting near a door, a wooden bar with the figure of a cat carved on its end fell from the door upon the child, and the child died.

Bhadrabāhu Swāmī then went to the Royal Palace to pacify the agony of the king. He consoled the king with wise words and religious stories. After some time, the king said:—

" According to your prophecy, the child died, but not by means of cat's mouth." The wooden bar (of the door) by which the child was killed, was then identified and it was found that there was a cat's mouth carved on the end of the bar !

Another instance in which Varāha-mihira's astrological prophecy turned out to be wrong, was this:—Varaha-mihira said:—" On a certain day, a matsya (fish) weighing 52 palyas, will fall from the sky in the centre of a circle drawn in the presence of the king. Bhadrabāhu Swāmī said that the weight of the fish will be $51\frac{1}{2}$ palyas, as it would shrink during its fall to the ground and not 52 palyas, and that it would fall near the circumference of the circle but not in its centre. The king with his state-officers, and a number of people of the town, attended the event. Bhadrabāhu Swāmī's prophecy turned out to be correct.

Varaha-mihira being greatly enraged at his own lot tried to throw away all his books on Astrology into the sea, but Bhadrabāhu Swāmī prevented him from doing so. Still, however, Varāha-mihira entertained the same feeling of revenge towards his brother.

Another instance of Bhadrabāhu's greatness is the prevention of cholera in the country. The epidemic was caused by the soul of Varāha-mihira who had become a vyantara during his next life, on account of his intense feelings of revenge towards his brother. This epidemic of cholera was prevented by Bhadrabāhu Swāmī by his composing a Prabhāvaka Stotra named Uvasaggahara Stotra (of 7 verses). Under the influence of this Stotra, Dharaṇendra himself had to come on this earth. Out of 7 verses of this Stotra, only 5 are available at present. The tradition says that Śrīmān Bhadrabāhu Swāmī had purposely omitted the last two verses at the request of Dharaṇendra as people invoked and called him very frequently at every small occasion. The stotra consists of allegorical invocations of Tīrthaṅkara Bhagavān Pārvanāth, Padmāvati Devī, Dharaṇendra and their attendant Yaksā.

Bhadrabāhu Swāmī had impressed Chandra Gupta Maurya also by his brilliant knowledge and unfailing prophecy. It is said that once King Chandra Gupta saw sixteen dreams in sleep. When Bhadrabāhu Swāmī explained the meaning of these dreams, Chandra Gupta was deeply impressed.¹⁶

When there was a twelve years' famine in the country, Bhadrabāhu Swāmī was practising penances in Nepal. During the famine, many a monk fled away to the southern side. But they could not escape the clutches of famine even there. All of them lost memory and forgot whatever knowledge they had, due to excessive pangs of thirst and hunger.

A Conference was held at Pātaliputra to collect all the available Sūtras. Eleven Āngas of the Jaina Āgamas were thus collected. But the twelfth Āṅga viz. Driṣṭivāda was not recalled. The conference sent a deputation to Bhadrabāhu Swāmī inviting him to the Conference. Bhadrabāhu did not agree to go to Pātaliputra. At last it was decided to send Śramaṇa Sthūlabhadra and others to learn Driṣṭivāda. Bhadrabāhu Swāmī taught Sthūlabhadra 10 Pūrvas out of the 14 Pūrvas and text only of the last four Pūrvas. Sthūlabhadra being puffed up by the knowledge, assumed the form of a lion when his sisters came to pay their homages to him. When Bhadrabāhu Swāmī came to know of this event, he refused to teach him the meaning of the remaining 4 Pūrvas. At last he gave the original text of the last 4 Pūrvas to the conference with the condition that they might not be taught to anybody.

After the Nirvāṇa of Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra, the knowledge of Sacred Books was gradually being lost. Gautama Swāmī, Sudharman Swāmī and Jambū Swāmī were Kevalīs.¹⁷

16. Some people say that Chandra Gupta had renounced his throne on hearing the interpretations of dreams from Bhadrabāhu. But this assumption is not based on concrete facts. It is not, therefore, proper to assign much value to such beliefs.

17. A monk is said to be a Kevalī when he has attained Kevala Jñāna—Perfect Knowledge.

After them, Prabhava Swāmī, Sayyambhava Sūri, Yaśobhadra Sūri, Sambhūti Vijaya Sūri, Bhadrabahu Swāmī, and Sthūlabhadra were Śruta Kevalīs¹⁸ of Fourteen Pūrvas. After them, there were ten Daśa Pūrvīs who had a knowledge of ten Pūrvas. After them, the knowledge of Pūrvas went on decreasing till the time of Devarddhi Gaṇī kṣamā śramaṇa who was the last Paṭṭadhara having a knowledge of one Pūrva. After him, the knowledge of Pūrvas became completely extinct.

Bhadrabahu Swāmī had lived for 76 years. Out of the 76 years of his life, he led the life of a house-holder for 45 years, observed ordinary austerities for 17 years, and he passed the remaining 14 years of his life as a Śruta Kevalī.¹⁹

He died in 356 B. C.

Bhadrabāhu Swāmī has contributed a number of religious works to the Jaina sect. He has composed Vyavahāra, Daśa-Śruta Skandha, and Brihat Kalpa Sūtras; and has written Niryuktis on them. He was a great writer of Niryuktis. He has composed Niryuktis on Āvaśyaka, Daśa-vaikālika, Uttarādhyayana, Ācāraṅga, Sūtra-kritāṅga, Daśa-Śruta Skandha, Brihat Kalpa, Vyavahāra, Sūrya-prajñapti and on the Riśibhāṣita. He also composed Piṇḍa Niryukti, Ogha Niryukti and the Prabhāvaka Sūtra named Uvasaggahara Stotra.

That Bhadrabāhu Swāmī had written Vasudeva Cariyam and that the number of verses in the work was $1\frac{1}{4}$ lakh, is indicated by Devendra Sūri, the preceptor of the wellknown grammarian, Śrīmān Hemachandrācārya.²⁰

18. Those who have acquired Perfect Knowledge only by hearing it orally from their preceptors.

19. cf. Śrī Jaina Tapāgaccha Paṭṭāvali edited by Śrī Kalyāṇavijayaji. pp. 28-31.

20. वंदमि भद्रवाहुं जेण य अईरसियं बहुकलाकलियं ।
रह्यं सवायलक्षं चरियं बसुदेवरायस्त ॥ १ ॥
—शांतिनाथ चरियं-मंगलाचरण.

Bhadrabāhu Śwāmī has also rendered an invaluable service to the Jainas by separating the Kalpa Sūtra from the ocean of Daśa Śruta Skandha and making it accessible to a layman.²¹

4. Summary of the Text.

As mentioned before, this portion of the Kalpa Sūtra relates the account of the early life of Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra, i. e. the life of Lord Mahāvīra right from the time of his taking the form of foetus upto the time of his renunciation of the world at the age of 30 years. Descending from the Prānat Kalpa (tenth heaven) Vardhamāna Kumāra took the form of a foetus in the womb of a Brāhmaṇi named Devānandā of Jālandhara gotra, wife of a Brāhmaṇa named Riśabhadatta in Brahmanical section of Kuṇḍapura or Kuṇḍa grāma. It was the Avasarpīni age of ten wonders. That Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra took the form of a foetus in the womb of a Brāhmaṇi was also a wonder. It was through the influence of the Nica-gotra Karma of his third previous existence that Lord Mahāvīra had to assume the form of a foetus in the womb of a Brāhmaṇi. Although the incarnation of an Arhanta or a Cakravartin, or a Baladeva or of a Vāsu-deva may happen in such low families as a strange event, their birth in such families never occurred in the past, does not occur during the present age, and will never occur in future.²²

21. श्री कलपस्त्रममृतं विषुधोपयोगवोरम्

जरा-मरण-दारणदुःखहारि ।

येनोध्युतं मतिमता मथितात् श्रुताभ्ये:

भीमद्रष्टाहुमुखे प्रणितोऽस्मि तस्मै ॥ १ ॥

क्षेमकीर्ति-बृहस्तकरूपटीका.

22. जन्मं अरिहंता वा, चक्रवर्द्धी वा, बलदेवा वा, वासुदेवा वा, अन्तकुलेसु वा, पन्तकुलेसु वा, तुच्छ-इरिह-भिक्खाग-किविण-माहणकुलेसु वा, आयांसु वा, आयांति वा, आयाइसंति वा, कुच्छित्सि गक्भत्ताप बक्षमति वा, वक्षमिसंति वा, नो चेष्टणं जोणीजम्मणनिक्खमणेण निक्खमिसु वा, निक्खमति वा, निक्खमिसंति वा ॥ १८ ॥

It is the established custom of all past, present, and future Sakras, Lords of the gods, to cause the foetus of Arhanta Bhagavāns etc. to be removed from low families to high families. The Śakrendra, therefore, had transferred the foetus of Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra from the womb of Brāhmaṇi Devānandā to that of Kṣatriyāṇi Trīśalā²³ of Vāsiṣṭha gotra wife of Kṣatriya Siddhārtha of the Jñātri Race, through Hariṇaigameśī-a general of the Divine Infantry-on the 13th day of the dark-fortnight of the month of Āśvina when the moon was in conjunction with the constellation Uttarāphalguṇī.

Trīśalā sees fourteen great dreams on that night in a state half-way between sleep and wakefulness. She sees (1) An elephant, (2) a bull, (3) a lion, (4) Śrī Devī, (5) a garland, (6) The Moon, (7) The Sun, (8) a banner, (9) a kalaśa (festival jar), (10) a lotus-lake, (11) a sea, (12) a celestial chariot, (13) a heap of jewels, and (14) a smokeless flame in those fourteen great dreams.

Trīśalā then awakens the king and narrates the whole account of dreams before him. Siddhārtha, being pleased on hearing the account, congratulates Trīśalā.

Next morning, the king sends for the interpreters of dreams and asks them to explain the meaning of those fourteen great dreams. Reciting various verses of the Science of Dreams, the interpreters explain in details different characteristics of a good, as well as, a bad dream. After explaining in details the consequences of each of those fourteen dreams individually, the interpreters mention the aggregate fruit of all the dreams taken together that the prince who was in the

23. It is significant to note the adjectives *kṣatriyāṇi* and *kṣatriya* here. The adjectives indicate that King Siddhārtha and *kṣatriyāṇi* Trīśalā did not belong to the high rank of an Emperor and an Empress respectively, but Siddhārtha was a chief of a tribe of *kṣatriyas* residing in Kuṇḍa-grāma which was only a grāma or suburb of the city of Vaiśali.

womb—would certainly occupy the top-most portion of all the regions of Loka.

With the benevolent idea of not afflicting the mother by his movements in the womb, Vardhamāna Kumāra remained immovable in the womb. His mother was deeply pained when she felt no movements of her foetus. She began to cry and lament, and at last Bhagavān had to move a little to soothe his mother. Influenced by his parents' affection towards himself Vardhamāna Kumāra while remaining in the womb, took the following vow:—"Indeed, it is not desirable for me to be a mendicant and take dīkṣā, leaving my house so long as my mother and father are alive."

Trīśalā took utmost care in nourishing her foetus. She did so by the moderate use of food and drink materials, clothes, perfumed articles and garlands of flowers such as suited the different seasons of the year.

Then, in due course of time, on the thirteenth day of the bright half of Caitra, after the completion of 9 months and $7\frac{1}{2}$ days, when the moon was in conjunction with the Constellation Uttarāphalgunī Trīśalā devī gave birth to Vardhamāna Kumāra.

During that night, the sky was crowded with numerous gods and goddesses coming to the earth with their retinues and vimānas to pay their obessione to the Lord. At the time of the birth of Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra, the celestial *dundubhi* was sounded and the earth and heavens began to heave with joy.

The birth ceremonies of Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra were performed by numerous goddesses accompanied by large retinues coming from various directions. Some prepared a lying-in chamber for the Arhanta and his mother and performed all the ciremomes attendant on birth and some poured a shower of perfumed water, flowers etc; some stood in front

with mirrors, fans, lanterns etc. and all of them offered their blessings, saying "Parvatāyurbhava" (May you be as long-lived as a mountain). "

Then came gods headed by Śakrendra. Śakrendra himself assuming five forms, took Vardhamāna Kumāra to the Panduka Vana (forest) on the summit of Mount Sumeru, and all the Indras and gods performed the Abhiṣeka or Ablution-ceremony by means of 1008 pitchers of eight kinds each, of gold, silver and such other precious metals, filled with the milk-like water of the Milky Ocean, with divine flowers, perfumes etc. Having finished the ceremony, Śakra himself adored Vardhamāna Kumāra with 800 pure compositions.

King Siddhārtha also celebrated the birth-festival of his son on a grand scale. The whole town was decorated with flags, banners, festoons, festal-jars, flowers, garlands, and perfumed substances etc. He released all his prisoners, made the whole town free from toll-tax, custom-duty etc, and gave away enormous wealth and gifts to the poor and needy persons.

On the third day, they showed the child Moon and Sun. On the sixth day, they kept awake during the night for religious meditation, and on the twelfth day, the king gave a dinner-party to his relatives, kinsmen, family-members, agnates cognates and domestics together with Jñāta ksatriyas.

Since there was an enormous increase in the wealth and glory of Siddhārtha, from the time of his taking the form of a foetus, they gave him the name " Vardhamāna. "

Śramaṇa Bhagavāna Mahāvīra belonged to the Kāśyapa gotra and he had three names:—viz (1) Vardhamāna (given by his parents), (2) Śramaṇa (on account of his natural capacity to undergo severe austerities), and (3) Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra (given by gods on account of patient endurance of calamities, observance of vows, self-restraint, and excellent valour).

Vardhamāna Kumāra grew up like the blossom of a Kalpa-vrikṣa. At the age of 8 years, Vardhamāna Kumāra once went out of the town to play. Śakrendra, while sitting in his assembly-hall, extolled the valour of Vardhamāna Kumāra. In order to defy the words of Śakrendra, an impudent god came to the tree under which Vardhamāna Kumāra was playing with his associates, with the object of terrifying him. Firstly, he assumed the form of a huge venomous snake entwining himself round the trunk of the tree. All the other boys ran away from fear. But Vardhamāna Kumāra held him by his left hand and threw him far off like a withered piece of cloth.

The god, then, assumed the form of a boy of an equal age, and began to play with them. The god purposely lost the game. According to the turn of the game, Vardhamāna Kumāra had so sit on the back of the god who had assumed the form of a boy. As soon as Vardhamāna Kumāra sat on his back, the god, in order to terrify him, assumed the hideous form of a demon and began to grow taller and taller. Vardhamāna Kumāra hit him strongly with his powerful fist and subdued him. The name Mahāvīra was thus made significant by Vardhamāna Kumāra even in his childhood.

After a short period of time, it was decided to put Vardhamāna Kumāra to a writing-school. The occasion was celebrated with perfect grandeur and delight. But Śakrendra was astonished at the idea of putting a Jineśvara, the Omnipotent Lord to a writing-school. He came to the house of the teacher where Vardhamāna Kumāra was waiting, and assuming the form of a Brāhmaṇa put before Vardhamāna Kumāra the various doubts remaining in the mind of the teacher. Vardhamāna Kumāra readily solved those doubts and composed Jainendra Vyākaraṇa. People were greatly surprised at the skill of a child like Vardhamāna.

In due course of time, Vardhamāna Kumāra attained youth. His mother decided for his marriage, and in spite of

his own reluctance, Vardhamāna Kumāra consented to his mother's proposal for his marriage, entirely with the object of satisfying her wishes. The marriage was settled with Yaśodā, the daughter of Samaravīra, a well-renowned king. The marriage-ceremony was arranged with great pomp and delight on the part of both the parties.

At the age of 28 years, Vardhamāna Swāmī lost his parents. Next day, when all the family members were deeply engrossed in sorrow, Vardhamāna Swāmī consoled them with wise words.

After the death of his parents, Vardhamāna Swāmī was repeatedly entreated to accept the throne, but being naturally inclined towards austerities, he did not accept it and his brother Nandivardhana was installed as a ruler.

Vardhamāna Swāmī, then, called together all his family-members, and asked them to allow him to renounce the world. But the people, being deeply attached to him, did not allow him to leave them when they had only recently undergone the agony of his parent's death. At last, they agreed to allow him to renounce the world and leave the house, after two years.

After the lapse of one year, i. e. one year previous to his Dīkṣā, Vardhamāna Swāmī commenced Vārṣika Mahādāna (giving of gifts for one year) and continued to give it for one year. The gifts given by him during one year amounted to 388 crore and 80 million gold coins.

At the end of the promised two years, when Vardhamāna Swāmī left the world and entered ascetic life, all the Indras and numerous gods came to him to pay their homages and extolled him with praises of his virtuous qualities and shoutings of victory.

Contents.

Twenty-Seventh Bhava

	Page.
Chapter I. Conception—Vision of Dreams—Narration of Dreams—Description of Indra and his retinue—Kartika Seth Kathā—Śakra-stava—Megha Kumāra Kathā...	33
Chapter II. Śakra-stava (cont)—Ten Strange Events—Pirth in high and low families—Transference of foetus—Bed-chamber—Description of four Great Dreams...	74
Chapter III. Description of the remaining ten dreams—Explanation of Dreams—Night—vigil—Siddhartha rising up in the morning—Going for exercise, bath etc.—Calling for interpreters of Dreams—Assembly-hall—Arrival of interpreters of Dreams—Story of 500 Warriors...	109
Chapter IV. Explanation of the fruit of the fourteen Great Dreams—Increase of gold and wealth in the palace of Siddhartha—Steadiness of foetus—Lamentations of Trīśalā—Resolve of Vardhamāna Kumāra, not to renounce the world during the life-time of his parents—Quickening of foetus—Nourishing of the foetus—Birth of Śramaṇa Bhagavan Mahāvīr...	165
Chapter V. Horoscope...	174
Chapter VI. Celebration of birth-festival by Dig. Kumaris—Celebration by Indras and gods—Abhiṣeka (anointing) by Indras and gods on Mount Sumeru—Celebration of birth-festival by Siddhārtha...	210
Chapter VII. Early life—Naming—Playing with boys—Molestation from a piśāca—Going to school—Youth—Marriage—Death of parents—Dikṣā...	284



Sramana Bhagavan Mahavira.

PART II

CHAPTER 1

ते णं काले णं ते णं समए णं समणे भगवं महावीरे पञ्च
हत्थुत्तरे होत्था । तं जहा-हत्थुत्तराहिं चुए, चइत्ता गब्बं वकंते, हत्थुत्तराहिं
गभाओ गब्बं साहरिए, हत्थुत्तराहिं जाए, हत्थुत्तराहिं मुण्डे भवित्ता
अगाराओ अणगारिअं पञ्चइए, हत्थुत्तराहिं अणन्ते अणुत्तरे, निवाधाए,
निरावरणे, कसिणे, पदिपुण्णे, केवलवरनाणदंसणे समुप्पन्ने । साइणा
परिनिव्वुए भयवं ॥ १ ॥

1 Te णam kāle णam te णam samae णam samaṇe bhagavam
Mahāvīre panca Hatthuttare hotthā । Tam jahā-Hatthuttarāhim
cue, caittā gabbham vakkante, Hatthuttarāhim gabbhāo
gabbham sāhariē, Hatthuttarāhim jāe, Hatthuttarāhim mundē
bhavittā āgārāo aṇagāriam pavvaie, Hatthuttarāhim aṇante,
aṇuttare, nivvāghāe, nirāvaraṇe, kasiṇe, padipuṇṇe, Kevala
varaṇāṇadamsanē samuppanne, / Sāinā parinivvue bhayavam. ।

1. During that age, at that time, (that is to say, at the end of the fourth cycle of the present Avasarpiṇi era), the five (important) events of (the life) of Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra happened हस्ते रे Hathuttare (during the constellation, whose next is हस्त Hasta); namely—In Uttarāphālguṇi he descended (from the tenth heaven named प्राणत Prāṇata) and having descended, entered the womb (of Devānandā). In Uttarāphālguṇi, he was transferred, (from the womb of Devānandā to the womb of Triśalā). In Uttarāphālguṇi, he was born. In Uttarāphālguṇi, tearing away the hair (of his head and beard with his own hands and becoming at the same time, free from all worldly desires and passions), he left his house and became a recluse. In Uttarāphālguṇi, he acquired the most excellent केवलज्ञान Kevala Jñāna and केवल दर्शन Kevala Darśana, Perfect Knowledge and Perfect Intuition which is infinite, supreme, unobstructed, uncovered, complete, and perfect. The Venerable Saint acquired Final Liberation in Svāti.

CONCEPTION.

ते ण काले ण ते ण समए ण समणे भगवं महावीरे जे से गिम्हाणं चउत्थे मासे अटुमे पक्खे आसादसुद्धे तस्स ण आसादसुद्धस्स छट्टी पक्खे णं महाविजयपुण्ड्ररपवरपुण्डरीआओ महाविमाणाओ वीसं सागरोवमट्टिइआओ आउक्खणं, भवक्खणं, ठिक्खणं, अणन्तरं चयं चइत्ता, इहेव जम्बुहीवे दीवे भारहे वासे दाहिणटूभरहे इमीसे ओसप्पिणीए सुसमसुसमाए समाए विइकंताए, सुसमाए समाए विइकंताए, सुसमदुस्समाए समाए विइकंताए. दूसमसुसमाए समाए बहुविइकंताए सागरोवमकोडा-कोडीए बायालीसाए वाससहस्रेहिं ऊणियाए पंचहत्तरीए वासेहिं अद्धनवमेहिं अ मासेहिं सेसेहिं इक्कीसाए तित्थयरेहिं इक्खागकुलसमुप्पन्नेहिं कासव-गुत्तेहिं, दोहि अ हरिवंसकुलसमुप्पन्नेहिं गोयमगुत्तेहिं, तेवीसाए तित्थयरेहिं

वद्दकंतेहि समणे भगवं महावीरे चरमतिथ्यरे पुब्वतिथ्यरनिहिते माहण-
कुण्डग्गामे नयरे उसभदत्तस्स माहणस्स कोडालसगुच्चस्स भागिआए
देवाण्दाए माहणीए जालंधरसगुच्चाए पुब्वरत्तावरत्तकालसमयंसि हत्थुत्तराहिं
नक्खत्तेण जोगमुवागएणं आहारवकंतीए, भववकंतीए, सरीरवकंतीए कुच्छिसि
गब्भत्ताए वकंते ॥ २ ॥

2. Te नाम काले नाम ते नाम सामाए नाम सामाने bhagavam Mahāvīre je se gimhāनाम cautthe मासे atthame pakkhe Asādhasuddhe tassa नाम Asādhasuddhassa chautthe pakkhe नाम Mahāvijaya pupphuttarapavarapuṇḍariāo mahāvimāनां विसम sāgarovamatthiiāo आुक्खानेम, bhavakkhaeṇam thi-
ikkhaeṇam aṇantaram cayam caittā, iheva Jambuddive dive Bhārahe वासे dāhiṇāddhabhabarahe imise Osappiṇie susama susamāe samāe vaikkantāe, susamāe samāe vaikkantāe, susama-
dussamāe samāe vaikkantāe, dussama-susamāe samāe bahu-
vaikkantāe, sāgarovamakoda-kodie bāyālīsāe वासासहस्सेहिम
ुनीां चंपाहत्तरी वासेबिम addhanavamehim a मासेहिम
सेसेहिम iक्कविसाए titthayarehim Ikkhāgakula समुप्पन्नेहिम
Kāsavaguttehim, dohi a Harivamsa कुला समुप्पन्नेहिम
Goyama guttehim, teविसाए titthayarehim वािक्कन्तेहिम
Samaṇe Bhagavam Mahāvīre carama titthayare puvvatittha
यारानिद्दित्ते Mābaṇa-kuṇḍaggāme nayare Usabbadattasa
माहानास्सa Kodālaसa guttassa bhāriāe Devānāndāe माहानीe
Jalandharasa guttāe puvvarattāvarattakālaसamayamsi Hatthu
tarāhim nakkhattenām jogamuvāgāeṇam ाहारा vakkantie,
bhava vakkantie, sarira vakkantie, kucchimsi gabbhatāe
vakkante. 2

2 During that time, at that time, Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra, having descended, on the sixth night of the fourth month of and eighth fortnight of summer, i-e on the sixth day of the bright half of the month of Asādha, from the most excellent विमान Vimana, celestial chariot, the all-victorious and eminently beautiful पुष्पोत्तरविमान Puspottara Vimana

(which is like a white lotus among other vimāns) without an interval, on the termination, of his allotted period of twenty sāgaropams of residence there, of his divine body and of his existence as a god (among gods), here, into this Bbārata-varṣa in Jambūdvipa, into the southern half of Bhārata varṣa, when, of the present Avasarpīṇī era, the (first) Suṣama-suṣama age (of four kodā-kodi sāgaropams), the (second) Suṣama age (of three kodā-kodi sāgaropams), the (third) Suṣama-duḥṣama age (of two kodā-kodi sāgaropams) and a greater portion of the (fourth) Duḥṣama-suṣama age (of one kodā-kodi sāgaropama less forty-two thousand years) had elapsed, and only seventy-five years and eight months and a half of the fourth age were remaining,—after twenty-one Tīrthamkaras of इश्वाकु *Ikṣvaku* race and काश्यपगोत्र *Kasyapa gotra* and two Tīrthamkaras of हरिवंश *Harivamsa* and गौतमगोत्र *Gautama gotra*, on the whole twenty-three Tīrthamkaras (of the present series) had preceded -Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvira, the last Tīrthamkara of the present series—whose advent had been fore-told by previous Tīrthamkaras—took the form of a foetus in the womb of Brāhmaṇī Devānandā of Jālandhara gotra, the wife of Brāhmaṇa Riśabha-datta of Kodāla gotra, in the brāhmanical part of the town of Kuṇḍagrāma, during the middle of the night, when the moon was in conjunction with the constellation Uttarāphālguṇī—the constellation whose next is Hasta—after leaving off divine food, divine existence, and divine body. 2

—VISION OF DREAMS —

समणे भगवं महावीरे तिन्नाणेवगए आविहोत्था, चइस्पामि त्ति जाणइ, चयमाणे न याणइ, चुएमि त्ति जाणइ—जं रयणि च णं समणे भगवं महावीरे देवाणंदाए माहणीए जालंघरसगुत्ताए कुच्छिसि गव्भत्ताए वक्कंते, तं रयणि च णं सा देवाणंदा माहणी सयणिज्जंसि सुत्तजागरा ओहीरमाणी ओहीरमाणी इमे एयारूबे, उराले, कल्लाणे, सिवे, धन्ने, मंगल्ले सस्सिरीए चउइस महासुमिणं पासिता णं पडिबुद्धा ॥ ३ ॥

तं जहाः—

गय-वसह-सीह-अभिसेय-दाम-ससि-दिणयरं-शयं-कुम्भं ।
पउमसर-सागर-विमाणभवण-रयणुच्चय-सिहिं च ॥ ४ ॥

3. Samaṇe Bhagavam Mahāvīre tinnāṇovagae āvihotthā, caissāmi tti jāṇai, cayamāṇe na yāṇai, cuemi tti jāṇai-jam rayaṇim ca नम् samaṇe bhagavam Mahāvīre, Devāṇandāe māhaṇie Jālandharasa guttāe kucchimsi gabbhattāe vakkante, tam rayaṇim ca नम् sā Devāṇandā māhaṇi sayanijjamsi puttajāgarā ohiramāṇī ohiramāṇī ime yārūve urāle, kallāṇe, sive, dhanne, mangalle, sassirie, cauddasa mahāsumiṇe pāsittā नम् padibuddhā. 3

Tam jahā�—

Gaya-vasaha-siha-abhiseya-dāma-sasi-diṇayaram-jjhayam-kumbham.

Paumasara-sāgara-vimāṇabhavaṇa-रayaṇuccaya-sihim ca 4.

3 Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra possessed (at the time of conception) three kinds of Knowledge, (viz 1 मतिज्ञान Mati *jnana*, Seusual knowledge 2 श्रुतज्ञान Sruta *jnana* and 3 अवधिज्ञान Avadhi *jnana* Visual Knowledge). He knew that he would descend; he did not know (at that moment) that he was descending (because of the infinitesimally small period of time taken during the descent); and that he knew that he had descended.

During the night, in which Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra took the form of a foetus in the womb of Brāhmaṇi Devāṇandā of Jālandhara gotra, Brāhmaṇi Devāṇandā was on her couch, in a condition between sleeping and waking-taking fits of sleep—and having seen the following noble, prosperous, happy, fortunate, auspicious and beautiful fourteen great dreams, she woke up. 3

To wit:—1 An elephant. 2 A bull. 3 A lion. 4 The anointing of Śri Devi (goddess of wealth) 5 A garland 6 The Moon 7 The Sun 8 A banner 9 A Kalaśa (a festal jar fig) 10 A lotus-lake 11 A sea 12 A celestial chariot 13 A head of jewels and 14 A smokeless flame.

तए णं सा देवाणंदा माहणी इमे एयारूवे उराले जाव चउद्दस महासुमिणे पासित्ता णं पडिबुद्दा समाणी हटुटुचित्तमाणंदिआ, पीइमणा, परमसोमणसिआ, हरिसवसविसप्पमाणहिअया, घाराहयकयंबपुप्फगं पिव समुस्सतिअरोमक्खवा, सुमिणुग्गहं करेइ । सुमिणुग्गहं करित्ता सयणिज्जाओ अब्भुट्टै, अब्भुट्टित्ता अतुरिअमचवलमसंभंताए अविलम्बियाए रायहंससरिसीए गईए जेणेव उपभदत्ते माहणे तेणेव उवागच्छइ, उवागच्छित्ता उपभदत्तं माहणं जएणं विजएणं वद्वावेइ, वद्वावित्ता भद्वासणवरगया आसत्था वीसत्था सुहासणवरगया करयलपरिग्गहियं दसनहं सिरसावत्तं मत्थए अंजलि कहु एवं वयासी ॥ ५ ॥

एवं खलु अहं देवाणुप्पिया अज्ज सयणिज्जंसि सुत्तजागरा ओहीर-माणी ओहीरमाणी इमे एआरूवे उराले जाव सस्सरीए चउद्दस महासुमिणे पासित्ता णं पडिबुद्दा । तं जहा—गय जाव सिहिं च ॥ ६ ॥

5. Tae ḡam sā Devāṇandā mahaṇie ime eyārūve urāle jāva cauddasa mahāsumiṇe pāsittā ḡain padibuddhā saināṇi, hattha tuttha citamāṇandiā, pīmaṇā, paramasomaṇasiā, harisavasavi-sappamāṇahiayā, dhārāhayaakayambapupphagam, piva samu-ssasiaromakūve sumiṇuggaham karei / sumiṇuggaham karittā sayanijjāo abbhutthei, abbhutthittā aturia macavala ma sambhantāe avilambiyāc, rāyahamsa sarisie gaie jeṇeva Usabha datte māhaṇe teneva uvāgacchai, uvagacchittā Usabha-dattam māhaṇam jaeṇam vijaenāin vaddhāvei, vaddhāvittā bhaddāsaṇa varagayā āsathā, visatthā suhāsaṇavaragayā karayalaparig-abiyam dasanaham sīrasāvattam matthae anjaliṁ kattu evam vayāsi. 5

6. Evam khalu aham devāṇuppiyā ajāya sayāṇijjamsi sutta-
jāgarā ohīramāṇi ohīramāṇi ime eyārūve urāle, jāva sassirie
cauddasa mahāsumiṇe pāsittā nām padibuddhā / Tam jahā-
Gaya, jāva...sihim ca. 6.

5 Then, Brāhmaṇi Devānandā, having seen these, such, noble etc fourteen great dreams, woke up; she, astonished contented, rejoicing in her mind, with her mind full of affection, exceedingly cheerful at heart, with her heart widening under the influence of great delight, and with the hair of her body bristling with joy in their pores like the flowers of Kadamba कदम्ब (Adinā Cordifolia) sprinkled with showers of rain, firmly fixed the dreams in her mind. Having fixed the dreams, she rose from her couch. Having risen, neither hasty nor unsteady, nor unbewildered, without delay, and with a gait resembling that of a राजहंस Rāja-hamsa (royal swan) she went (to the place) where Brāhmaṇa Rīśabha-datta was. Having gone there, she gave Brāhmaṇa Rīśabha-datta greetings of victory and triumph—(victory is acquired in one's own country and triumph in foreign lands). Having greeted him, she sat down comfortably in a splendid chair; becoming free from exertion and well-composed, and joining the palms of her both hands so as to bring the ten nails together, and turning them round the head, she raised the folded hands to her forehead (as a reverential salutation) and spoke thus:—

6. Certainly, indeed, O beloved of the gods ! just now when I was in my bed, in a condition between sleeping and waking-taking fits of sleep, I woke up having seen the following such noble etc beautiful fourteen great dreams.

Namely—An elephant etc.....till a smokeless flame.

एसि णं देवाणप्पिआ उरालाणं जाव चउहसप्हं महासुमिणाणं के
मणे कल्लाणे फलवित्तिविसेसे भविस्सइ? तए णं से उसभदत्ते माहणे
देवाणंदाए माहणीए अन्तिए एअमहं सुचा निसम्म हड्हतुटु जाव हिअए
धाराहयकयंबुप्पगं पिव समुस्ससियरोमकूवे सुमिणुग्गाहं करेह, करित्ता ईहं

अणुपविसइ, ईहं अणुपविसिता अप्यणो साहाविएणं मझपुच्चएणं बुद्धिविष्णा-
णेणं तेसि सुमिणाणं अत्थुगहं करेइ, अत्थुगहं करिता देवाणंदं माहणि
एवं वयासी ॥ ७ ॥

7 Eesim ḥam Devāḍuppiā. urālāṇam jāva caudassāṇham
mahāsumiṇāṇam ke maṇhe kallane phalavitti visese bhavissai
Tae ḥam se Usabha-datte māhaṇe, Devāṇandāe māhaṇie antie
eamattham succā, nisamma, hattha tuttha jāva hiae dhārā
kayamba pupphagam piva samussasiyaroma kūve, sumiṇuggham
karei, karittā iham aṇupavisai, iham aṇupavisittā appaṇo
sāhāvienam maipuṇvaenam buddhiviṇṇāṇeṇam tesim sumiṇāṇam
atthugguṇham karei, atthuggaham karittā, Devāṇandam māhaṇim
evam vayāsī. 7.

7. What, O beloved of the gods ! as I positively believe, will be the propitious happy reward and increase in livelihood, portended by these noble etc fourteen great dreams ? Then, Brāhmaṇa Riṣabha-datta, having heard and having perceived this matter from Brāhmaṇi Devāṇandā, he, astonished, contented etc, with a heart widening etc, with the hair of his body bristling with joy in their pores like the flowers of Kadamba (*Adina Cordifolia*) sprinkled with showers of rain, fixed the dreams in his mind. Having fixed them, he studied their meaning thoroughly. Having studied their meaning, he grasped the (exact) meaning of those dreams by means of his natural clever intelligence. Having grasped their (exact) meaning, he spoke to Brāhmaṇi Devāṇandā thus —

उराला णं तुमे देवाणुप्पिए सुमिणा दिट्टा, कल्लाणा णं सिवा
धन्ना मंगला सस्मिरीआ आरुगतुद्विदीहाउकल्लाणमंगल्कारगा णं तुमे
देवाणुप्पिए सुमिणा दिट्टा, तं जहा—अथलाभो देवाणुप्पिए, भोगलाभो
देवाणुप्पिए, पुत्तलाभो देवाणुप्पिए, सुक्खलाभो देवाणुप्पिए एवं खलु तुमं
देवाणुप्पिए नव्हण्ह मासाणं बहुपदिषुम्भाणं अद्वट्टमाणराइंदिआणं चिइकंताणं
मुकुमालपाणिपायं अहीणपदिषुम्भपांचिंदिअसरीं लभ्खणवंजणगुणोवेअं

माणुम्माणपमाणपडिपुश्चसुजायसव्वंगसुंदरं^१ ससिसोमाकारं कंतं पिअदंसणं
सुरूवं दारयं पथाहिसि ॥ < ॥

8. Urālā नाम तुमे devāñuppie sumiñā ditthā, kallāñā नाम sivā dhannā mangalā sassiriā ārugga tutthi dībāu kallāñā mangalla kāragā नाम तुमे devāñuppie sumiñā ditthā, tam jahā-atthalābho devāñuppie, bhogalābho devāñuppie, putta lābho devāñuppie, sukkhalābho devāñuppie, evam khalu tumam devāñuppie navāñham māsāñam bahupadipunnāñam addhattha-māñparāimdiāñam viikkantāñam sukumālapañipāyam, ahiñā padipuññāpancindiasarīram, lakkhañavañjañaguñovaveam māñnummāñpamāñapadipunnasujāyasavvañgasundarañgam, sasiso-mākāram kantam piadamsa नाम surūvam dārayam payāhisi. 8.

8. You have, O beloved of the gods ! seen noble dreams. O beloved of the gods ! You have seen prosperous, happy, fortunate, auspicious, beautiful dreams which will bring health, contentment, long life, prosperity and blessing ! That is to say, O beloved of the gods ! we shall acquire wealth, O beloved of the gods ! we shall have objects of enjoyment, O beloved of the gods ! we shall have a son, O beloved of gods ! we shall have happiness. Really indeed, O beloved of the gods ! after the lapse of nine complete months and seven and a half days, you will give birth to a lovely, delightful, handsome boy, whose hands and feet are soft, whose body contains complete well-developed five organs of sense, with lucky marks and signs of excellent quality-a boy on whose body, all the limbs are well-formed and of full volume, measure, and length-a boy with a pleasant appearance like that of the moon.

A Tirthamkara, as well as a Cakravartin, has one thousand and eight auspicious marks and signs on his body; a Baladeva, as well as a Vāsudeva, has one hundred and eight auspicious marks and signs on his body; and other fortunate persons have thirty-two such marks and signs on their bodies.

They are:—

१ २ ३ ४ ५ ६ ७
 छत्रं तामरसं धनू रथवरो दम्भोलि कूर्मा डुकुशाः ।
 ८ ९० ११ १२ १३
 वापी स्वस्तिक तोरणानि च सरः पञ्चाननः पादपः ।
 १४ १५ १६ १७ १८ १९ २० २१
 चक्रं शङ्खं गजौ समुद्र कलशौ प्रासाद मत्स्या यवा ।
 २२ २३ २४ २५ २६ २७
 यूप स्तूप कमण्डलू न्यवनिभृत सच्चामरो दर्पणः ॥ १ ॥
 २८ २९ ३० ३१ ३२
 उक्षा पताका कमलाभिषेकः सुदाम केकी घनपुण्यभाजाम् ॥

१ २ ३ ४ ५ ६ ७
 Chatram tāmarasam dhanū rathavaro dambholi kūrmā' nkuśāḥ,
 ८ ९ १० ११ १२ १३
 Vāpi svastika toraṇāni ca sarah pāncānanaḥ pādapaḥ,
 १४ १५ १६ १७ १८ १९ २० २१
 Cakram śāṅkha gajau samudra kalasau prāsāda matsyā yavā,
 २२ २३ २४ २५ २६ २७
 Yūpa stūpa kamaṇḍalū nyavanibhṛit saccāmaro darpaṇāḥ.
 २८ २९ ३० ३१ ३२
 Uksā patākā kamalābhīṣekah sudāma keki ghanapuṇyabhājam.

1 Very fortunate persons have the following thirty-two lucky marks and signs on their bodies. viz 1. A canopy 2. A red lotus 3. A bow 4. An excellent chariot 5. A thunder-bolt 6. A tortoise 7. A goad for elephants 8. वापी Vāpi, a well with paved stairs 9. स्वस्तिक Svastika an auspicious mark-a cross withends bent round शङ्ख 10. तोरण Toraṇa-an auspicious flower-bunting placed on portal arch 11. A lake 12. A lion 13. A tree 14. A Cakra-a discus 15. A concha 16. A pair of elephants 17. An ocean 18. A pair of Kalaśa, vestal jars 19. A palace 20. Fishes 21. यवाः Yavāḥ, markings resembling Barley-corns 22. A sacrificial pillar 23 A raised dome-shaped monument 24 A Kamaṇḍalu, a wooden or metallic water-pot used by ascetics 25 A mountain 26 A yak-tail chowrie 27 A mirror 28 A bull 29 A flag 30 The anointment with lotus 31 A beautiful garland and 32 A pea-cock.

Another method of describing the thirty-two marks and signs on the body, is the following:—

इह भवति सप्तरक्तः पदुभ्रतः पञ्चसूक्ष्म-दीर्घश्च ।

त्रिविपुलघुगम्भीरो द्वात्रिशङ्क्षणः स पुमान् ॥ १ ॥

1 Iha bhavati saptaraktah ṣadunnatah panca sūkṣma-dirghasca;
Trivipulalaghugambhiro dvātriśallakṣaṇah sa pumān. 1.

1. The man whose undernamed seven, viz-nails, soles of feet, palms of hands, tongue, lips, palate, and corners of eyes are red; whose six, viz arm-pit, heart-region, neck, nose, nails, and face with forehead are elevated; whose five, viz-teeth, skin, hair, joints of fingers and nails are slender; whose five, viz-eyes, heart, nose, chin, and upper extremities are long; whose three, viz-forehead, chest, and face are capacious; whose three, viz-neck, legs, and the male generative organ are short; and the three, viz-valour, voice, and navel are deep.

The man possessing the above-named thirty-two qualities is (considered as) a man with the thirty-two marks and signs of a fortunate man.

मुखमर्धं शरीरस्य, सर्वं वा मुखमुच्यते ।

ततोऽपि नासिका श्रेष्ठा नासिकायाश्च लोचने ॥ १ ॥

यथा नेत्रे तथा शीलं, यथा नासा तथाऽर्जवम् ।

यथा रूपं तथा वित्तं, यथा शीलं तथा गुणाः ॥ २ ॥

1. Mukhamardham śarirasya sarvam vā mukhamucyate;
Tato'pi nāsikā śreṣṭhā, nāsikāyāscā locane.

2. Yathā netre tathā śīlam, yathā nāsā tathā'र्जवम्;
Yathā rūpam tathā vittam, yathā śīlam tathā guṇāḥ.

1. The face is half the portion of the body, or, it may be said to be the entire part of it; the nose is better than the face; and the eyes are better than the nose.

2. As are the eyes so is the morality; as is the nose so is the honesty; as is the beauty so is the prosperity, and as is the morality, so are the virtues.

३ अतिहस्वेऽतिदीर्घेऽतिस्थूले चातिक्षशे तथा ।
अतिकृष्णेऽतिगौरे च षट्सु सत्त्वं निगद्यते ॥ ३ ॥

3. Atihrasve'tidirghe'tisthūle cātikrishe tathā;
Atikrishne'ti goure ca ṣatsu sattvam nigadyate. 3

3. Strong character is spoken of in the six, namely in those who are too short, in those who are too tall, in those who are too fat, in those who are too thin, in those who are too black, and in those who are too white.

४ सद्धर्मः सुभगो नीरुक् सुस्वप्नः सुनयः कविः ।
सूचयत्यात्मनः श्रीमान् नरः स्वर्गगमाऽगमौ ॥ ४ ॥

4 Saddharmaḥ subhago niruk susvapnaḥ sunayaḥ kavīḥ;
Sūcayatyātmanāḥ śrimān naraḥ svargagama'gamau. 4

4. The man who practises religious austerities, who is lucky, who is free from disease, who has auspicious dreams, who is well-behaved, and who is wise, (that fortunate man) indicates his departure to the celestial world (in his next life) and his descent from it also.

५ निर्दम्भः सदयो दानी दान्तो दक्षः सदा ऋजुः ।
मर्त्ययोनेः समुद्भूतो भविता च पुनस्तथा ॥ ५ ॥

5 Nirdambhaḥ sadayo dāni dānto dakṣaḥ sadā rijuḥ;
Martyayoneḥ samudbhūto bhavitā ca punastathā. 5

5. A man who is candid, who is kind hearted, who is charitable, who has restraint over his passions, who is wise and who is always straight-forward, that man has come from the human world and he will be a human being again, in the next life.

६ मायालोभक्षुधालस्यबहाहारादिचेष्टितैः ।
तिर्यग्योनेःसमुत्पर्ति, ल्यापयत्यात्मनः पुमान् ॥ ६ ॥

६ Mayā lobha kṣudhālasya bahvārādiceṣṭitaiḥ;
Tiryagyonehsamutpattim khyapayatyatmanah pumān. ६

6. A man having deceit, avarice, insatiate hunger, idleness and gormandising tendencies, establishes his coming from the class of a lower animal.

७ सरागः स्वजनदेषी दुर्भाषो मूर्खसंगकृत् ।
शास्ति स्वस्य गताऽऽयातं नरो नरकवर्त्मनि ॥ ७ ॥

७ Sarāgaḥ svajanadveṣi durbhāsho mūrkhasangakrit;
Śāsti svasya gatā'yātaṁ naro narakavartmani. 7

7. A man who is passionate, who envies his relatives, who uses filthy language, and who associates himself with foolish persons—(that man) indicates his departure to hellish regions (in his next life) and his coming from it also.

८ आवर्तो दक्षिणे भागे दक्षिणः शुभकृन्तृणाम् ।
वामो वामेऽतिनिन्द्यः स्यादिगन्त्यत्वे तु मध्यमः ॥ ८ ॥

८ Avarto dakṣiṇe bhāge dakṣiṇaḥ subhakrin nrinām;
Vāmo vāme'tinindyah syāddiganyatve tu madhyamah 8.

8 A right circle on the right side of the body is indicative of good results; a left circle on the left side is indicative of censurable results; while a circle in any other locality is indicative of mediocre results.

९ अरेखं बहुरेखं वा येषाम् पाणितलं नृणाम् ।
ते स्युरलपायुषो निःस्वा, दुःखिता नाऽत्र संशयः ॥ ९ ॥

९ Arekhaṁ bahurekhaṁ vā yeṣām pāṇi-talaṁ nrinām;
Te syuralpayuṣo niḥsvā duḥkhitā nā'atra samśayah. 9.

9 Those persons, whose palms of hands contain no lines or many lines, are short-lived, poor, and unhappy. There is no doubt in this.

Persons whose palms of hands are red, are wealthy; with green palms of hands, a man is a drunkard; with yellow palms, he is full of lust; and with black palms of hands, the man is a pauper. It is better to have the hands of a male, hard; that hardness should not be the consequence of hard labour, but it must be natural. It is better to have the hands of a female soft.

While looking out for signs and lines in hands, in the case of a male, it should be the right hand that should be investigated, while it should be the left hand in the case of a female.

He whose palms of hands are elevated is charitably-disposed; whose palms are superficial is a pauper, and he whose palms of hands are round and deep like a bowl is a wealthy man. The fingers of the hand should be thin and straight.

१० अनामिकाऽन्त्यरेखायाः कनिष्ठा स्याद् यदाऽधिका ।
धनवृद्धिस्तदा पुंसां, मातृपक्षो बहुस्तथा ॥ १० ॥

10 Anāmikā antyarekhāyāḥ kaniṣṭhā syād yadā adhikā;
Dhanaviddhistadā pumsām mātripakṣo bahustatha.

10 A man whose little finger is longer than the last-joint of the ring-finger, has increase in wealth and the number of relatives on the maternal side is great.

११ मणिबन्धात् पितुर्लेखा करभाद्विभवाऽस्युषोः ।
लेखे द्वे यान्ति तिस्रोऽपि तर्जन्यंगुष्ठकान्तरम् ॥ ११ ॥

१२ येषां रेखा इमास्तिसः सम्पूर्णा दोषवर्जिताः ।
तेषां गोत्रधनाऽस्युषोः सम्पूर्णान्यन्यथा न तु ॥ १२ ॥

11 Maṇibandhāt piturlekhā karabhād vibhavā'yuṣoh;
Lekhe dve yānti tisro'pi tarjanyaṅguṣṭhakāntaram.

12 Yesāṁ rekhā imāstisrahā sampūrṇā dosa-varjitāḥ;
Teṣāṁ gotra-dhanā'yūnśisampurnānyanyathā na tu 12

11 The paternal line—the line of Gotra—starts from the wrist-joint; the line of prosperity and the line of life, both of them, start from the outer portion of the palm between the wrist joint and the little finger. These three lines proceed towards the portion of the hand between the thumb and the index finger. 11

12 If these three lines are perfect and without defects, they indicate perfection in regard to gotra, wealth and age-limit; otherwise not.

१३ उल्लङ्घ्यन्ते च यावत्योऽङ्गुल्यो जीवितरेखया ।
पञ्चविंशतयो श्वेया स्तावत्यः शरदां बुधैः ॥ १३ ॥

13 Ullaṅghyante ya yāvatyo aṅgulyo jivita rekhayā;
Pancaviśatayo jneyā stāvatyahā śaradāṁ budhaiḥ 13

13 The wise should know the time-limit of age of a person (in this world) by each period of twenty-five years, for every finger the line of life goes by (the fingers) 13

That is to say, if the line of life goes beyond only the little finger, it indicates an existence of life only for twenty-five years; if it goes beyond the little finger and reaches as far as the ring finger, it indicates an existence of life for fifty years; if the line of life transgresses, the little, the ring, and the middle finger, it indicates an age-limit of seventy-five years, and beyond that time-limit, if the line of life goes further.

If the off-shoots from the line of life point towards the wrist-joint it indicates prosperity; and if they point towards the fingers it indicates adversity.

If the ऊर्ध्वरेखा Urdhva-rekhā—the upward line starting from the wrist-joint goes towards the thumb, it indicates,

happiness increase in wealth and acquisition of countries. If the upward line goes towards the index finger, the person will either be a king or his equal. If the upward line goes towards the middle finger, it means that the man will either become a religious preceptor or a commander of armies. If the upward line goes towards the ring finger, it indicates that the man will be a wealthy traveller. If the upward line points towards the little finger, it indicates that the man will be a favourite of the public,

Between the thumb and the gotra line, there is the line for brothers and sisters; between the line of life and the wrist joint, is the line of progeny; and between the line of life and the little finger, is the line of wives.

१४ यवैरांगुष्ठमध्यस्थैर्विद्या-रत्याति-विभूतयः ।

शुक्रपक्षे तथा जन्म दक्षिणांगुष्ठैश्च तैः ॥ १४ ॥

14 Yavairaṅguṣṭhamadhyasthai r-vidyā-khyāti-vibhūtayah;
Śukla pakṣe tathā janma dakṣiṇāṅguṣṭhai shca taiḥ 14.

14 The presence of the sign of a barley grain in the middle of the thumb, indicates knowledge, fame, and prosperity. If the sign of a barley grain is in the middle of the right thumb, it indicate birth during the bright-half of the month.

१५ न स्त्री त्यजति रक्ताक्षं, नार्थः कनकपिङ्गलम् ।

दीर्घवाहुं न चैश्वर्यं न मांसोपचितं सुखम् ॥ १५ ॥

15 Na stri tyajati raktākṣam nā'arthah kanaka pingalam;
Dirgha bāhum na chaiśvayam na mānsopachitam sukham

15 A woman does not leave the red-eyed; wealth does not leave the man whose eyes are yellow like gold; prosperity does not leave one whose upper extremities are long; and happiness does not leave the man who is fleshy.

१६ चक्षुःस्नेहेन सौभाग्यं, दन्तस्नेहेन भोजनम् ।
वपुःस्नेहेन सौख्यं स्यात्, पादस्नेहेन वाहनम् ॥ १६ ॥

16 Caksuh snehena saubhāgyam, dantasnehena bhojanam;
Vapuḥsnehena saukhyam syāt, pādasnehena vāhanaṁ 16

16 Greasiness of eyes indicates good luck; greasiness of teeth indicates the acquisition of good food; greasiness of the body will bring happiness; and the greasiness of feet is indicative of acquisition of conveyances.

१७ उरोविशालो धनधान्यभोगी, शिरोविशालो नृपपुङ्गवश्च ।
कटिविशालो बहुपुत्रदारो, विशालपादः सततं सुखी स्यात् ॥ १७ ॥

17 Uro viśālo dhanadhānyabhogi, śiro viśālo nṛipa puṅgava sca;
Kativiśālo bahuputradāro, viśālapādah satataṁ sukhi syāt.

17 The broad-chested man will enjoy wealth and property; the large-headed one will become a great king; the wide-hipped will have a large number of progeny and wives; and he who has roomy feet will always remain happy.

Persons who measure one hundred and eight fingers in height, are called the best men; those who measure ninety-six fingers, are mediocre men; while persons measuring eighty-four fingers or less in height are considered to be people of a low grade.

९-१० से वि अ णं दारए उम्मुक्त्वालभावे विक्षायपरिणयमिते
जोव्वणगमण्प्पते रिउव्वेअ-जउव्वेअ-सामवेअ-अथव्वणवेअ इतिहासपंचमाणं
निग्धंदुछट्टाणं संगोवंगाणं सरहस्पाणं चउण्हं वेआणं सारए पारए वारए
धारए सडंगवी, सट्टितंतविसारए संखाणे [सिक्खाणे] सिक्खाकप्पे वागरणे
छंदे निरुते जोइसामयणे अब्रेसु अ बहुसु बंभणएसु परिव्वायएसु नएसु
सुपरिणट्टिए आविभविस्तइ ॥ ९ ॥

तं उरालाणं तुमे देवाणुप्पिए ! सुमिणा दिट्ठा, जाव आरुग-
तुट्ठि-दीहाउअ-मंगल्ल कारगा णं तुमे देवाणुप्पिए ! सुमिणा दिट्ठ त्ति कहु
भुज्जो भुज्जो अणुवूहई ॥ १० ॥

9. Se vi a नाम dārae ummukkabālabhāve vinnāya pariṇayamitte jovvaṇagamaṇuppatte Riuvea Jaiव vea-Sāmavea Athavvaṇavea-itihāsa pancamāṇam Nighantu chatthāna saṁgovagāṇam sarahassāṇam cauṇham Veāṇam sārae pārae vārae dhārae sadamgavi, satthitantavisārae samkhāṇe [sikkhāṇe] sikkhā-kappe Vāgaraṇe Chande Nirutte joisāmayaṇe annesu a bahusu bambhaṇṇaesu parivvāyaesu naesu supariṇitthie āvibhavissai. 9

10 Tam urālā नाम tume devāṇuppie sumiṇā ditthā, jāva अरुग्गा-tutthi-लिहाया-मांगल्ल कारगा नाम tume devā णुप्पिए sumiṇā dittha tti kattu bhujjo bhujjo aṇuvūhai. 10

9 Besides, this child on completing the state of childhood (i-e on reaching his age of 8 years) will have accurate scientific knowledge in arts. On reaching the state of Youth, he will be so clever in the four Vedas-Rig Veda, Yajur Veda, Sāma Veda, Atharva Veda with Purāṇa as the fifth and Nighantu as the sixth, together with their main divisions (अंग Aṅga) and supplementary addenda, and in the knowledge of their real internal meaning, that he will become a teacher and professor (in these subjects), will check all incorrect readings there-in and will be able to fully retain in his memory all that he would learn. He will also be proficient in the Sāṅkhya Philosophy of Kapila, in Arithmetic, in works on religious rites, in works on religious ceremonies, in works relating to sacrificial fires, in the twenty kinds of works on व्याकरण Vyākaraṇa, Grammar, in works on छन्द Chanda, Prosody, in works on निरुक्ति Nirukti, Etymological construction of words and syllables, in works on ज्योतिष Jyotiṣa, Science of Astronomy and he will also be very clever in many other Shastras benefi-

cial to Brāhmins, and also in those relating to परिव्राजक Pari-vrājaka School of Philosophy.

10. O Beloved of the Gods ! You have seen noble dreams. You have seen, O Beloved of the Gods ! dreams which will bring you health, contentment, long life, prosperity and freedom from misfortunes. So saying, he extolled the dreams repeatedly.

११ तए णं सा देवाणंदा माहणी उसभदत्तस्स माहणस्स अंतिए
एअमटुं सुच्चा निसम्म हट्टु-हट्टु जाव हिअया करयलपरिग्गहिअं दसनहं
सिरसावत्तं मत्थए अंजलिं कट्टु उसभदत्तं माहणं एवं वयासी ॥ ११ ॥

१२ एवमेअं देवाणुप्पिया ! तहमेअं देवाणुप्पिया ! अवितहमेयं
देवाणुप्पिया ! असंदिद्धमेअं देवाणुप्पिया ! इच्छिअमेअं देवाणुप्पिया !
इच्छिअपडिच्छिअमेअं देवाणुप्पिया ! सच्चे णं एस अटु से जहेयं तुब्मे
वयह चि कट्टु ते सुमिणे सम्मं पडिच्छइ— पडिच्छित्ता
उसभदत्तेणं माहणेणं सद्दिं उरलाइं माणुस्सगाइं भोगभोगाइं खुंजमाणा
विहरइ ॥ १२ ॥

11 Tae ᱞam sā Devāṇandā māhaṇi Usabhadattassa
māhaṇassa antie eamatthaṁ succā nisamma hattha-tuttha-
jāva hiyā karayalapariggahiaṁ dasanahaṁ sirsāvattam
matthae anjalim kattu Usabhadattam māhaṇam evam
vayāsi. 11

12 Evameaṁ devāṇuppiyā ! tahameaṁ devāṇuppiyā !
avitahameyam devāṇuppiya ! a sandiddhameyam devāṇuppiyā !
icchiameyam devāṇuppiyā ! icchia padicohiyameyaṁ devāṇu-
ppiyā ! sacce ᱞam esaatthe se ja'beyam tubbhe vayaha tti kattu
te sumine saminaṁ padicchai / padicchittā Usabhadatteṇam
māhaṇenam saddhiṁ uralāim manussagāim bhogabhogāim
bhunjamāṇā viharai. 12

11 Then, Brāhmaṇi Devāṇandā, having heard this meaning
(of dreams) from Brāhmaṇi Riśabhadatta and having fixed

it in her mind, she became satisfied, contented etc her heart full of joy; and having folded the palms of her two hands in a way to bring the ten nails of her hands together and turning them round three times and having placed the folded hands in front of her forehead, she addressed Brāhmaṇa Riśabha-datta thus:—

12 It is so. O beloved of the gods! It is really so, O beloved of the gods! It is as it stands, O beloved of the gods! It is undoubtedly so, O beloved of the gods! It is so desired by me, O beloved of the gods! It is accepted by me, O beloved of the gods! It is desired and accepted by me, O beloved of the gods! It is as true as you say. So saying, she fully accepted the dreams; and having fully accepted them, she remained with Brāhmaṇa Riśabha-datta, enjoying the precious human worldly pleasures.

१३ ते ण काले ण ते ण समए ण सके, देविदे, देवराया, वज्रपाणी पुरंदरे, सयकउ सहस्रक्षे, मघवं, पागसासणे, दाहिणडूलोगाहिवई एरावण-वाहणे, सुरिदि, बत्तीसविमाणसयसहस्राहिवई, अरथंबरवत्थधरे, आलहअमाल-मउडे, नवहेमचारुचित्तचंचलकुंडलविलिहिमाणगल्ले, महिड्धिए, महजुड्हिए महब्बले, महायसे, महाणुभावे, महासुक्षे, भासुरबोंदी पलंबवणमालधरे सोहम्मे कप्पे, सोहम्मवडिसए विमाणे, सुहम्माए सभाए, सकंसि सीहासणंसि; से णं तत्थ बत्तीसाए विमाणावाससयसाहस्रीणं, चउरासीए सामाणियसाहस्रीणं, तायत्तीसाए तायत्तीसगाणं, चउण्हं लोगपालाणं, अट्टण्हं अग्नमहिसीणं सपरिवाराणं, तिण्हं परिसाणं, सत्तण्हं अणिआणं, सत्तण्हं अणिआहिर्णं, चउण्हं चउरासीणं आयरक्षदेवसाहस्रीणं, अन्नेसि च बहणं सोहम्मकप्पवा सीणंवेमाणिआणं देवाणं देवीण य, आहेवच्च पोरेवच्च सामित्तं भद्रित्तं, महत्तरगतं आणाईसरसेणावच्चं कारेमाणे पालेमाणे, महयाहयनडूगीय-वाइ अतंती-तलताल-तुडिय-घणमुइगं-पडुपडहवाइअरवेणं दिव्वाईं भोगभोगाईं शुजमाणे विहरह ॥ १३ ॥

13 Te नाम काले नाम ते नाम सामै नाम सक्के, देविन्दे देवराया, वज्जपानि, पुरांदरे, सायक्काय, सहसराक्क्षे, मग्हावम पागसाने दाहिनाद्धलोगाहिवा, एरावानावाहने, सुरिन्दे, बत्तिसाविमानासायसाहसराहिवा, आरायम्बारावत्थाद्धरे आलाइ-मालामाउदे नवाहेमाचारुचित्तचांचलाकुन्दला विलिज्जामानगले, माहिद्धी, माहाज्जु, माहाब्बाले, माहायासे माहानुभावे, माहासुक्क्षे, भासुर्बोन्दि, पालंबावानामालाध-हरे, सोहम्मे कप्पे, सोहम्मावादिम्सै विमाने, सुहम्माने साभावे, साक्कम्सि सिहासम्सि, सेनाम तत्था बत्तिसै विमानावासाया साहस्रिम, चाउरासै सामान्या साहस्रिनम, तायात्तिसै तायात्तिसागानम, चाउन्हम लोग-पालानम, अथान्हम अग्गा माहिसिनाम सपरिवारानम, तिन्हम परिसानम, सत्तान्हम अनिनानम, सत्तान्हम अनियाहिवानम, चाउन्हम चाउरासिनम आयाराक्खा देवा साहस्रिनम, अन्नेसिम चा बहुनम सोहम्मा कप्पा वासिनम वेमानिनम देवानम देविना या, आहेवाक्कम पोरेवाक्कम, सामित्तम भट्टित्तम माहात्तरा गत्तम आनासारा सेनावाक्कम, कारेमाने पालेमाने, माहायाहाया नात्तगिया-वायातांति ताला ताला-तुदिया ग्हानामुङ्गा-पादु पादहा वाला रावेनाम दिव्वाई भोगाई भुन्जामाने विहाराई. 13

13. During that age, at that time शक्ति **Sakra**, the lord of gods, more shining than other deities by his lustre, and having वज्र **Vajra**, thunder-bolt, in his hand, known as पुरंदर **Purandara**, the destroyer of strong-holds of demons, also called शतक्रतु **Shatakratu**, as he observed the fifth religious vow of a श्रावका; known as आद्वृतिमा **Straddha partima**, one hundred times during his previous birth as कार्तिकशेठ **Kartika Sheth**; known as सहस्राक्ष **Sahasraksha** possessing one thousand eyes, being assisted in his activities by the thousand eyes of his five hundred god-ministers, also known as मध्यस्त **Maghavan**, The Bounteous Indra or the god मधा **Magha**, who has dense clouds under his control, also called पाकशासन **Pakashasana**, the chastiser of the demon पाक **Paka**, Pāka, the Lord of half the portion of the Loka to the south of Mount Meru, whose वाहन **Vahana**, Special vehicle is ऐरावण **Airavana** (elephant), the chief of the gods, the lord of thirty-two hundred thousand विमान **Vimanas** celestials

curs! who puts on garments as clean as the sky without dust, who has put on garlands and crown in their proper places, whose two cheeks are stroked by charming, embellished swinging ear-pendants of fine gold, the most prosperous, the most brilliant, the most powerful, the most renowned, the most glorious, the most happy, with a shining body, with a garland of many colours, reaching right to his feet, who was in Saudharma Kalpa, in the celestial car Saudharma Avatamsaka in the audience hall Sudharman, in the lion-seated throne Śakra; he who exercises and maintains supreme rule, guidance, leadership, supreme authority and general commandership over (1) thirty-two hundred thousand celestial abodes, over (2) eighty-four thousand सामानिक Sāmānika gods, (gods with a rank similar to that of himself) over (3) thirty-three आय-
शिष्यः Trāyatrimśāḥ, protecting gods (held in high esteem by the Indra) (4) the four guardians of the world, (5) the eight chief queens with their retinue, over (6) three assemblies, (7) seven armies, (8) seven commanders of armies, over (9) eighty-four thousand guardian-gods in each of the four directions, and over (10) numerous other Vaimānika gods and goddesses, residing in Saudharma Kalpa. The Indra was enjoying the enjoyable divine pleasures, amid the great singing sound of dancing, songs, musical performances, music of stringed instruments (Viṇā), rhythmical clapping of hands, the Turya, the great drum and the clear sound of the beating of the kettle-drum.

Here, the Śakra has been described as शतक्रतु Śatakrītu, the observer of the fifth religious vow of a Śrāvaka, a hundred times, during his previous life as कार्तिक शेठ Kārtika Śeth. The soul of Kārtika Śeth, was born as Saudharmendra during his next life, on account of his practising such religious observances. The account of Kārtika Śeth runs as follows:—

THE STORY OF KĀRTIKA ŚETH.

At पृथिवीभूषण नगर Prithivibhūṣaṇa Nagar, a town named Prithivibhūṣaṇa, there was a king named प्रजापाल Prajāpāla.

There lived, in that town, a very wealthy pious Śrāvaka named कातिक शेठ Kārtika Śeth who was a great favourite of the king. He observed the fifth religious vow of a Śrāvaka, one hundred times, and was hence known as शतक्रितु Śatakrītu.

One day, a wandering ascetic of the Gairika sect, named गैरिक Gairika, who had observed fasting for one month, came to the town and all the people of the town, except Kārtika Śeth became his devotees. Gairika having come to know it, was greatly enraged with Kārtika Śeth.

One day, the king invited Gairika for dinner at his palace. Gairika said "I will come to your palace for dinner, if Kārtika Śeth serves me food." The king agreed to the proposal and calling Kārtika Śeth to his presence, said "You entertain Gairika with food at my palace." Kārtika Śeth said "O sovereign! under your Majesty's command, I will entertain him". When Kārtika Śeth was serving food to Gairika who was taking his meals in the palace, Gairika impudently began to practise jokes with Kārtika Śeth, by passing his fore-finger across his own nose, implying how Kārtika Śeth had been humbled down.

Kārtika Śeth thought "If I had previously taken दीक्षा Dikṣā, Initiation into an order of Monks, I would not have been obliged to undergo such humility. With this idea prevailing in his mind, Kārtika Śeth received दीक्षा Dikṣā from Bhagavān Śri Muni Suvrata Swāmi, along with one thousand and eight merchants' sons. In due course of time, he studied the twelve Āngas. Having very carefully observed his duties as an ascetic for twelve years, the soul of Kārtika Śeth was born during his next life as Saudharmendra, as a result of his practising severe austerities during his ascetic-life, and Gairika was born as elephant एरावण Airāvāṇa, the Indra's special vehicle.

The elephant knowing that the soul of Kārtika Śeth was born as Saudharmendra, tried to run away. The Indra holding

him tightly, mounted him, sitting on his head. The elephant, with an intention of terrifying the Indra, assumed two forms, and the Indra assumed two. The elephant then assumed four forms and the Indra did the same. The Indra, thereupon, knowing the real nature of affairs, thru Avadhi Jnāna, threatened the elephant. The elephant then assumed his natural form.

The Indra, with such a retinue, was enjoying the pleasures of celestial happiness amid the sound of music of continuous dramatic performances, lute, clapping of hands and other stringed instruments, and amid the solemn beating of the drum which produces deep sound like that of roaring of clouds, and the attractive sound of the kettle-drum. 13

१४ इमं च णं केवलकप्यं जंबुदीवं दीवं विउलेणं ओहिणा आभोएमाणे विहरइ । तत्थ णं समणं भगवं महावीरं जंबुदीवे दीवे, भारहे वासे, दाहिणडूभरहे, माहणकुंडगामे नयरे, उसभदचस्स माहणस्स कोडालस्स-गुच्चस्स भारियाए देवाणंदाए माहणीए जालंधरसगुत्ताए कुच्छिसिं गब्भत्ताए वकंतं पासइ । पासित्ता हट्ट-हट्ट-चित्तमाणंदीए, नंदिए, परमाणंदिए, पीइमणे, परमसोमणस्सिए, हरिसवसविसप्पमाणहिअए, धाराहयकयंबसुरहि कुसुम-चंचुमालइअ-ऊससिअरोमक्कवे, विअसियवरकमलाणणनयणे, पयलिअ वरकडग-तुडिअ-केऊर-मउड-कुंडल-हारविरायंतवच्छे, पालम्बपलंबमाण-घोलंतभूसणधरे, ससंभमं तुरियं चवलं सुरिंदे सीहासणाओ अब्जुट्टूइ । अब्जुट्टूत्ता पायपीढाओ पच्चोरुहइ । पच्चोरुहित्ता वेरुलिय-वरिटूरिटूअंज्जन निउणोवच्चिअभिसिमिसिंतमणि-रथणमण्डआओ पाउआओ ओमुअह । ओमुइत्ता एगसाडिअं उत्तरासंगं करेइ । करित्ता अंजलिमउलिअगहत्थे तित्थयराभिमुहे सत्त्रुपयाइं अणुगच्छइ । अणुगच्छित्ता वामं जाणुं अंचेइ, आचित्ता दाहिणं जाणुं धरणितलंसि साहट्टु तिवखुत्तो मुद्धाणं धरणितलंसि निवेसेइ । निवेसित्ता ईसिं पच्चुममइ । पच्चुममित्ता कडग-तुडियथंभिआओ भुआओ

साहरइ । साहरित्ता करथलपरिग्गहिअं दसनहं सिरसावत्तं मत्थेए अंजलि
कहु एवं वयासी ॥ १४ ॥

नमुत्थु णं अरिहंताणं भगवंताणं आइगराणं तित्थयराणं सयंसबुद्धाणं
पुरिसुत्तमाणं पुरिससीहाणं पुरिसवरपुंडरीयाणं पुरिसवरगंभहथीणं लोगुत्तमाणं
लोगनाहाणं लोगहियाणं लोगपईवाणं लोगपज्जोअगराणं अभयदयाणं
चक्कबुदयाणं मग्गदयाणं सरणदयाणं जीवदयाणं बोहिदयाणं धम्मदयाणं
धम्मदेसयाणं धम्मनायगाणं धम्मसारहीणं—

14. *Imam ca naṁ kevala kappaṁ Jambūddivam divaṁ viuleṇam ohiṇa ābhoemāne viharai । Tattha naṁ Samanam Bhagavam Mahāviram, Jambuddive dive Bhārahe vāse dāhiṇa-ddha Bharahe Mahaṇa-kundaggāme nayare Usabhadattassa māhaṇassa Kodālasaguttassa bhāriyāe Devāṇandāe māhaṇie Jālandharasaguttāe kucchimsi gabbhattāe vakkantaṁ pāsai । Pāsittā hattha-tuttha cittamāṇandie, ḥandie, paramāṇandie piīmaṇe, paramasomanassie, harisavasa visappamāhiyae, dhārā-haya Kayamba surahi kusuma cancu mālaiya ūsasiya romakūve, viyasiya varakamalāṇaṇa-nayaṇe, payaliya vara kadagatudiya-keūramaud-kuṇdala-hāravirāyantavacche, pālamba palambaināṇa-gholanta bhusaṇa dhare, sasambhamaṁ turiyam cavalam surinde sīhāsaṇāo abbhuthei । Abbhutthittā pāyapi-dhāo paccoruhai । paccoruhittā vernliya-varitharittha-aṇjala muṇoviamisimisinta maṇi rayāṇa mandiyāo pāuyāo omuyai । Omuittā egasādiāṁ uttarāsaṅgaṁ karei । Karittā aṇjali mauli agga-hatthe Titthayarābhīmuhe sattattha payāim aṇugacchai । Aṇugacchittā vāmām jāṇum anchei, anchittā dāhiṇam jāṇum dharaṁ talamsi sāhattu tikkutto muddhāṇam dharaṇi talamsi nivesei । Nivesittā isim paccunnamai । paccunnamittā kadagatudiya thambhiyāo bhuāo sāharai । Sāharittā karayala parigga-hiam dasanaham sirasāvattam matthae aṇjalim kattu evam vayāsi. 14*

15. “*Namutthu ṣam Arihantāṇam bhagavantāṇam, āigarāṇam titthayarāṇam, sayamsambudhāṇam, purisuttamāṇam, purisa-*

sihāṇam, purisavara pūḍariyāṇam, purisavara gandha hatthiṇam, loguttamāṇam, loga nāhāṇam, loga hiyāṇam, loga paivāṇam, loga pajjoa garāṇam, abbaya dayāṇam, chakkhu dayāṇam, magga dayāṇam, saraṇa dayāṇam, jivadayāṇam, bohidayāṇam, dhamma dayāṇam, dhamma desayāṇam, dhamma nāyagaṇam, dhamma sārahīṇam—

15. The **Saudharmendra**, then, remains, seeing often, the whole of Jambu dvipa through the medium of his extensive **Avadhi Jnāna**. There he sees Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvira taking birth as a foetus in the womb of Devānandā brāhmaṇi of Jālandhara gotra, wife of Riśabhadatta brāhmaṇa of Kodāla gotra, in Brahmaṇa Kundagrāma nagara in the southern half of Bharata Kṣetra of Jambu dvipa; and having seen him, the Indra-pleased, satisfied, delighted, full of joy, full of great joy, full of affection, with a heart expanded with joy, with the hair of his body erect and bristling with joy like the fragrant flowers of Kadamba tree sprinkled by showers of rain, with his face and eyes blooming like an excellent expanded lotus flower, with his bracelets, armlets, diadem and ear-pendants shaking with bewilderment caused by extreme delight on seeing the Bhagavān, with his breast appearing beautiful with neck-laces, with a very long pearl neck-lace swinging to and fro-rises up abruptly, eagerly and swiftly from the lion-seated throne. Having risen up, he gets down from the foot-stool and having got down, he removes from his feet, two pādukās पादुका foot-wear studded with Vaidurya Ratna, best Riṣṭa Ratna and Anjana Ratna by clever artisans, and beset with glittering Candra Kānta and other gems and Karketana and other precious stones; having removed them, egaśādiam uttarāśāṅgam karei एग्साडिअ उत्तराशंग करेइ । puts on his upper garment (a scarf about nine feet long and about three feet wide, encircling the upper portion of his body in such a way, that the centre of the cloth remains in the right axilla and the two ends touch the upper portion of the left shoulder in the form of a loose tie and hanging in front and behind); having done it, the **Saudharmendra**, with his two hands folded

to form a cavity and kept in front of his forehead, goes seven or eight steps towards the Tirthamikara, and having gone there, keeps the left knee high and the right knee on the ground, and applies his head three times to the ground; and having done so, bends his body forward a little, and having bent his body, raises his arms which were arrested by bracelets and armlets; and having raised them, the Saudharmendra, with his two hands folded to form an anjali (a cavity) bringing his ten nails together, moving the anjali around his head, and keeping it in front of his forehead, spoke thus:—

(1) Namutthu नम अरिहंताणं Obeisance to the Arihants (who have destroyed enemies in the form of evil karmas.) (2) Bhagavantाणम् भगवंताण्, To him who possesses the twelve attributes indicated by the twelve out of the fourteen meanings of the word Bhaga भग. They are 1 Sūrya सूर्य The sun 2 Jñāna ज्ञान Knowledge 3 Māhātmya माहात्म्य Greatness 4 Yaśa यश The quality of pacifying the animosities of creatures having natural antipathy towards each other 5 Vairāgya वैराग्य Indifference to worldly objects 6 Mukti मुक्ति Liberation 7 Rūpa रूप Beauty 8 Virya वीर्य Strength 9 Prayatna प्रयत्न Effort (in practising austerities) 10 Icchā इच्छा The desire (for salvation of the living beings of the universe) 11 Laxmi लक्ष्मी Wealth 12 Dharma धर्म Duty 13 Aiśvaryā ऐश्वर्य Prosperity and 14 Yoni योनि Female organ of generation. So far as Bhagavān is concerned, out of these fourteen meanings, the first viz Sūrya and the last viz Yoni are to be excluded. The remaining twelve meanings are therefore:—Jñānavān ज्ञानवान् Possessing Knowledge 2 Māhātmyavān माहात्म्यवान् Possessing greatness 3 Yaśasvin यशस्वीन् Possessing the faculty of pacifying the animosities of living beings who have natural antipathy towards each other, as for instance, a peacock having a natural antipathy towards a serpent, a dog towards a cat, a cat towards a mouse etc 4 Vairāgyavān वैराग्यवान् Possessing indifference towards worldly pleasures. 5 Muktivān मुक्तिवान् Possessing Liberation. 6 Rūpavān रूपवान् Possessing handsome form 7 Viryavān वीर्यवान् Possessing unlimited strength 8 Pra-

yatnavān प्रयत्नवान् Practising great exertion (in austerities)
9. Icchāvān इच्छावान् Desirous of the Salvation of all the living beings in the universe, **10 Lakṣmivān लक्ष्मीवान्** Having the superabundant wealth expressive of thirty-four supernatural powers, **11 Dharmavān धर्मवान्** Mindful of various religious duties, and **12 Aiśvaryavān ऐश्वर्यवान्** Possessing supreme glory as he is always served by kings, emperors, crores of gods and the various Indras. (3) Aigarāṇam आगराणं, The originator of the Dharma, with regard to his individual Tirtha; (4) Titthayarāṇam तित्थयराणं The founder of the Tirtha or Sangha i-e an institution consisting of four elements viz Sādhus साधु Sādhvi साध्वी Nuns, Śrāvaka भाषक Lay-men-jains and Śrāvikas भाषिका Lay-women-jains or the instututer of the first Gaṇadhara गणधर the leader of the order of monks; (5) Sayam sambuddhāṇam संयंसंबुद्धाणं, One who has developed Knowledge without instruction of any one else. (6) Purisuttamāṇam पुरिसुत्तमाणं, One who is the best of all men (being a treasure of innumerable qualities.) (7) Purisasihāṇam पुरिस सीहाणं One who is as brave as a lion among all men-because he is strong enough to destroy the enemies in the shape of Karmas, because he has patience in enduring sufferings, and because he is dauntless in troubles; (8) Purisa vara puṇḍariyāṇam पुरिसवरपुण्डरीयाणं him who is like an excellent white lotus among men-just as, a white lotus is produced in mire, grows higher and higher by water and then remains quite aloof from both the mire and water, in the same manner, the Bhagavān is born in the mire of Karmas, grows with the relish of enjoyments, and gradually, leaving aside both the Karmas and pleasures, remains perfectly aloof; (9) Purisavara gandha batthiṇam पुरिसवारगंधबट्ठीयं, To him who is like an excellent Gandha-hasti गंध हस्ति Rutting elephant. Just as other elephants run away by the smell of a Gandha-hasti, in the same manner, famines, epidemic diseases and other pestilences disappear by the perfumed fragrance of the winds wherever the Bhagavān goes; (10) Loguttamāṇam लोगुत्तमाणं To him who is the best among righteous people because he

has thirty-four supernatural powers. (11) Loganāhānam लोग-
नाहाण् To him who is the lord of righteous people, because
he is the medium of the acquisition of Right Knowledge etc
by others and because he protects them; (12) Loga hiyānam लोग-
हियाण् To him who does good to all animals because
he is the propagator of the principle of Mercy towards all
animals; (13) Loga pāivānam लोगपौवाण् To him who is like
a lamp to the people, because he is able to destroy the dark-
ness of Mithyātva; (14) Loga pajjoagarānam लोगपज्जोभगराण्
To him who is the illuminator of all substances in the universe
(like the sun); (15) Abhaya dayānam अभयदयाण् To him who is
the bestower of Abhaya अभय Freedom from the seven kinds
of fear. The seven kinds of fear are:—1 haloka bhaya इहलोकभय
Fear from a human being or a beast to a human being 2
Paraloka bhaya परलोकभय Fear from a god or a demigod. 3
Adāna bhaya आदानभय Fear of wealth and property to be
stolen away by robbers. 4 Akasmād bhaya अकस्मादभय Fear
caused by an occurrence without any visible external cause.
5 Marāpa bhaya मरणभय Fear of death. 6 Ajivikā bhaya
आजीविकाभय Fear about the means of one's maintenance and
7 Apayasa bhaya अपयशभय Fear of disrace. Arihauta Bhag-
avān is the bestower of Abhaya because he is able to remove
these seven kinds of fear. (16) Chakkhu dayānam चक्षुदयाण्
To him who gives an insight into the Sacred knowledge. (17)
Magga dayānam मग्दयाण् To him who gives Samyag Jnāna
सम्यग्ज्ञान Right Knowledge, Samyag darśan सम्यग्दर्शन Right
Perception and Samyag Cāritra सम्यग्चारित्र Right Conduct
leading to the path of Liberation; (18) Sarāna dayānam
सरणदयाण् To him who gives shelter to people terrified by the
miseries of the Saṃsāra, (19) Jiva dayānam जीवदयाण् To
him who gives a state in which there is no death but endless
existence or Mokṣa with an absence of birth and death or
who bears compassion towards living beings; (20) Bohi dayā-
nam बोहिदयाण् To him who gives Samyaktva; (21) Dhamma
dayānam धम्मदयाण् To him who has instituted two kinds of
Dharma viz 1 Desha Virati Dharma देशवरतिधर्म Duties of
partial vows for house-holders and 2 Sarva Virati सर्वविरति

Dharma-Total Vows for ascetics, (22) Dhamma-desayāṇam
धर्मदेवयाणं To him who is the preceptor of Dharma (23)
Dhamma nāyagāṇam धर्मनायगाणं To him who is the leader
 of Dharma. (24) **Dhamma sārahiṇam धर्मसारहीणं** To him
 who is like a charioteer to the chariot of Dharma. Just as, a
 charioteer brings a chariot running astray to the right path,
 in the same manner, the Bhagavān brings the people going
 astray to the path of duty. It is illustrated by the story of
 Megha Kumāra.

STORY OF MEGHA KUMĀRA.

One day, Śramaṇa Śree Mahāvira Swāmi going from village to village came to the pleasure-garden outside the town of Rājagṛīha राजगृह. Then, Śrenīka श्रेणिक was the king and Dhāriṇī धारिणी was his queen. They had a son named Megha Kumāra. King Śrenīka, Megha Kumāra and others went to give their respects to Him. On hearing the preaching of Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvira, Megha Kumāra became indifferent to worldly pleasures. He abandoned his eight wives, and having received the permission of his parents with some hesitation, was initiated into an order of monks by Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvira. Megha Kumāra was then entrusted to elderly Sādhus for the purpose of teaching him Sutras and their meanings and the duties of a Sādhu.

At night, while spreading their beddings in an order of seniority, the bedding of Megha Kumāra came at the end just near the door of the Upāśraya. The bedding of Megha Kumāra became completely filled with the dust of the feet of Sādhus going out and coming in for urination, and so, he could not get even a moment's sleep at night. So, he thought "Where is my royal bedding ! and how to wallow thus on the ground ! How long should I suffer this affliction ? In the morning, I will take the permission of the Bhagavān and return home." With this idea in his mind, when during the morning, Megha Kumāra went to the Bhagavān Śramaṇa

Bhagavān Mahāvira addressing him with sweet words said 'O child ! You had an evil meditation at night but that is not considerate. You have suffered innumerable agonies of hellish regions for many sāgaropams in your previous lives. What is this trifling inconvenience in comparison to those agonies ? Who but a fool would accept servitude leaving aside the prosperity of a chakravartin ? Who will be foolish enough to take a piece of stone instead of a Cintāmaṇi Ratna चित्तामणिरत्न a gem of magical power supposed to yield to its possessor every thing wanted ? O Megh ! if one can safely get through the agonies of hell, how can he not safely get through the minor troubles of human life ? Is it advisable for a wise man to leave aside Cāritra Dharma चारित्रधर्म the vows of an ascetic for an insignificant comfort ? It is better to die than to abandon the vows taken. Physical suffering in the observation of Cāritra dharma चारित्रधर्म the duties of an ascetic is rewarded with Right Knowledge, and therefore it is very beneficial. Besides, you had suffered much bodily suffering in your previous lives, while doing virtuous actions, and hence you are enjoying the wealth of a very wide kingdom. Now hear the account of your previous life.

During your third previous life, you were a large white elephant with six tusks, named Sumeruprabha सुमेरुप्रभ in the region of Mount Vaitādhyā वैताढ्य and the lord of one thousand female elephants. One day a severe fire occurred in the forest. Fearing danger you began to run away. While running away, you became very thirsty and happened to come to a small lake full of mud. Not knowing a better path to enter the lake, you became immersed in the mud. You were far from dry land and also could not reach water. In the mean time, an elephant who had previous animosity towards you, came there and wounded you with blows with his tusks. Having suffered unbearable pain for seven days you died, having completed an age-limit of one hundred and twenty years.

After your death, you were again born as a red elephant with four tusks in the region of Mount Vindhyaśala विद्याशल

and were the lord of seven hundred female elephants. One day on seeing fire in the forest, you had a remembrance of your previous life. You therefore prepared a circular area, about four kosha in diameter, free from grass with an idea of escaping from the danger of the fire, and used to root out grass and creepers that would grow there in the commencement of the rainy season and also at the end.

A severe fire broke out, however, in that forest, and all the animals living in the forest came to the circular area and remained there. You also came running there. There was not an inch of room in the circular area. You raised up one of your feet for the purpose of allaying itching sensation. Meanwhile, a rabbit owing to over-crowding, came and occupied the space created by the raising of your foot; as you were setting your foot down after allaying the itching, you saw a rabbit there. Out of compassion for the rabbit, you held up your foot, bent upwards for two days and a half. When the fire subsided and all the animals went away to their respective places, the rabbit also went away, but as the veins of your foot became unusually swollen and stiff, while you were trying to lay down your foot on the ground, you fell down at once on the ground. Suffering the pangs of hunger and thirst for three days, but full of compassion, you died after completing an age-limit of one hundred years. You—the soul of the elephant—are born in this life as a son from the womb of queen Dhārini, wife of Śrenika Rājā. “O Megha Kumāra! you suffered such unbearable pains out of compassion even during your life as a lower being, and so, you are born in this life in a royal family. Now, just think for a moment, how much you will gain by undergoing bodily suffering for observing the duties of an ascetic. O Megha! you were without Right Knowledge during your life as a lower being, still, out of compassion for living beings, you did not mind unbearable pains, why do you now vex at being touched by the feet of worthy Sādhus even after acquiring Right Knowledge? These Sādhus deserve to be worshipped by the whole world, and the

dust of the feet of such pious Sādhus can only be touched by meritorious persons. You should not, therefore, be pained at being touched by the feet of these worthy Sādhus." On hearing these words of Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvira, Megha Kumāra had a remembrance of his previous lives. After remembering the accounts of his previous two lives, Megha Kumāra, getting indifferent to worldly pleasures, bowed down before the Bhagavān and said "O lord ! O master ! may you live long. Just as a clever charioteer brings a chariot going astray to the right path, in the same manner, you have brought me back to the right path. My lord ! you have delivered me."

Megha Kumāra being thus advised, became steady in observing his duties as an ascetic, and he took an oath that he should not take treatment-medicinal or physical-for any other portion of his body, except his two eyes, even under any calamitous circumstance. Having taken such a life-long oath, having carefully observed his duties as an ascetic without any defect, having practised severe austerities and at the end of his life remaining without food and water for one month, Megha Kumāra died and was born as a god in Vijaya Anuttara Vimāna. Descending from there, he will acquire Liberation in Mahā Videha Kṣetra. Thus, Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvira is a charioteer of the chariot of Dharma.

CHAPTER II

धम्मवरचाउरंतचकवटीणं, दीवो, ताणं सरणं गई पहड़ा, अप्प-
डिहयवरनाणदंसणधराणं, वियड्छउमाणं, जिणाणं, जावयाणं, तिन्नाणं,
तारथाणं, बुद्धाणं, बोहयाणं, मुत्ताणं, मोअगाणं, सव्वन्नूणं, सव्वदरिसीणं,
सिव मयल-मरुओ-मणंत-मक्खयमव्वाबाहमपुणरावित्ति-सिद्धिगइनामधेर्य
ठाणं संपत्ताणं, नमोजिणाणं, जिअभयाणं । नमुत्थु णं समणसप भगवओ
महावीरस्स आहगरस्स चरमतित्थयरस्स पुच्चतित्थयरनिदिट्टुस्स जाव
सम्पाविउकामस्स । वंदामि णं भगवंतं तत्थगयं इह गए, पासउ मे भगवं
तत्थ गए इह गयं ति कडु समणं भगवं महावीरं वन्दइ नमंसइ । वन्दित्ता
नमंसित्ता सीहासणवरंसि पुरत्थाभिशुहे सन्निसणो, तए णं तस्स सक्स्स
देविन्दस्स देवरणो अयमेआरूवे अज्ञातिथए चितिए पत्थए मणोगए
संकप्पे समुप्पजित्था ॥ १५ ॥

15. Dhammadvara cāuranta cakkavattinām, divo, tāṇām,
saraṇām gai paitthā, appadihayavaranāmā daṁshaṇadharāṇām,
viyatta chaumāṇām, jināṇām, jāvayāṇām, tinnāṇām, tārayāṇām,
buddhaṇām, bohayāṇām, muttāṇām, moagāṇām, savvannūṇām,
savva darisīṇām, siva mayala marua maṇanta makkhaya
mavvābāha mapuṇarāvitti siddhīgai nāma dheyām thāṇām
sampattāṇām, uamo jināṇām jiya bhayāṇām / Namutthuṇām
Samaṇassa Bhagavao Mahāvīrassa āigṛrassa carama Titthayar-
वंदामि भगवान्न तत्था गयामि इहा ग्ने, पासौ मे

bhagavam̄ tattha gae iha gayam̄ ti kattu Samanam̄ Bhagavam̄ Mahāvīram̄ vandai namansai / Vandittā namansittā sihāsana varam̄si purtthā-bhimukhe sannisaññe / Tae ñam tassa Sakkassa devindassa devarañño ayameāruve ajjhatthie cintie patthie manogae sankappe samuppājjitha. 15.

15. (25) धम्मवरचाउरंतचक्रवट्टीं Dhammavara cāuranta cakkavattinam, Obeisance to Him who is like the best cakravartin of religion, who has conquered the four ends, just as a cakravartin who has conquered the land encircled by the three oceans and mount Himavān, is more powerful than other kings, so is the Bhagavān more powerful than other exponents of religion; (26) द्वीषो Divo, An island. Him who is like an island for the rescue of persons who are being drowned in the ocean of Samsāra संसार Worldly existence; (27) ताणं Tāṇam Him who is a protector of other persons by destroying their misfortunes; (28) सराणं Sarāṇam, Him who is a shelter for persons affraid of the chestising influences of Karmas, (29) गईं Him who is the resort of distressed persons to whom they go for happiness; (30) पृथ्वा Paitthā, The main prop of holding out of persons falling into the well of the Samsāra; (31) अप्प-दिहयवरनान-दंसणधराणं Appadihaya vara nāna damsana dharāṇam; The possessor of Kevala Jnāna (केवलज्ञान) and Kevala Darśana (केवल दर्शन) Perfect Knowledge and Perfect Perception which are unimpeded; (32) वियट्टुचुउमाणं Viyatta chaūmāṇam, Him whose four ghāti Karmas (i. e. Karmas precluding the destructive powers of qualities of the soul) have disappeared; (33) जिणाणं Jīṇāṇam, The conquerer of attachment and hatred; (34) जावयाणं Jāvayāṇam. Him who is instrumental to devout persons in subduing attachment and hatred through the medium of preaching, (35) तिन्नाणं Tinnāṇam, Him who has crossed the ocean of Samsāra; (36) तारयाणं Tārayāṇam, Him who has rescued devout persons; (37) बुद्धाणं Buddhaṇam. Him who has a perfect knowledge of divine truth. (38) बोहयाणं Bohayāṇam, The instructor of divine truth to other persons. (39) मुत्ताणं Muttāṇam. Him who has become free from the bondage of Karmas. (40) मोङ्गाणं Moṅgāṇam, Him

who is able to make others free from the trammels of Karmas. (41) सव्वनूर्णं Savvanūṇam, Him who knows every thing through the medium of Kevala Jnāna (केवलज्ञान) Perfect Knowledge. (42) सव्वदरिसीर्णं Savvadarisiṇam, Him who perceives every thing by Kevala Darsana (केवल दर्शन) Perfect Perception. (43) सिवमयलम्बुरुमण्टतमक्षम्यमव्याधाहमपुणराधितिसिद्धिगत्नामधेयं ठाणं संपत्ताणं Siva mayala marua maṇanta makkhaya mavvābāha mapuṇarāvitti siddhi gai nāma dheyam thāṇam sampattāṇam. Him who has acquired the auspicious, immovable, healthy, endless, imperishable, and painless, state called सिद्धगति Siddhi Gati, the Path of Perfection from which there is no re-birth, (44) नमो जिणाणं जियभयाणं Namo Jināṇam jiya bhayāṇam. Obeisance to the Jina जिन who has conquered attachment and hatred and to one who has conquered the different kinds of fear.

After giving homage to all the previous Tirthamkaras possessing the above-named qualities, the Saundharma Indra (सौंधर्म इन्द्र) adores the Venerable Saint Mahāvīra thus:— नमुत्थु णं समणस्स भगवां महावीरस्स Namutthu नामं Samanassa Bhagavao Mahāvirassa, Obeisance to the Venerable Saint Mahāvīra, आगरस्स Āigarassa, The founder of his own तीर्थं Tirtha or Church, or creed for the four-partite Sangha संघ Congregation consisting of Sādhus (साधु) Monks, Sādhvis (साध्वी) Nuns, Shrāvakas (आशक) Male lay Jains and Shrāvikās (आशिका) Female lay Jains, (चरमतित्थयरस्स) Carama Titthayarassa, To the last Tirthamkara पुव्वतित्थयरनिहितस्स Puvva titthayara nidditthassa, As pointed out by Bhagavāna Shree Rishabha-deva and other previous Tirthamkaras. जावसंपात्तिर कामस्स Jāva saṃpāvī kāmaśsa (Till) desirous of attaining the Path of Perfection (सिद्धिगति) Siddhi Gati; वंदामि णं भगवंतं तत्थगयं इहगप् Vandāmi नामं Bhagavantam tattha gayam iha gae, I, from here adore the Venerable One who is there (in the womb of Devānandā); पासउ मे भगवं तत्थ गप् इह गयं ति कहु Pāsaū me Bhagavam tattha gae iha gayam ti kattu. 'May the Venerable One from there see me who am here.' So saying, समणं भगवं महावीरं वंदहु नमेस्स Samanam Bhagavam Mahāvirain

vandai namansai, he adored and worshipped the Venerable Saint Mahāvira.

Having adored and worshipped the Venerable One, he sat on his excellent lion-seated throne, with his face towards the East.

Then, a self-conceived, well-meditated, desirable, mental idea—not expressed in words—occurred in the mind of Śakrendra, the Indra of the gods, the king of the gods.

१६ न खलु एअं भूअं, न एअं भव्वं, न एअं भविस्सं, जं णं अरिहंता वा चक्रवट्टी वा बलदेवा वा वासुदेवा वा अंतकुलेसु वा पंतकुलेसु वा तुच्छकुलेसु वा दरिद्रकुलेसु वा किवणकुलेसु वा भिक्खायरकुलेसु वा माहणकुलेसु वा, आयाइंसु वा, आयाइन्ति वा आयाइस्सन्ति वा ॥ १६ ॥

16. Na khalu eam bhūyam, na eam bhavvam, na eam bhavissam, jam ḥam Arihantā vā, cakkavatti vā Baladevā vā Vāsudeva vā antakulesu vā panta kulesu vā tuccha kulesu vā, daridda kulesu vā, kivaṇa kulesu vā, bhikkhā yara kulesu vā māhaṇa kulesu vā, ayāinsu vā āyāinti vā āyāissanti vā. 16.

16. It never at all happened nor does it happen, nor will it ever happen that Arhats, Cakravartins, Baladevas or Vāsudevas, were born, are born, and will be born in low families; in degraded families; in families with very few family members; in families of paupers; in families of misers; in families of beggars; or in families of Brāhmaṇins (with begging proclivities.)

१७ एवं खलु अरिहंता वा चक्रवट्टी वा बलदेवा वा वासुदेवा वा, उग्गकुलेसु वा, भोगकुलेसु वा, रायनकुलेसु वा, इक्खागकुलेसु वा, खत्तियकुलेसु वा, हरिवंसकुलेसु वा, अन्यरेसु वा तहप्पगारेसु वा विसुद्धजाइकुलवंसेसु वा, आयाइंसु वा आयाइन्ति वा आयाइस्सन्ति वा ॥ १७ ॥

17. Evam khalu Arihantā vā Cakravatti vā Baladevā vā Vāsudevā vā, ugga kulesu vā, bhoga kulesu vā, rāyanna kulesu

vā, Ikkhāga kulesu vā, khattiya kulesu vā, Harivamsa kulesu vā, annayaresu vā tahappagāresu visuddhajāi-kulavamsesu, vā, āyāinsu vā āyāinti vā ayāissanti vā. 17.

17. Indeed, undoubtedly, Arhats, Cakravartins Baladevas or Vāsudevas were born are born and will be born in high families, in noble families, in royal families, in Ikshvāku family, in kṣatriya (क्षत्रिय) families, in Harivamśa family or in such other families of pure descent on both sides.

१८ अत्थ पुण एसे वि भावे लोगच्छेयभूए अणंताहि उस्स-
प्पिणीहिंओसप्पिणीहिं विइकंताहि समुप्पज्जइ ।

18. Atthi puṇa ese vi bhāve loga chchheraya bhūe aṇantāhi Ussappinihim-Osappinihim viikkantāhim samuppajjai.

In this world, however, some extraordinary wonders do happen as events of inevitable destiny and they occur after the lapse of innumerable Utsarpinis and Avasarpinis. During the present Avasarpini (अवसर्पिणी) age, the under-mentioned दश आश्चर्याणि ten extraordinary wonderful events have occurred.

१ २ ३ ४ उवसग्ग गव्महरणं इत्थीतित्यं अभाविआ परिसा ।

कष्टस्त्र अवरकंका, अवयरणं चंद-स्त्राणं ॥ १ ॥

७ हरिवंसकुलपृष्ठी, ८ चमरुप्याओ ९ अट्टसंय सिद्धा ।

अस्संजयाण ^{१०} पूआ, दस वि अण्टेण कालेण ॥ २ ॥

1. Uvasāgga, gabbhaharāṇam itthititthām abhāviā parisā,
Kaphassa ⁵ Avarakankā, avayaraṇam ⁶ Canda-Sūrānam.
2. Harivamsa kuluppatti, ⁷ Camaruppāo a ⁸ atthasaya ⁹ siddhā,
Assanjayāna ¹⁰ pūā, dasa vi aṇantena kālenam. 2

1-2. The undermentioned ten strange events have occurred after the lapse of many innumerable years:-viz 1. Uvasagga उवसग्ग 1 The suffering of Venerable Saint Mahāvīra during his केवली Kevali state. 2. Gabbhaharaṇam गङ्गाहरणं Removal of foetus. 3. Itthī tiitham इत्थीतिथ्यं A female Tīrthamkara. 4. Abhāviā parisā. अभाविआ परिसा The uninspired audience of Venerable Saint Mahāvīra in his first Samavasaraṇa समवसरण 5. Kanhassa Avarakankā कण्हसस अवरकंका Kriṣṇa going to Aparakankā 6. Avayaraṇam Canda- Sūrāṇam अवयरणं चंद्र-सूराणं The descent of the Moon and the Sun (in their original Vimāna विमान Celestial chariot.) 7. Harivamsa kuluppatti हरिवंस कुलुप्पत्ती The origin of the Harivamsa family 8. Camaruppāo चमरुप्पाओ The ascent of Camarendra 9. Atthasaya siddhā अद्वयसिद्धा The Final Liberation of one hundred and eight persons at a time, and 10. Assanjayāṇa pūā अस्संजयाण पूआ The worship of persons of uncontrolled senses.

THE FIRST STRANGE EVENT.

1. Uvasagga (उवसग्ग) Suffering. Gośāla caused much suffering to Venerable Saint Mahāvīra even during his Kevali state. It happened thus:—One day, the Venerable Saint Mahāvīra, going about from village to village, went to the town of Śrāvasti आश्रम. Gośāla came there at the same time and proclaimed himself as a Jina जिन. Rumour became afloat, then, that there were two Jinas at Śrāvasti. Hearing the rumour, Gautama Swāmi asked Bhagavāna Mahāvīra 'O Lord ! who is this another person calling himself a Jina ?' Bhagavāna said, 'Gautama, he is not a Jina but he is a man named Gośāla गोशाल the son of a man named Mankhali मंखलि of Saravāṇa सरवण village by his wife Subhadrā सुभद्रा. He is named Gośāla because he was born in a big cow-stall belonging to a Brahmin. During my young age i-e before the attainment of Kevala Jnāna केवलज्ञान he wandered about with me for six years calling himself my pupil and acquired some divine knowledge from me. Now he

calls him-self a Jina. On hearing these words of Bhagavāna Mahāvīra, a rumour went round that Gośāla was not a Jina. Hearing such a talk in different parts of the town, Gośāla was greatly enraged.

One day, when Āṇand आणवि a disciple of Bhagavāna Śree Mahāvīra Swāmi was on a begging-tour for alms, Gośāla addressed him thus:-‘O Āṇand, just hear a story from me.

Some merchants went to a foreign country with carts full of various groceries for sale. On their way, they entered a big forest. There was no water anywhere. They became very thirsty, and hence, they went in search of water. They saw four hillocks with snake-burrows. There was green foliage around the hillocks, and so, they thought that there must be water in the hillocks. They dug out one hillock and obtained a large quantity of water. They quenched their thirst with the water and filled their vessels with it. An old man from them, said ‘Our object is served; please, therefore, do not dig the second hillock. Still, they dug the second hillock and they got gold from it. Still however, although imploringly forbidden by the old man, they dug out the third hillock and obtained jewels from it. The old man again advised them “Brother! You have got water, you obtained gold and jewels, please, therefore, do not dig the fourth hillock.” I do not see any good future in this, please, bear in mind this advice from an old man and let us go our own way.” Although the merchants were thus vehemently forbidden, they dug the fourth hillock out of avarice. A huge snake emitting poison from its eyes, rushed out from its burrow, and going up angrily to the top of the hillock, threw the poison all around killing all the merchants then and there. The old man, who used to forbid them by good advice was very honest and so, the deity of the forest, out of compassion for him, took him alive to his place of residence.

In the same manner, O Ananda! not satisfied with so much prosperity of his own, your preceptor enrages me by

reviling me as he thinks fit. I will therefore burn him alive through the prowess of my austerities. I am going to do it just now. You go now and relate to him immediately this fact. Give your preceptor the right advice and I will keep you alive being a good adviser like that old merchant." On hearing this threat, Muni Āñanda became greatly alarmed, and going in hot haste to Bhagavāna Śree Mahāvīra Swāmi, narrated the whole account. Bhagavāna Mahāvīra said, "Here comes Gośala, so O Āñanda, you and all the Sādhus go away in different directions and inform Gautama and others that no Sādhu should talk with him." Gośala went thereafter, to Bhagavāna Śree Mahāvīra Swāmi and said "O Kāśyapa ! Why dust thou say that this Gośala is the son of Mankhali ? That man—your pupil—is already dead. I am a different man altogether, but knowing that the body of Gośala is powerful enough to suffer great hardships, I have taken possession of his body." Two disciples of Venerable Saint Mahāvīra named Sūnakṣatra सुनक्षत्र and Sarvānubhūti सर्वानुभूति, unable to put up with the insult to the Lord, began to say something in the middle. This greatly enraged Gośala and he burnt down to ashes both the Sādhus by his Tejoleśyā तेजोलेश्या. Both of them went to heaven. Bhagavāna Śree Mahāvīra asked Gośala, "O Gośala ! If a thief committing a theft is encircled by a crowd of people and not having a fortress or a mountain or a cave to hide himself in, tries to hide himself by his own finger or by a piece of straw, do you think he can thus hide himself ? In the same way, you are trying to hide yourself by saying anything you like, do you think you can hide yourself thus ? You are the same Gośala, no one else, why should you try to hide yourself in this way ?" Although Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra thus stated the bare fact as it was, the wicked Gośala angrily discharged his Tejoleśyā तेजोलेश्या on Bhagavāna Mahāvīra but the Tejoleśya, going around him three times, entered the body of Gośala. His whole body was there-by severely burnt, and suffering intense agony for seven days, Gośala died during the seventh night. As a result of the

heat of Tejoleśyā, Bhagavāna Mahāvīra passed blood with stools for six months. Venerable Saint Mahāvīra had this trouble even after attaining केवलज्ञान. Kevala Jnāna Tirthamkāras, as a rule, do not have any painful trouble after the acquisition of Kevala Jnāna, and the mere remembrance of that name is sufficient to heal all pains. However, the above-mentioned event did occur in the case of Venerable Saint Mahāvīra Swāmi and hence it is an Accherum अच्छेरु or a strange event.

2. SECOND STRANGE EVENT.

2. The second strange event relates to the removal of the foetus from one womb to the other. It has never happened in case of any previous Tirthamkāras, but it did occur in case of Venerable Saint Mahāvīra; the foetus of Devāṇandā having been removed from her womb into the womb of queen Trisalā. It is thus a strange event.

3. THIRD STRANGE EVENT.

3. The third strange event is a female Tirthamkara, itthitittha इत्थीतित्था. As a rule, Tirthamkāras are all male; never a female. But during the present Avasarpini age, Malli kumvari मल्ली कुम्बरी the daughter of King Kumbharāja of Mithilā, became the nineteenth Tirthamkara. It is a strange event.

4. FOURTH STRANGE EVENT.

4. Abhāvīa Parisā अभाविआ परिसा: The fruitlessness of the preaching of Tirthamkara. The preaching of a Tirthamkara is not fruitless; but during the present Avasarpīni age, when Venerable Saint Mahāvīra, soon after the acquisition of Kevala Jnāna, preached from a Samavasarana समवसरण prepared by gods, no one had any desire to take a vow, and so, the preaching was fruitless. The assembly in the Samavasarana consisted mainly of gods and tiryandas (lower animals) and so there was none to take any vow then. Śramaṇa Bhagavāna

Mahāvīra knew by his Kevala Jnāna that there will be no one to take a vow, still, he gave the preaching for the purpose of preserving the customary usage. The fruitlessness of the first preaching of Śramaṇa Bhagavāna Mahāvīra is thus strange event.

5. FIFTH STRANGE EVENT.

5. Kaṇhassa Avarakankā कण्हस्स अवरकंका Kriṣṇa Vāsudeva's going to Aparakankā is the fifth strange event. Śree Kriṣṇa, the ninth Vāsudeva went to Aparakankā अपरकंका for the sake of Draupadi द्रौपदी. It happened thus:—One day, Sage Nārada नारद paid a visit to Draupadi, the wife of the Pāndavas. Draupadi did not respect him by getting up and going towards him to receive him, as he was unconsecrated. Nārada therefore became angry and thought to put Draupadi into trouble for thus insulting him. Nārada, with this object, went to the town of Aparakankā in the Bharata kṣetra of Dhātaki Khanda and gave an exaggerated account of the beauty of Draupadi before Padmottara पद्मोत्तर, the king of Aparakankā who was very passionately fond of women. King Padmottara became enamoured of Draupadi. She was forcibly brought away with the help of a god—a friend of his—and was kept in his harem. There, the most chaste and virtuous Draupadi, preserved her morality. Kunti कुंती the mother of the Pāndavas, gave the information of Draupadi having been forcibly taken away by Padmottara, to Kriṣṇa. Thereupon Kriṣṇa made inquiries about her at a number of places but he could not trace her out. In the mean-time, Kriṣṇa received the information about Draupadi from Nārada himself. Kriṣṇa adored and worshipped Susthita-deva सुस्थितदेव, The Lord of the Lavaṇa ocean लवण समुद्र. The appeased god gave him a way through the ocean and the chariots of Kriṣṇa and the Pāṇḍavas went across it. Kriṣṇa, then, went to Aparakankā, assumed the form of Nrishīma नृशीम and defeated King Padmottara. Padmottara was kept alive by a word from Draupadi.

While returning with Draupadi, Kriṣṇa Vāsudeva sounded his conch-shell. Kapila Vāsudeva, residing at Aparakankā was

astonished to hear the sound of the conch-shell of a Vāsudeva. He therefore inquired of Jineśvara Bhagavāna Śree Muni Suvrata Swāmi, and was informed of the coming of Kriṣṇa Vāsudeva there. Kapila Vāsudeva, desirous of seeing Kriṣṇa Vāsudeva, went near the shore of the ocean and sounded his conch. Kriṣṇa Vāsudeva who had gone a long way in the ocean sounded his conch in return. Both the Vāsudevas met each other by the exchange of the sound of their individual conch. Such a thing had never happened; two Vāsudevas never meet each other and therefore this meeting is a strange event.

6. SIXTH STRANGE EVENT.

6. Avayaraṇam Canda-Sūrāṇam अवयरणं चन्द-सूराणं, the descent of the Moon and the Sun, is the sixth strange event. The Sun and the Moon descended to the town of Kauśāmbi कौशांभी in their original celestial chariots for the purpose of giving their respects to the Venerable Saint Mahāvīra. This event never occurred before, and so it is a strange one.

7. SEVENTH STRANGE EVENT.

7. Harivamṣa kūluppatti हरिवंसकुलुप्पत्ति The origin of the Hari race. It occurred as follows:—King Sumukha सुमुख of Kaushāmbi had Vanamālā वनमाला a very handsome wife of a weaver named Viraka वीरक brought to his harem and kept there. The mind of the weaver became so much deranged by the separation from his beloved, that he addressed whomsoever he saw, as Vanamāla ! Vanamāla. The demented Viraka followed by persons fond of curiosity, went to the palace of the king and began crying out Vanamālā ! Vanamālā. The king and Vanamālā, amusing themselves in a balcony of the palace saw him. Both of them became sorry for his pitiable condition and said “ We have done a very unbecoming act; we have spoiled the life of this innocent man for the purpose of satisfying our carnal desires. One does not know how many wicked actions are done by persons blinded by love.”

When they were thus expressing their sorrow at their own improper conduct, both of them, died accidentally by a stroke of lightning and were born as twins in the Harivarsa Kṣetra हरिवर्ष क्षेत्र.

On coming to know that both the king and Vanamālā were dead, Viraka said "Well-done! the wicked are deservedly punished." Gradually coming to his proper senses and being actuated by a feeling of repugnance towards worldly objects, Viraka became a Tāpasa तापस, a mendicant, and practising severe austerities, became a Vyantara व्यंतर god after death. Through the medium of his in-born Vibhanga Jnāna विभंगज्ञान he saw both the yugalika-twins and thought "O! these yugalikas—my former enemies—are enjoying happiness here, and in the next life, they will become gods and will have immense happiness. How can I tolerate that my enemies should enjoy happiness? I will put both of them into trouble, so that, they may become unhappy." So thinking, the Vyantara by his prowess of contracting the bodies and life-period of both of them, brought them to Bharata-kṣetra and made them a king and a queen. They were named Hari हरि and Hariṇi हरिणी respectively; and making them extremely fond of meat and wine and of other vices, the Vyantara-god departed. Both of them making free use of meat, wine, and all the seven vices, went to hell. The descendants of Hari and Hariṇi are known as kings belonging to the Hari race. The coming of the yuga-likा युगलिक twins to Bharata Kṣetra, the contraction of their bodies and the duration of their life-limit and their going to hell, is a very strange event.

8. EIGHTH STRANGE EVENT.

8. Camarendra चमरेन्द्र the Indra of the Asura Kumāra असुर कुमार heaven—the first variety of Bhuvanapati Devas भुवनपति देव �went high beyond his limit.

It happened thus:—A rishi ऋषि, sage, named Purāṇa पुराण practising severe austerities was born Camarendra. The newly-

born Camarendra, on seeing Saudharma Indra above himself was greatly enraged, and so, he took the shelter of Venerable Saint Mahāvira, and assuming an extremely hideous form, extended his body to two hundred thousand yojans, took an iron mace in his hand and wielding it in all directions and terrifying the body-guards of Śakrendra by thunderings, went high. Stamping his feet on the sacrificial alter of the Saudharmavatamsaka सौधमवतंसक Vimāna, he began reviling and abusing Śakrendra. The Śakrendra, being seriously enraged, threw the flashing thunder-bolt towards him. The Camarendra out of fear, saught the shelter of the feet of Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvira who was standing in Kāyotsarga कायोत्सर्ग relinquishment of the body. Śakendra having come to know the whole account through the medium of his Avadhi Jnāna अवधिज्ञान Visual knowledge, and fearing disrespect towards the Venerable Saint, went hurriedly there, took away the thunder bolt which was only four fingers distant from the feet and spoke thus to Camarendra:—"I am keeping you alive only through the grace of the Venerable Saint." With these words the Camarendra was set free. The going high-up of Camarendra is an unusual occurrence and hence it is a strange event.

9. NINTH STRANGE EVENT.

9. One hundred and eight persons with the highest spiritual attainment cannot acquire Siddhi Pada, सिद्धिपद, the Stage of Final Liberation during one Samaya, at one and the same time. But they have done so during the present Avasarpini age. It was in this way:—

यतः—वृषभो (१) वृषभस्य सुता (९९) भरतेन विवर्जिता श्च नवनवतिः ।

अष्टौ भरतस्य सुताः (१०८) शिवं गता एक समयेन ॥ १ ॥

Yataḥ:—Vṛiṣabho (1) Vṛiṣabhasya sutā (99) Bharatena vivarjita
sca navanavatib;

Aṣṭau Bharatasya sutāḥ (108) śivam gatā eka samayena

Because:—Riṣabha-deva, the ninety-nine sons of Riṣabha-deva excepting Bharata, and the eight sons of Bharata

भरत, altogether one hundred and eight persons attained Final Liberation in one Samaya समय Instant. It is a strange event.

10. TENTH STRANGE EVENT.

The adoration and worship of unconsecrated individuals is a strange event. Unconsecrated Brāhmaṇins, who are avaracious of riches and property were worshipped during the interval between the time of the Ninth and the Tenth Tirthamkaras. As a rule, only those who have renounced the world, deserve to be worshipped. The adoration and worship of the unconsecrated Brāhmaṇins, during the present Avasarpīṇī age, is a strange event.

These ten strange events occurred during the present Avasarpīṇī age, after the lapse of innumerable years. In the same manner, other ten strange events occurred in other Bharata and Airavata continents on account of the sameness of the Avasarpīṇī age in those continents. The ascent of Camarendra happened only in the Bharata Kṣetra of Jambūdvipa, but not in other continents; in those continents, other strange events occurred.

These ten strange events happened in the present Avasarpīṇī age, during the times of the Tirthamkaras as mentioned in the following two verses:—

उसहे अष्टहिसयं सिद्धं (१) सिअलजिणम्मिहरिवंसो (२) ।
नेमिजिणेऽवरकंकागमणं कण्हस्स संपत्तम् (३) ॥ १ ॥
इत्थीतित्थमल्ली (४) पुआअसंजयाण नवमजिणे (५) ।
अवसेसा^१ अच्छेरा वीरजिणिदस्स तित्थमि ॥ २ ॥

1. Usahe atthahiasayam siddham (1) Siala jiṇammi, Hari-vamso (2);
Nemi jiṇe' Varakankāgamaṇam Kaṇhassa sampattam (3) 1.
2. Itthi tittham Malli (4) puā asanjayāṇa navama jiṇe (5);
Avasesā accherā Vira jiṇindassa titthammi. 2.

1-2. One hundred and eight persons attained Siddhi सिद्धि Final Liberation during the time of Śree Rishabha-deva. The origin of Hari Vamśa हरिषंश, the Hari race took place during the time of Śree Śitala Nāth. The going of Kriṣṇa Vāsudeva to Apara Kankā अपरकंका happened during the time of Śree Nemi Nāth. A female became a Tirthankara during the time of Śree Malli Nāth. The worship of the unconsecrated came in vogue during the time of the ninth Tirthamkara i-e of Śree Suvidhi Nāth श्री सुविधिनाथ. The remaining five strange events viz 1. The occurrence of Upasargāḥ उपसर्गः troubles even during the Kevali stage—Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra had numerous troubles from gods during pre-Kevali stage and he had troubles from Gośāla during the Kevali stage. Such a thing never happens to a Tirthankara as he possesses a predominance of unusual merit. But it did occur in the case of Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra and hence it is reckoned as a strange event. 2. The Gabbhaharana गठभहरण transference of the foetus from one womb to another. This never happened with any Tirthankara except with Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra and hence it is a strange event. Such an event occurred only once during innumerable ages; 3. The Abhāvia Parisā अभाविआ परिसा The fruitlessness of the first preaching of a Tirthankara as the assembly consisted only of gods and lower animals who are devoid of any inclination to taking vows. This occurrence never happened in the case of any Tirthankara during innumerable Avasarpīni ages but it did happen in the case of Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra and hence it is a strange event 4. Camarotpātah चमरोत्पातः The ascent of Camarendra This is an accidental thing and hence it is a strange event and 5. Avayaranam Canda-Sūrāṇam अवयरणं चंद्रसूराणं The descent of the Moon and the Sun in their original Vimāna विमान celestial chariot at Kauśambi कौशाम्बी for the purpose of giving their respects to the Venerable Saint—these five strange events happened during the time of Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra.

नामगुत्तस्स वा कम्मस्स अवखीणस्स अवेइअस्स अणिज्जिण्णास्स उदएणं

Nāma guttassa vā kammaṭṭha akkhiṇassa aveiassa aṇijjīṇassa udaenām.

It was through the influence of the Nica Gotra Nāma Karma नीचगोप्रनामकर्म, a karma which is the cause of birth in a low family, which was not destroyed, which was not experienced, and the particles of which were not worn out, [that Venerable Saint Mahāvīra had to assume the form of a foetus in the embryo of a Brāhamani.]

This Nica Gotra Nāma Karma नीचगोप्रनामकर्म, (a variety of evil karma which produces birth in a low family) the Venerable Ascetic Bhagavān Mahāvīra had acquired during his third previous Bhava भव Existence, as Marici मरीचि the son of Bharata Cakravartin भरत चक्रवर्ती when he even during his ascetic life, had boasted of his birth in a very high family, his father being a Cakravartin, his grandfather being a Tirthankara—(viz Bhagavān Śree Rishabha-deva, the first Tirthankara of the present series of twenty-four Tirthankaras) and he himself being destined to become a Vāsudeva, a Cakravartin, and the last Tirthankara (as Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra) during his subsequent existences.

It was on account of the Nica Gotra Nāma Karma thus acquired, and which had remained unconsumed that Śramaṇa Bhagavāna Mahāvīra had to take the form of a foetus in womb of Brāhamani Devānandā देवानन्दा wife of Brāhamana Rishabha-datta ऋषभदत्त at Brāhmaṇa Kunda-grāma ब्राह्मणकुण्ड-ग्राम Nagara during his twenty- seventh Bhava.

Śakrendra then, thought:—

१८. जन्नं अरिहंता वा चक्रवटी वा, बलदेवा वा, वासुदेवा वा, अन्तकुलेसु वा, पन्तकुलेसु वा, तुच्छदरिहभिक्षुगिविणमाहणकुलेसु वा, आयाइंसु वा, आयाइंति वा, आयाइसंति वा, कुच्छिसि गव्यत्ताए वक्तमिंसु वा, वक्तमंति वा, वक्तमिसंति वा, नो चेव णं जोणीजम्मणनिक्षमणेणू निक्षमिंसु वा, निक्षमन्ति वा, निक्षमिसंति वा ॥ १८ ॥

18. Jannam Aribantā vā Cakkavatti vā Baladevā vā Vāsudevā vā, antakulesu vā panta-kulesu vā tucchadariddha bhikkhāga kiviṇa māhaṇa kulesu vā āyāinsu vā ayāinti vā ayāissanti vā kucchiṇsi gabbhattāe vakkaminsu vā vakkamanti vā vakkamissanti vā, no ceva ḥam joṇi jammana nikhamane-ḥam nikhaminsu vā nikhamanti vā nikhamissanti vā. 18.

That, indeed, under the influence of Nica Gotra Nāma Karma, Arhants or Cakravartins or Baladevas or Vāsudevas have come in the past, are coming during the present age, and will come in future or have taken, are taking during the present age, and will take in future, the form of a foetus in the womb, into low families, families with mean rules of conduct, families with very few family-members, in families of paupers, in families of misers, in families of beggars, or in the families of Brāhmans but they had never came out, they do not ever come out and they will never come out for birth in this world, thru the cavity of the vagina (of women of such families)."

The meaning is this:—Although the incarnation of an Arahanta or a Cakravartin or a Baladeva or of a Vāsudeva may happen in such low families, as a strange event, their birth in such families never occurred in the past, does not occur during the present age, and will never occur in future. 18

१९. अयं च णं समणे भगवं महावीरे जंबुद्धिवे दीवे भारहेवासे माहणकुण्डग्गामे नयरे उसभदत्तस्त माहणस्स कोडालसगुत्तस्स भारिआए देवाण्दाए माहणीए जालंधरसगुत्ताए कुच्छिसि गब्भत्ताए वकन्ते ॥ १९ ॥

19. Ayam ca ḥam samane bhagavam Mahāvīre Jambuddive dive Bhārahevāse Māhaṇa-Kundaggāme nayare Usabbadattassa māhaṇassa Kodālasa guttassa bhāriyāe Devāṇandāe māhaṇie Jālan-lharasa guttāe kucchimsi gabbhattāe vakkante. 19.

19. Here, visibly Śrīmāṇa Bhagavāna Mahāvīra has taken the form of a foetus in the womb of Brāhmaṇi Devāṇandā of

Jālandhara gotra, wife of Brāhmaṇa Riśabha-datta of Kodāla gotra in Brāhmaṇa-Kunda-grāma in Bharata Kṣetra in the continent of Jambu-dvīpa. 19.

२० तं जीअमेअं तीअपच्चुप्पन्नमणागयाणं सक्काणं देविंदाणं देवरायाणं अरिहंते भगवंते तहप्पगारेहिंतो अन्तकुलेहिंतो पन्तकुलेहिंतो तुच्छकुलेहिंतो दरिहकुलेहिंतो भिक्खागकुलेहिंतो किविणकुलेहिंतो वा, माहणकुलेहिंतो वा, तहप्पगारेसु उग्गकुलेसु वा, भोगकुलेसु वा, रायन्नकुलेसु वा नायकुलेसु वा खत्तियकुलेसु हरिवंसकुलेसु वा, अन्नयरेसु वा तहप्पगारेसु वा विसुद्धजाइ-कुलवंसेसु वा जाव रज्जसिरिं कारेमाणेसु पालेमाणेसु साहरावित्तए । तं सेअं खलु मम वि समाणं भगवं महावीरं चरमतिथ्यरं पुव्वतिथ्यर निहिद्वं माहणकुण्डगामाओ नयराओ उसभदत्तस्स माहणस्स भारिआए देवाणंदाए माहणीए जालंधरसगुत्ताए कुच्छिओ खत्तिअकुण्डगामे नयरे नायाणं खत्तिआणं सिद्धत्थस्स खत्तिअस्स कासवगुत्तस्स भारियाए तिसलाए खत्तिआणीए वासिद्वसगुत्ताए कुच्छिसि गव्भत्ताए साहरावित्तए, जे वि अ णं तिसलाए खत्तिआणीए गव्भेतं वि अ णं देवाणंदाए माहणीए जालंधरसगुत्ताए कुच्छिसि गव्भत्ताए साहरावित्तए त्ति कट्टु एवं संपेहेइ, संपेहिता हरिणेगमेसि पाइत्ताणिआहिवइं देवं सहावेइ सहावित्ता एवं वयासी ॥ २० ॥

20. Tam jīa meam tiapaccuppannamāṇāgayaṇam Sakkāṇam devindāṇam devarāīṇam Arihante bhagavante taḥappagā-rehinto anta-kulehinto panta-kulehinto tuccha-kulehinto dariddha-kulehinto bhikkhāga-kulehinto kivīṇa-kulehinto vā māhaṇa-kulehinto vā taḥappagāresu uggā-kulesu vā, bhoga-kulesu vā, rāīṇna-kulesu vā, nāyākulesu vā khattia-kulesu Harivaṁsa kulesu vā, annayaresu vā taḥappagāresu vā visuddha jīkula vamsesu vā jāva rajjasirim kāremāṇesu pālemānesu sāharāvittae / Tam seam khalu mama vi samaṇam bhagavam Mahāvīram carama titthayaram puvvatitthayara niddittham

maḥāna-kundaggāmāo nayarāo Usabha-dattassa māhaṇassa
 Kodālasa guttassa bhāriāe Devāṇandāe māhaṇie Jālandharasa
 guttāe kucchio Khattia-kunda-ggāme nayare Nāyāṇam khatti-
 āṇam Siddhatthassa khattiassa Kāsava guttassa bhāriyāe
 Tisalāe khattiāṇie Vāsitthasa guttāe kucchimsi gabbhattāe
 sāharāvittae je vi a ṣam Tisalāe khattiāṇie vāsitthasa guttāe
 gabbhe tam vi a ṣam Devāṇandāe māhaṇie Jālandharasa
 guttāe kucchimsi gabbhattāe sāharāvittāe tti kattu / Evam
 sampehei, sampehittā Hariṇegamesim pāittāṇiāhivaim devam
 saddāvei, saddāvittā evam vayāsi. 20

20. Hence, it is the established custom of all past present and future Śakras, Lords of the gods, and kings of the gods, to cause Arhanta Bhagavants to be removed from such-like families of अन्त्याः Antyāḥ, members of servile class from families with mean customs, from families with very few family-members from families of pauper's, from families of beggars, bards etc. from families of misers, from families of ब्राह्मणाः Brāhmaṇas (with begging proclivities) to such-like families of mighty persons appointed by Bhagavān Śree Rishabha-deva Swāmi as guardians of people, families appointed as भोगकुल Bhoga-Kula, Families of elderly members such as गुरु Guru, Preceptors, पुरोहित Purohita, Royal chaplains etc families of राज्यकुल Rājanya-kula (Families of friends and relatives of kings, (with almost equal status in life) family of ज्ञातकुल Jñāta ku'a-(a family of Kṣatriyas in which Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvira was born), families of भन्नीयकुल Kṣatriya Kula-(families of protectors of the world), to हरिषंशकुल Harivamṣa Kula-(in which the twentieth Tirthamkara Bhagavān Śree Muni Suvrata Swāmi and the twenty-second Tirthamkara, Bhagavān Śree Ariṣṭa Neṇi Prabhu, of the present series of twenty-four Tirthamkaras, were born) to other such-like families, (such as the family of भट्टाः Bhatāḥ, members of the सूर्यवंशीय Sūrya vamṣiya, the Solar Race, of the मल्लकि Mallaki family of the लेच्छकि Lecchaki family, of कौरव्याः Kauravyāḥ, members of Kuru-vamṣa) with pure जाति Jāti descent from the mother's side and कुल Kula, descent from paternal side.

It is therefore better that I should cause Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvira the last Tīrthamkara (of the present era) whose advent was predicted by former Tīrthamkaras to be removed from the womb of Brāhmaṇī Devānandā of Jālandhara gotra wife of Brāhmaṇa Riśabha-datta of Kodāla gotra from माहण कुडगामा भो नयरा ओ Māhaṇa Kuṇḍaggāmāo nayarāo from the Brāhmanical part of the town of Kuṇḍa-grāma, to the खत्तिय कुडगामे नयरे Khattiya Kuṇḍa ggāme nayare, to the Kṣatriya part of the town of Kuṇḍa-grāma, and to be placed as a foetus in the womb of Kṣatriyāṇi Triśalā of Vāsistha gotra, wife of Kṣatriya Siddhārtha of Kāṣyapa gotra belonging to the clan of ज्ञात्रि Jnātri kshatriyas; and to cause the foetus of Kshatriyāṇi Triśalā of the Vāsishtha gotra to be placed in the womb of Brāhmaṇī Devānandā of Jālandhara gotra.

Thus he reflected and having reflected, he called god हरिणे गमेसि Hariṇegamesi, the commander of his foot-troops, and having called him to his presence he spoke thus:—

२१. एवं खलु देवाणुप्यिआ ! न एअं भूअं, न एअं भव्यं, न एअं भविस्सं । जन्मं अरिहंता वा, चक्रवटी वा, बलदेवा वा, वासुदेवा वा, अन्तकुलेसु पन्तकुलेसु किवणकुलेसु दरिद्रकुलेसु तुच्छकुलेसु भिक्षागकुलेसु माहणकुलेसु वा आयाइंसु वा आयाइंति वा आयाइस्संति वा । एवं खलु अरिहंता वा, चक्रवटी वा, बलदेवा वा, वासुदेवा वा, उग्रकुलेसु वा, भोगकुलेसु राइनकुलेसु नायकुलेसु खत्तिअकुलेसु इक्षागकुलेसु हरिवंसकुलेसु वा, अन्नयरेसु वा, तहप्पगारेसु विसुद्धजाइकुलवंसेसु आयाइंसु वा आयाइंति वा आयाइस्संति वा ॥ २१ ॥

२२. अत्थि पुण एसे वि भावे लोगन्त्वेरयभूए अणंताहिं उस्सप्य-णीओसप्यणीहिं विइकंताहिं समुप्पज्जइ । नामगुच्छस्स वा कम्मस्स अवखीणस्स अवेइअस्स अणिज्जिणस्स उदएणं । जन्मं अरिहंता वा, चक्रवटी वा, बलदेवा वा, वासुदेवा वा, अंतकुलेसु वा, पन्तकुलेसु तुच्छकुलेसु किवणकुलेसुदरिद्रकुलेसु भिक्षागकुलेसु वा माहणकुलेसु वा, आयाइंसु वा आयाइंति वा आयाइस्संति

वा । नो चेव णं जोणीजम्मण निक्खमणेणं वा निक्खमिसु वा निक्ख-
मंति वा निक्खमिस्संति वा ॥ २२ ॥

२३. अयं च णं समणे भगवं महावीरे जंबुद्धीवे दीवे भारहे वासे
माहणकुंडग्गामे नयरे उसभदत्तस्स माहणस्स कोडालसगुत्तस्स भारिआए
देवाणंदाए माहणीए जालंधरसगुत्ताए कुच्छिसि गब्भत्ताए वकंते ॥ २३ ॥

२४. तं जीअमेअं तीअपच्चुप्पण्णमणागयाणं सक्काणं देविदाणं देवराईणं
अरिहंते भगवंते तहप्पगारेहिंतो अंतकुलेहिंतो पंतकुलेहिंतो तुच्छकुलेहिंतो
दरिद्धकुलेहिंतो किविणकुलेहिंतो वणीमगकुलेहिंतो माहणकुलेहिंतो
तहप्पगारेसु उग्गकुलेसु भोगकुलेसु रायन्नकुलेसु नायकुलेसु खत्तिअकुलेसु
इक्खागकुलेसु हरिवंसकुलेसु वा, अन्नयरेसु वा, तहप्पगारेसु विसुद्धजाइकुलवंसेसु
साहरावित्ताए ॥ २४ ॥

२५. तं गच्छ णं तुमं देवाणुप्पिए ! समणं भगवं महावीरं माहण
कुंडग्गामाओ नयराओ उसभदत्तस्स माहणस्स कोडालसगुत्तस्स भारिआए
देवाणंदाए माहणीए जालंधरसगुत्ताए कुच्छिओ खत्तिअकुंडग्गामे नयरे
नायाणं खत्तिआणं सिद्धत्थस्प खत्तिअस्स कासवगुत्तस्स भारिआए तिसलाए
खत्तिआणीए वासिद्वसगुत्ताए कुच्छिसि गब्भत्ताए साहराहि । जे वि अ णं
से तिसलाए खत्तिआणीए गब्मे तं पि अ णं देवाणंदाए माहणीए
जालंधरसगुत्ताए कुच्छिसि गब्भत्ताए साहराहि । साहरित्ता मम एअमाणत्तिअं
खिप्पामेव पच्चप्पिणाहि ॥ २५ ॥

21. Evam khalu devāṇuppiyā ! na eam bhūam, na eam bhavvam, na eam bhavissam । Jannam Arihantā va, Cakkavatti vā, Baladevā vā, Vāsudevā vā, anta-kulesu, panta-kulesu, tuccha-kulesu vā daridda-kulesu, kivaṇa kulesu, bhikkhāga-kulesu vā, māhaṇa-kulesu vā āyāinsu vā āyāinti vā āyāissanti vā. 21.

22. Atthi puṇa ese vi bhāve logaccherayabhūe aṇantāhim Ussappiṇi-Osappiṇihim viikkantāhim samuppajjai । Nāma

guttassa vā kammassa akkhiṇassa aveiassa aṇijjīṇṇassa
udae-ṇam | Jannam Arihantā vā Cakkavatti vā Baladevā vā
Vāsudevā vā, anta-kulesu vā, panta-kulesu vā, tuccha-kulesu vā,
daridda-kulesu vā, bhikkhāga kulesu vā, kiviṇa-kulesu vā,
māhana kulesu vā, āyāinsu vā, āyāinti vā, āyāissanti vā | No
ceva ṇam joṇi jāmmanaṇa nikkhamaṇeṇam nikkbaminsu vā,
nikkhamanti vā nikkhamsanti vā. 22.

23. Ayam ca, ṇam samaṇe bhagavam Mahāvīre Jambu-
ddive dīve Bhārahe vāse Māhaṇa-kuṇḍa-ggāme nayare Usabha-
dattassa māhaṇassa kodālasa guttassa bhāriāe Devāṇandāe
māhaṇie Jālandharassa guttāe kucchiṇsi gabhattāe vakkante. 23

24. Tam jīameam tiapaccupannamaṇagayāṇam Sakkāṇam
devindāṇam devarāīṇam Arihante bhagavante tahappagārehinto
anta-kulehinto panta-kulehinto. tuccha-kulehinto daridda
kulehinto kiviṇa kulehinto vaṇimaga kulehinto māhaṇa
kulehinto, tahappagāresu ugga-kulesu vā, bhoga kulesu vā
rāinna kulesu vā, Nāya kulesu vā, khattia kulesu vā, Ikkhāga
kulesu vā, Harivāṇsa kulesu vā annayaresu vā tahappagāresu
visuddha jāi kula vaṇsesu sāharāvittae. 24.

25. Tam gaccha ṇam tumam devāṇuppie ! samaṇam bhaga
vam Mahāviram Mahaṇa-Kundaggamāo nayarāo Usabhadattassa
māhaṇassa Kodālasa-guttassa bhāriāe Devāṇandāe māhaṇie
Jalandharassa-guttāe kucchio Khattia-kuṇḍa-ggāme nayare
Nāyāṇam khattiaṇam Siddhatthassa khattiassa Kāsava-guttassa
bhāriāe Tisalāe khattiāṇie Vāsitthasa-guttāe kucchiṇsi gabba-
ttāe sāharāhi, je vi a ṇam se Tisalāe khattiāṇie gabbahe tam
pi a ṇam Devāṇandāe māhaṇie Jalandharasa-guttāe kucchiṇsi
gabbaṭṭāe sāharāhi, sāharittā mama eamāṇattiam khippāmeva
paccappiṇāhi. 25.

21. Thus, indeed O beloved of the gods ! it never at all
happened, nor does it happen, nor will it ever happen that
Arahants, Cakravartins, Baladevas or Vāsudevas were born in
the past, are born (in the present age) and will be born in
future, in families of अन्त्याः Antyāḥ, Members of servile class,

in families with mean customs, in families of misers, in families of paupers, in families with very few family-members, in families of beggars, bards etc, in families of ब्राह्मणाः Brāhmaṇāḥ (with begging proclivities). Indeed, really, the Arahants, Cakravartins, Baladevas or Vāsudevas were born in the past, are born in the present (age) and will be born in future, in families known as उग्रकुल Ugra-kula, families of mighty persons appointed by Bhagavān Śree Rishabha-deva Swāmi as guardians of people, in families known as भोगकुल Bhoga-kula, Families of elderly members such as गुरु Gurus, Preceptors, पुरोहित Purohita, Royal chaplain etc, in राजन्यकुल Rājanya-kula Families of friends and relatives of kings with almost equal status in life, in ज्ञातकुल Jnāta-kula, in families of क्षत्रीयाः Kṣatriyāḥ, members of the warrior race, who protect the world, इक्ष्वागकुलेसु in Ikshvāku race, हरिवंसकुलेसु in Harivamsa race, or in other such-like families with pure जाति Jāti, Descent from the mother's side and pure कुल Kula, Descent from paternal side.

22. However, there is some thing like inevitable destiny which creates wonder in this world. It happens after the lapse of endless Avasarpinis and Utsarpinis, that, under the influence of the rise of नामगुत्तस्कम्मस्स Nāma guttassa kammaṭṭha, of the Karma named गोत्रकर्म Gotra karma which was not destroyed or experienced or worn out, Arahants, Cakravartins, Baladevās or Vāsudevās, in the past, present, and future, descend in i-e take the form of a foetus in the womb in low families in degraded families, in families with very few family-members, in families of paupers, in families of misers, in families of beggars, bards etc, but they were never brought forth in the past, they are never brought forth in the present, and they will never be brought forth in future, by birth through such a womb.

23.* In the Brāhmanical part of the town of Kundagrāma in Bhārata-varṣa, in the continent of Jambu-dvīpa, Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra has taken the form of a foetus

in the womb of Brāhmaṇi Devānanda of Jālandhara gotra, wife of Brāhmaṇa Rishabha-datta of Kodāla gotra.

24. Since it is the established custom of past, present, and future Śakras, lords of the gods, kings of the gods, to cause Arihanta Bhagavāns to be removed from such-like families of अन्त्यां Antyās, members of the servile classes, families with mean customs, families with few members, families of paupers, families of misers, families of beggars, bards etc, from families of Brāhmaṇas to such-like families of mighty persons appointed as guardians of people, families of elderly people (of kings), families of friends and relatives of kings, to Jnāta-kula, families of Kṣatriayas, to Ikṣvāku Race, Harivamśa Race or to other such-like families with pure descent from mother's side and from paternal side.

25. 'Go now, therefore, O beloved of the gods' remove Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvira from the Brāhmaṇical part of the town of Kuṇḍa-grāma, from the womb of Brāhmaṇi Devānandā of Jālandhara gotra, wife of Brāhmaṇa Rishabha datta of Kodāla gotra and place him as a foetus in the womb of Kṣatriāṇī Triśalā of Vāsiṣṭha gotra, wife of kṣatriya Siddhārtha of Kāsyapa gotra of the Jnātri Race in the Kṣatriya part of the town of Kuṇḍa-grāma and place the foetus of Kṣatriyāṇī Triśalā into the womb of Brāhmaṇi Devānandā of Jālandhara gotra. Having done so, quickly return and report to me that my order is duly executed.

26. तए ण से हरिणगमेसी पायत्ताणिआहिवै देवे सकेण देविंदेण देवरन्ना एवं बुते समाणे हटु जाव हिअए करयल जाव त्ति कट्ट “ज देवो आणवेई” त्ति आणाए विणएण वयणं पडिसुणोई, पडिसुणित्ता [सक्सस देविंदस्स देवरन्नो अंतिआओ पडिनिक्खमइ] पडिनिक्खमित्ता उत्तरपुरत्थिमं दिसीभागं अवक्कमइ, अवक्कमित्ता विउव्विअसमुग्धाएणं समोहणइ, समोहणित्ता संखिज्जाइं जोआणाइं दंडं निसिरइ, तं जहा-रयणाणं, वयराणं, वेरुलिआणं, लोहिअक्खाणं, मसारगल्लाणं, हंमगव्वभाणं, : पुलयाणं,

सोगंधिआणं, जोईरसाणं, अंजणाणं, अंजणपुलयाणं जायरूवाणं, सुभगाणं, अंकाणं, फलिहाणं, रिट्टाणं, अहावायरे पुग्गले परिसाडेइ, परिसाडित्ता अहासुहुमे पुग्गले परिआएइ ॥ २६ ॥

२७. परिआइत्ता दुच्चंपि वेउव्विअसमुग्धाएणं समोहणइ, समोहणित्ता उत्तरवेउव्विअं रूवं विउव्वइ, विउव्वित्ता ताए उक्किट्टाए, तुरिआए, चवलाए, चंडाए, जयणाए, उध्युआए, सिग्धाए, [छेआए] दिव्वाए, देवगईए वीईवयमाणे वीईवयमाणे तिरिअमसंखिज्ञाणं दीवसमुद्धाणं मज्जं मज्जेणं जेणेव जंबुहीवे भारहे वासे जेणेव माहणकुङ्डग्गामे नयरे जेणेव उसभदत्तस्स माहणस्स गिहे जेणेव देवाणंदा माहणी तेणेव उवागच्छइ, उवागच्छित्ता आलोए समणस्स भगवओ महावीरस्स पणामं करेइ, पणामं करित्ता देवाणंदाए माहणीए सपरिज्ञाए ओसोवणि दलइ, दलित्ता असुहे पुग्गले अवहरइ, अवहरित्ता सुभे पुग्गले पक्खिवइ, पक्खिवित्ता “अणुजाणउ मे भयवं” त्ति कडु समणं भगवं महावीरं अव्वावाहं अव्वावाहेणं दिव्वेणं पहावेणं करयलसंपुडेणं गिष्हइ, करयलसंपुडेणं गिष्हित्ता जेणेव खत्तिअकुङ्डग्गामे नयरे जेणेव सिद्धत्थस्स खत्तिअस्स गिहे जेणेव तिसला खत्तिआणी तेणेव उवागच्छइ, उवागच्छित्ता तिसलाए खत्तिआणीए सपरिज्ञाए ओसोवणि दलइ, दलित्ता असुहे पुग्गले अवहरइ, अवहरित्ता सुहे पुग्गले पक्खिवइ, पक्खिवित्ता समणं भगवं महावीरं अव्वावाहं अव्वावाहेणं दिव्वेणं पहावेणं तिसलाए कुच्छिसि गब्भत्ताए साहरइ, जे वि अ णं से तिसलाए गृभे तं पि अ णं देवाणंदाए माहणीए जालंधरसगुत्ताए कुच्छिसि गब्भत्ताए साहरइ, साहरित्ता जामेव दिसि पाउभूए तामेव दिसि पडिगए ॥ २७ ॥

२८. Tae nam se Hariñegamesi pāyattiāñiāhivai deve Sakkeñāmī devindeñam devarannā evam vutte samāñe hattha jāva hiyae karayala jāva tti kattu “ Jam devo āñavei ” tti āñāe viññaeñam vayañam padisuñi, padisuñitta [Sakkassa devindassa devaranno antiāo padinikkhamai,] padinikkhamittā uttara

puratthimam disibhāgam avakkamai, avakkamittā viuvvia samugghāe ḥam samohaṇai samohaṇittā sankhijjāim joaṇam dandam nisirai, tam jahā-Rayanāṇam, Vayarāṇam, Veruliāṇam, Lohiakkāṇam, Masāragallāṇam, Hansa gabbhāṇam, Pulayāṇam, Sogandhiāṇam, Joirasāṇam, Anjaṇāṇam, Anjaṇapulayāṇam, Jāyarūvāṇam, Sūbhagāṇam, Aṇkāṇam, Phalihāṇam, Ritthāṇam-ahābāyare puggale parisādai, parisādittā, ahāsuhume puggale pariāei.

27. Pariāittā duccam pi veuvvia samugghāeṇam samohaṇai, samohaṇittā uttaravenuvvia rūvam viuvvai, viuvvittā tāe ukkitthāe, turiāe, avalāe candāe jayaṇāe uddhuāe, sigghāe, divvāe, devagāe viīvayamāṇe viīvayamāṇe tiriamasankkhijjāṇam diva-samuddāṇam majjhim, majjeṇam jeṇeva Jambuddive Bhārahe vāse Māhaṇa Kuṇḍa-ggāme nayare jeneva Usabha-dattassa māhaṇassa gehe jeṇeva Devānandā māhaṇi teneva uvāgacchai, uvāgacchittā āloe samaṇassa Bhagavao Mahāvīrassa paṇamam karei, paṇamam karittā, Devānandāe māhaṇie sa-parijanāe osovaṇim dalai, dalitta asuhe puggale avaharai, avaharittā subhe puggale pakkhivai, pakkhivittā “Aṇujāṇau me bhayavam” tti kattu samaṇam bhagavam Mahāvīram avvābāham avvābāhenā divvenā pahāvenām karayala sampudeṇam giṇhai, giṇhittā jeṇeva Khattia-kuṇḍa-ggāme nayare jeṇeva Siddhatthassa khattiassa gehe jeṇeva Tisalāe khattiāṇie teneva uvāgacchai, uvāgacchittā Tisalāe khattiāṇie sa-parijanāe osovaṇim dalai, dalittā asuhe puggale avaharai, avaharittā suhe puggale pakkhivai, pakkhivittā samaṇam bhagvam Mahāvīram avvābāham avvābāhenām divvenām pahāvenām Tisalāe kuchinsi gabbhattāe sāharai, je vi a ḥam se Tisalāe gabbhe tam pi a ḥam Devānandāe māhaṇie Jālandharasaguttāe kuchinsi gabbattāe sāharai, sāharittā jāmeva disim pāubhūe tāmeva disim padigae.

26. When Hariṇegamesi, the divine chief of the foot-troops, was thus spoken to by Sakra, the Indra of the gods, the king of the gods, he became pleased etc with the heart expanding with joy and joining the palms of his hands so as to bring the ten nails together, and

placing his folded hands in front of his forehead, modestly accepted the words of the command, saying "Just as your Majesty orders." Having accepted the words of command, he went out of the presence of Sakra, the Indra of the gods the king of the gods, and departed towards the north-east direction. Having departed, he transformed himself through his supernatural power of transformation and stretched himself out like a staff for numerous yojans; while doing so, he took hold of the undermentioned gems viz वयराणं Vayarānam वज्ररत्नं Vajra-ratna Diamonds, वेरुलिआणं Veruliāṇam वैदूर्यरत्नं Vaidūrya ratna -cat's eye gem, लोहिअक्खाणं Lohiakkhāṇam लोहिताक्षरत्नं Lohitākṣa ratna, A kind of red gem, (not ruby, very rare) मसारगल्लाणं Masāragallāṇam मसाररत्नं Masāra ratna, Saphires हंसगव्यभाणं Hansa-gabbhāṇam हंसगर्भरत्नं Hansa garbha ratna, पुलयाणं Pulayāṇam पुलकरत्नं Pulaka ratna, सोगन्धिआणं Sogandhiāṇam सोगन्धिकरत्नं Sangandhika ratna जोईरसाणं Joi-rasāṇam ज्योतिरसरत्नं Jyoti-rasa ratna अंजणाणं Anjaṇāṇam अंजनरत्नं Anjana-ratna अंजणपुलयाणं Anjana pulayāṇam अंजनपुलकरत्नं Anjana-pulaka ratna, जायरुद्धाणं Jāya-rūvāṇam जातिरूपरत्नं Jāti-rūpa ratna सुभगाणं Subhagāṇam सुभागरत्नं Subhāga ratna, अंकाणं Aṅkāṇam अंकरत्नं Aṅka ratna, फलिहाणं Phalihāṇam स्फटिकरत्नं Sphatika ratna, Crystal gem, रित्ताणं Ritthāṇam रित्तरत्नं Ritta ratna. He rejected the gross particles (of these precious gems) and retained the finer ones

27. Having retained them, he transforms himself for a second time by वैक्रिय लमुद्घात Vaikriya Samudghāta, A forcible and simultaneous rod-like emanation of Karmic molecules from soul-particles at the time of changing his body and an उत्तर वैक्रिय रूप Uttara Vaikriya Rūpa, (a form other than his original divine form, created by the Vaikriya power of contracting or expanding his body at any time, to any size one wishes; having done it, he goes with that excellent, speedy, wavering, fierce, exerting, quick like the motion of dust-clouds in the sky, swift forcible (a gait capable of removing hindrances) divine motion of gods, passing down obliquely right through numberless continents and oceans and arrives in Jambu dvīpa in Bharatavarṣa in the Brahmanical part of the town of Kuṇḍa

grāma at the house of Brāmaṇa Riśabhadatta where Brāhmaṇi Devānanda lived. Having arrived, instantly on seeing Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra, he makes a bow to him, and having bowed down, he puts Brāmaṇi Devānanda with her household members into profound deep sleep; having done so, he removes impure particles and places in, pure particles. Having placed them and saying “ May the Venerable One permit me ” he takes Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra into the cavity of the folded palms of his hands without hurting him, comfortably and by his divine supernatural power.

[He took Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra into the cavity of the palms of his hands in such a way, that it did not cause the slightest pain to the foetus. It is said in Bhagavati Sūtra:—

प्रभू णं भंते ! हरिणेगमेसी सकदूए इत्थीगब्भं नहसिरंसि वा रोम
कूर्वसि वा साहरित्तए वा निहरित्तए वा ? हंता प्रभू, नो चेव णं तस्स गब्भस्स
जावाहं वा विवाहं वा उप्पएज्जा, छविच्छेअं पुण करिज्जा ”

Prabhū ṣam bhante ! Hariṇegameśi Sakkadūe itthi-
gabbham nahasramasi va romakūvamisi vā sāharittae vā
niharittae ? Hantā Prabhū, no ceva ṣam tassa gabbhassa
ābāham vā vi-bāham va, uppaejjā, chaviccheam puṇa karijjā.

O worshipful master ! Is Hariṇegameśi, the messenger of Śakra, able to place the foetus of a female on the top of a nail or in the pores of a hair or to remove it from there ? Yes, he is able. He does not invariably cause any pain or any particular pain to the foetus. An incision into the skin is only done.]

Having taken him in the cavity of the folded palms of his hands, he goes to the Kṣatriya part of the town of Kuṇḍa-
grāma, to the house of kṣatriya Siddhārtha, where Kṣatriyāṇi Triśalā lived and having gone there, he puts Kṣatriyāṇi Triśalā with her household members into profound deep sleep. Having induced deep sleep, he removes unclean particles and having

removed them, he places clean particles; having placed them, he places the foetus of Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra, in the uterus of Kṣatriyāṇi Triśalā, comfortably, without injury, by his divine supernatural powers.

[Here, there are four varieties of removal of foetus. 1. From one uterus to another. 2. From uterus to vagina. 3. From vagina to uterus and 4. Vagina to vagina. In this case, taking the foetus through the vagina and placing it into the uterus is the method followed]

Then he places the foetus of Kṣatriyāṇi Triśalā, as a foetus in the uterus of Brāhmaṇi Devānandā of Jālandhara gotra and having placed it, he went back in the same direction from which he had come. 27.

२८. ताए उक्तिटाए, तुरियाए, चवलाए, चंडाए, जयणाए, उधुआए, सिग्धाए, दिव्वाए, देवगद्दाए, तिरिअमसंखिज्ञाणं दीवसमुद्दाणं मज्जं मज्जेणं लोअणसयसाहस्रिसएहि विग्गहेहि उप्पयमाणे जेणामेव सोहम्मे कप्पे सोहम्मवडिसए विमाणे, सकंसि सीहासणंसि, सक्के देविंदे देवराया, तेणामेव उवागच्छइ, उवागच्छित्ता सक्कस्स देविंदस्स देवरामो एअमाणत्तिअं खिप्पामेव पच्चप्पिण्ड ॥ २८ ॥

28. Tāe ukkitthāe, turiyāe, cavalae, candāe jayaṇāe, uddhuāe, sigghāe, divvāe, devagaie, tiriamasamkhijjāṇam dīvasamuddāṇam majjhām-majjhēṇam joaṇa saya sāhassiehim viggahēhim uppayamāṇe jeṇāmeva Sohamme kappe Sohamma vadinsae vimāṇe, Sakkamsi sīhāsaṇamsi. Sakke devinde deva-rāyā, teṇāmeva uvāgacchai, uvāgacchittā Sakkassa devindassa devaranno eamāṇattiam khippāmeva paccappiṇai. 28

28. Then with that excellent, speedy, wavering, fierce, exerting, quick-like the motion of dust-clouds in the sky, swift, divine motion of gods, he flew upwards passing right through numberless continents and oceans of the middle world,

taking hundred thousand yojanas in each motion and returned to Saudharma Kalpa, the celestial abode called Saudharma Avatamsaka, where Śakra, the chief of gods, king of the gods, sat on the throne named Śakra; having returned, he reports to Śakra, chief of gods, king of gods, on the quick execution of his command. 28

२९. ते णं कालेणं ते णं समएणं समणे भगवं महावीरे जे से वासाणं तच्चे मासे पंचमे पक्खे आसोअबहुले तस्स णं आसोअबहुलस्स तेरसीपक्खेणं बासीइ राइंदिएहिं विइक्कंतेहिं तेसीइमस्स राइंदिअस्स अंतरावड्माणे हिआणुकंपएणं देवेण हरिणेगमेसिणा सक्कवयणसंदिट्टेणं माहणकुंडग्गामाओ नयराओ उसभदत्तस्स माहणस्स कोडालसगुत्तस्स भारिआए देवाणंदाए माहणीए जालंधरसगुत्ताए कुच्छीओ खत्तिअकुंडग्गामे नयरे नायाणं खत्तिआणं सिद्धत्थस्स खत्तिअस्स कासवगुत्तस्स भारिआए तिसलाए खत्तिआणीए वासिड्गुत्ताए पुञ्चरत्तावरत्तकालसमयंसि हत्थुत्तराहिं नक्खत्तेणं जोगमुवागणं अञ्चावाहं दिव्वेणं पहावेणं गव्यत्ताए साहरिए ॥ २९ ॥

३०. ते णं काले णं ते णं समए णं समणे भगवं महावीरे तिन्नाणोवगए आवि होत्था, साहरिजिस्सामित्ति जाणइ, साहरिजमाणे नो जाणइ साहरिएमि त्ति जाणइ ॥ ३० ॥

29. Te ḥam kāle ḥam te ḥam samae ḥam Samaṇe Bhagavam Mahāvīre je se vāsāṇam tacce māse pancame pakkhe Asoabahule tassa ḥam Asobahulassa terasipakkheṇam basī rāimdiehim viikkantehim tesīmassa rāimdiassa antarāvattamāṇe hiāṇukampaeṇam devena Hariṇegamesiṇā Sakkavayana samdittheṇam Mahaṇa-kuṇḍa-ggāmāo nayarāo Usabhadattassa māhaṇassa Kodālasaguttassā bhāriāe Devāṇandāe māhaṇie Jalandharasa guttāe kucchīo Khattia-kuṇḍaggāme nayare nāyāṇam khattiāṇam Siddhatthassa khattiāssa Kāsavaguttassā bhāriāe Tisalāe khattiāṇie Vāsitthasa guttāe puva rattavaratta kāla samayamsi Hatthuttarāhim nakkhatteṇam jogamuvāgāeṇam

avvābāham avvābāhenam divvenam pahāveṇam kucchimsī¹
gabbhattāe sahrie.

Te नाम काले नाम ते नाम सामै नाम सामाने भगवाम
महाविरे तिन्नानोवगाए अवि होत्थाः, सहरिजिस्सामि त्ति जानाइ,
सहरिजामाने नो जानाइ सहरिएमि त्ति जानाइ.

29. During that age, at that time, in the third month of the rainy season, the fifth fortnight, the dark fortnight of Āśvina, on the thirteenth day of the dark fortnight Āśvina, after the lapse of eighty-two nights and days, during the eighty-third night, the foetus of Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra was, on the command of Śakra, removed by the compassionate and devout god Hariṇegameśi from the uterus of Brāhmaṇī Devānandā of Jalandhara gotra, wife of Brāhmaṇa Riśabha-datta of Kodāle gotra of the Brāhmanical part of Kuṇḍagrāma and painlessly and comfortably lodged by divine supernatural power as a foetus in the uterus of Kṣatriyāṇī Triśalā of Vāsiṣṭha gotra, wife of Kṣatriya Siddhārtha of Kāśyapa gotra of the clan of ज्ञात Jnāta kṣatriyas, in the kṣatriya part of the town of Kuṇḍagrāma, in the middle of the night, when the moon was in conjunction with the constellation उत्तराफालगुनी Uttarāphālguni, whose next is हस्त Hasta.

30. During that age, at that time, the knowledge of Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra (with regard to this transaction) was three-fold:—he knew that he will be removed; he did not know that he is being removed and he knew that had been removed.

The poet says:—

सिद्धार्थपार्थिवकुलासगृहप्रवेशे मौहृत्तमागयमानइव ध्यं यः ।
रात्रिंदिवान्युषितवान् भगवान्द्रव्यशीति, विप्रालये स चरमो जिनराट् पुनातु ॥१॥

Siddhārtha pārthiva kulāpta griha praveśe mauhūrttamāgaya māna
iva kṣaṇam yah ।

Rātrimdivānyuṣitavān bhagavān dvyaśitim viprālaye sa caramo
Jinarāt punātu. 1.

May the last Jina Tirthankara Bhagavān, who lived for eighty-two days, at the house of a Brāhmaṇa, as if for the purpose of inquiring about an auspicious moment for entering the house of the renowned family of King Siddhārtha, bless us !

[Besides, in this connection, the question is “ Why is it said that Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra did not know while he was being removed, although (1) he had three varieties of knowledge, (2) the act of removal lasted for numerous moments and (3) Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra possessed an immense amount of much superior knowledge than the god doing the act of removal ?

The answer to this querry is that this sentence shows the dexterity of the act. Hariṇegameśi, the messenger of Śakra, performed the act of removal of the foetus in such a masterly way that although Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra knew that he was being removed, he was, so to say, unmindful of it as there was a complete absence of any pain.

Some one may as well say “ You removed a thorn from my foot in such a way that I did not even know it.

Besides, when there is an overwhelming predominance of the enjoyment of pleasures, such an occurrence is met with in the sacred books also. For instance,

तर्हि देवा वंतरिआ वरतरुणीगीअवाइअरवेणं ।
निञ्चं सुहिअपमुइआ गयंपि कालं न याणति ॥

Tarhi devā Vantariā vara taruṇīgī vāi ravenām;
Niccam suhiapamuiā gayam pi kālam no yānanti.

Therefore, Vyantara gods, rejoiced by the melodious sound of dancing and music of excellent young damsels, do not certainly know the time that has gone by.

Also, there is a reading in आचाराङ्गसूत्र Acārāṅga Sūtra.

साहरिज्जमाणे वि जाणइ [३९९ सू०]

Sāharijjamāṇe vi jāṇai.

He knew also that he was being removed.

This explanation has been given with an idea of avoiding any misunderstanding between the two readings.

३१. जं रयणि च णं समणे भगवं महावीरे देवाणंदाए माहणीए जालंधरसगुत्ताए कुच्छिओ तिसलाए खत्तिआणीए वासिद्वसगुत्ताए कुच्छिसि गव्भत्ताए साहरिए, तं रयणि च णं सा देवाणंदा माहणी सयणिज्जंसि सुत्तजागरा ओहीरमाणी ओहीरमाणी इमे एआरुवे उराले जाव चउद्दस महासुमिणे तिसलाए खत्तिआणीए हडे पासित्ता णं पडिबुद्धा । तं जहा-गय० वसह० गाहा ॥ ३१ ॥

३२. जं रयणि च णं समणे भगवं महावीरे देवाणंदाए माहणीए जालंधरसगुत्ताए कुच्छिओ तिसलाए खत्तिआणीए वासिद्वसगुत्ताए कुच्छिसि गव्भत्ताए साहरिए, तं रयणि च णं सा तिसला खत्तिआणी तंसि तारिसगंसि वासधरंसि अबिभतरओ सचित्तकम्मे, वाहिरओ दूमिअघडे मट्टे, विचित्तउल्लोअचिल्लिअतले मणिरयणपणासिअंधयारे, बहुसमसुविभत्तभूमिभागे, पश्चवन्नपरससुरहिमुकपुण्पुंजोवयारकलिए, कालागुरु-पवरकुंदरुक-तुरुक-डज्जंतधूव-मघमघंतंगंधुदधुआभिरामे, सुगंधवरगंधिए, गंधवडिभूए, तंसि तारिसगंसि सयणिज्जंसि सालिंगणवडिए, उभओ बिब्बोअणे, उभओ उन्नए, मज्जे णयंगंभीरे, गंगापुलिणवालुआउद्दलसालिसए, उवचिअखोमिअ-दुगुल्लपडिच्छन्ने, सुविरहअरयत्ताणे, रत्तंसुअसंबुडे, सुरम्मे, आइणगरूअ-बूरनवणीयतूलतुलफासे, सुगन्धवरकुसुमचुन्नसयणोवयारकलिए, पुञ्चरत्तावरत्त-कालसमयंसि सुत्तजागरा ओहीरमाणी ओहीरमाणी इमे एयारुवे उराले जाव चउद्दस महासुमिणे पासित्ता, णं पडिबुद्धा । तं जहा-गय १ वसह २

सीह ३ अभिसेअ ४ दाम ५ ससि ६ दिण्यरं ७ श्वर्यं ८ कुंभं ९
पउमसर १० सागर ११ विमाण (भवण) १२ रथणुच्चय १३ सिहिं च
१४ ॥ ३२ ॥

31. Jam rayaṇim ca ṇam samaṇe bhagavam Mahāvire Devāṇandāe mahaṇie Jālandharasa guttāe kucchio Tisalāe khattiāṇie Vāsitthasa guttāe kucchimsi gabbhattāe sāharie, tam rayaṇim ca ṇam sā Devāṇandā mahaṇi sayaṇijjamsi puttajāgarā ohiramāṇi ohiramāṇi ime eārūve urāle jāva cauddasa mahāsumiṇe Tisalāe khattiāṇie hade pāsittā ṇam padibuddhā / Tam jahā—Gaya—Vasaha—gāhā. 31.

32. Jam rayaṇim ca ṇam samaṇe bhagavam mahāvire Devāṇandāe māhaṇie Jālandharasa guttāe kucchio Tisalāe khattiāṇie Vāsitthase guttāe kucchimsi gabbhattāe sāharie, tam rayaṇim ca ṇam sā Tisalā khattiāṇi tamsi tārisagamsi vāsa-gharamsi abbhintarao sacittakamme, bāhirao dūmiaghatte matthe, vicitta ulloa cillia tale manirayaṇa paṇāsiandhayāre, bahusama suvibhata bhūmībhāge, panca vanna saras surahi mukka puppha punjovayāra kalie, kālāguru—pavara kundaru-kka—turukka—dajjhanta dhūva—magha maghanta gandhud dhuā-bhirāme, sugandha vara gandhie, gandhavatti bhūe, tamsi tarisagamsi sayaṇijjamsi sālingaṇavattie, ubhao bibboṇe, ubhao unnae, majjhe ṇayagambhīre, Gangā puliṇa vāluā uddā-lasālisae, uvacia khomia dugullapatta padicchanne, suviraia rayattāṇe, rattamsua samvude, suramme, āīṇaga—rūṇa būra navanīya tūla tullaphāse, sugandha vara kusuma cunna sayaṇo vayāra kalie, pūvva rattāvaratta kāla samayamsi puttajāgarā ohiramāṇi ohiramāṇi ime eyārūve urāle jāva cauddasa mahāsu-miṇe pāsittā, ṇam padibuddhā । Tam jahā—1 Gaya 2 Vasaha 3 Siha 4 Abhisea 5 Dāma 6 Sasi 7 Diṇayaram 8 Jhayam 9 Kumbham । 10 Paumasara 11 Sāgara 12 Vimāṇa—Bhavaṇa 13 Rayaṇuccaya 14 Sihim ca. 32.

31. During the night in which the foetus of Śramaṇa Bhṛgavān Mahāvīra was removed from the uterus of Brāhmaṇi

Devāṇḍā of Jālandhara gotra to that of Kṣatriyāṇī Triśalā of Vāsiṣṭha gotra, the Brāhmaṇī Devananda, while lying on her couch in a state between sleeping and waking—taking fits of sleep, woke up on seeing these praiseworthy etc fourteen great dreams, taken away by Kṣatriyāṇī Triśalā. They are—
Elephant, Bull etc. Gāthā. 31

32. During the night in which the foetus of Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra was removed from the uterus of Brāhmaṇī Devāṇḍā of Jālandhara gotra to that of Kṣatriyāṇī Triśalā of Vāsiṣṭha gotra, Kṣatriyāṇī Triśalā was in her bed-chamber of which the interior was decorated with paintings, and the external surface was white-washed, well-polished, and soft, the ceiling was painted with various pictures, and was shining, the darkness was removed by jewels and precious stones and the floor was perfectly level and adorned with well-arranged auspicious figures; which was furnished with offerings of heaps of juicy fragrant flowers of all the five colours strewn here and there; was delightful on account of the fragrance of scented fumes arising from the burning of कालागुरु Kālaguru, Black aloe, finest कुदरुक्क Kundarukka, a kind of fragrant substance used as incense and तुरुक्क Turukka, A kind of myrrh; Benzoin; was exquisitely scented with excellent perfumes and turned as it were into a pastile of fragrant substances; on a couch with a mattress of the length of a man's body, with pillows at both places (at the head and at the foot), raised on both sides, depressed and deep in the middle, soft as if one placed his foot on the sand of the low sand-bank of the Ganges; covered with a well-cured half-silken bed-sheet, with a well-arranged रजात्राणा Rajastrāṇā, a sheet-covering for protecting the bed from dust (when not used); hung with red mosquito-curtains; delightful, soft to the touch like well-tanned leather, cotton wadding, बूर Būra, a kind of soft vegetation, and butter; furnished with comforts of a bed such as highly fragrant flowers and perfumed powders—(in such a bed-chamber and on such a bed) Kṣatriyāṇī Triśalā, in the middle of the night



VISION OF FOURTEEN FAMOUS DREAMS.

while in a state between sleeping and waking, taking fits of sleep—woke up on seeing these praiseworthy etc fourteen great dreams viz 1 An elephant, 2 A bull, 3 A lion, 4 The anointing of Śri Devi (goddess of wealth) 5 A garland, 6 The moon, 7 The Sun, 8 A banner 9 A Kalaśa (a festal jar) 10 A lotus-lake, 11 A sea, 12 A celestial chariot, 13 A heap of jewels and 14 A smokeless flame. 32

३३. तए णं सा तिसला खत्तिआणी तप्पदमयाए [तओ अ]
 चउहंत-उसिअ-गलिअविपुलजलहर-हारनिकर-खीरसागर-ससंककिरण-दग-
 रय-रथमहासेलपंडुरं, समागयमहुअर-सुगंधदाणवासिअ कवोलमूलं, देवरा-
 यकुंजरवरप्पमाणं, पिच्छइ, सजलधणविपुलजलहरगजिअगंभीर चारुघोसं,
 इभं सुभं सब्बलक्खणकयंविअं वरोरुं ॥ १ ॥ ३३ ॥

33. Tae ᱞam sā Tisalā khattiāṇī tappadhamayāē [tao a] cauddanta-usia-galia vipula jalahara-hāranikara-khīra-sāgara-sasaṇka kiraṇa-dagaraya-raya mahāsela panduram, samāgaya-mahuara-sugandha dāṇa vāśia kavola mūlam, devarāya kuṇjara-varappamāṇam picchai, sajala ghaṇa vipula jalahara gajjia-gambhira cāru ghosam, ibham subham savva lakkhaṇa kayam-biam varorum 1. 33.

33. Then, Kṣatriyāṇī Triśalā sees, during her first dream an excellent, enormous, praiseworthy elephant, possessing a mass of all auspicious marks, with four tusks as white as the extensive rain-cloud raised up high and emptied (after a shower) or a dense mass of a necklace of pearls or the ocean of milk or the beams of the moon or the spray of water, or the great silvery mountain (called वैताढ्य Vaitādhya); whose temples were perfumed with highly scented temple-juice which attracted bees; equalling the excellent dimensions of the elephant of the king of gods (Airāvāṇa) and uttering a deep sound as pleasant as the thundering of a dense extensive rain-cloud filled with water. (1) 33

३४. तओ पुणो धवलकमलपत्तपयराइरेगरुवप्पभं, पहासमुदओवहारेहिं सव्वओ चेव दीवयंतं, अइसिरिभरपिल्लणा-विसप्पत-क्रंत-सोहंत-चारु-ककुहं, तणु-सुद्ध-सुकुमाल-लोमनिद्धच्छविं, थिरसुबद्ध-मंसलोवचिअ-लटु-सुविभत्त सुंदरगं, पिच्छह, घण-वट्ट-लटु-उक्किटु-तुप्पगगतिक्खसिंगं, दंतं, सिवं, समाण सोहंतसुद्धदंतं, वसहं, अमिअगुणमंगलमुहं ॥ ३४ ॥

34. Tao puṇo dhavala kamala patta payarāi rega ruvapp-abham, paha samudaoovahārehim savvao ceva divayantam, aisiribhara pillapā-visappanta-kanta-sohanta-cāru-kakuham, taṇu-suddha-sukumāla-loma niddhacchavim, thira subaddha-mansalovacia-lattha-suvibhutta sunderaṅgam, picchai, ghaṇa-vatta-ukkittha-tuppagga tikkhasingam, dantam, sivam, samāna sohanta suddha dantam, vasaham, amiaguṇa maṅgala muham.

34. Then, she saw a tame lucky bull, of a whiter hue than that of a mass of petals of white lotus, decidedly illuminating all around by the diffusion of a mass of light; whose charming, splendid, and beautiful hump was dancing rejoicingly owing to the collection of its charms; whose glossy skin was covered with thin, spotless, and very soft hairs; whose body was firm, well-formed, muscular, well-nourished, attractive well-proportioned and handsome; whose horns were solid, round, well-nourished, excellent, polished (with grease) and pointed at the top; whose teeth were equal (in size), brilliant, and spotless. He was the auspicious source of innumerable virtuous qualities. (2). 34

३५. तओ पुणो हारनिकर-खीरमागर-ससंककिरण-दगरयरययमहा सेलपुंडुरतरं, रमणिज्जपिच्छणिज्जं, थिरलटुपउटुं, वट्ट-पीवर-सुसिलिट्ट-विसिट्ट-तिक्खदाढाविडंबिअमुहं, परिकम्भिअजच्छकमलकोमल-पमाणसोभंत लटुउटुं, रचुप्पलपत्त-मउअसुकुमालतालु-निष्ठालिअग्जीहं, मूसागयपवर कणगताविअ-आवत्तायंत-वट्ट-तडिविमलसरिसनयणं, विसालपीवरवरोरुं,

पदिपुन्नविमलखंयं, मिउ-विसयसुहुम-लक्षणपसत्थ-विच्छिन्नकेसराडोवसो-हिअं, ऊसिअ-सुनिम्मिअ-सुजाय-अप्पोडिअलंगूलं, सोमं, सोमाकारं, लीलायंतं, नहयलाओ उवयमाणं, नियगवयणमइवयंतं, पिच्छइ सा, गाढतिक्षणगनहं, सीहं, वयणसिरीपल्लवपत्तचारुजीहं ॥ ३ ॥ ३५ ॥

35. Tao pūṇo hāra nikara-khira sāgara-saśāṅka kiraṇa-dagaraya-rayaya mahāsela pañdurataram, ramaṇijja picchaṇijjam, thira lattha pauttham, vatta-pivara-susilittha--visitthatikkha dādhā vidambia muham, parikammia jacca kamala komala-pamāṇa sobhanta lattha uttham, rattuppala patta-maua sukumāla tālu-nillāli aggajīham, mūsāgaya pavara kaṇaga tāvia-āvattāyanta-vatta-tadi vimala sarisa nayaṇam, visāla pivara varorum, padipunna vimala khandham, miu-visaya suhuma-lakkhaṇa pasattha-vicchinna kesarā-dova sohiam, ūśia sunimmia-sujāya-apphodia langūlam, somam, somākāram, līlāyantam, nahayalāo ovayamāṇam, uiyaga vayaṇa maivayantam, picchai, sā, gādha tikkhagga nabam, sīham, vayaṇa sīri pallava patta cāru jīham. (3) 35.

35. Then, further, she sees a beautiful, handsomely-shaped sportive lion coming down from the vault of the sky and entering her mouth—a lion of a hue whiter than that of a dense mass of a neckless of pearls or the ocean of milk or the beams of the moon or sprays of water or the great silver mountain, charming, and beautiful to look at; who had firm and powerful farearms and a mouth adorned with round, thick, well-joined, excellent, sharp, teeth; whose beautiful lips shining through their proportions, appeared as if well-tanned and as soft as the best lotus; whose very tender palate was as soft as the petals of a red lotus and the tip of the tongue was coming out quickly; whose eyes, resembling pure lightning, revolved around like red-hot best gold heated in a crucible; whose excellent thighs were extensive and strong; whose shoulders were full and faultless; who was adorned with an extensive long mane of soft, white, fine, hairs of best quality; whose

tail was raised up, well-bent round, well-grown and swinging; the tips of whose nails were very sharp; whose lovely tongue was spread out as an offshoot of the beauty of his face.

३६. तओ पुणो पुन्नचंदवयणा, उच्चागयद्वाणलट्टुसंठिअं, पसत्थ रूवं, सुपइट्टिअकणगमयकुम्मसरिसोवमाणचलणं, अच्चुण्णय-पीण-रइअ-मंसल -उवचिअ-तण-तंब-निद्वनहं, कमलपलाससुकुमालकरचरणं, कोमलवरंगुलि, कुरुविंदावत्त-वद्वाणपुव्वंजंधं, निगूढजाणुं, गथवरकरसरिसपीवरोहं, चामीकर रइअमेहलाजुतं, कंतविच्छिन्नसोणिचकं, जच्चंजण-भमरजलयपयरउज्जुअसमसं हिअ-तणुअआइजलडह-सुकुमालमउअ-रमणिज्जरोमराइं, नाभीमंडलसुंदर विसालपसत्थजघं, करयलमाइअपसत्थवलिअमज्जं नाणामणिकणगरयण विमलमहातवणिज्ञाभरणभूपण-विराइअमंगुवंगि, हारविरायंत-कुंदमालपरिणद्ध जलजलितथणजुअलविमलकलसं, आइअपत्तिअविभूसिएणं सुभगजालुज्जलेण मुक्ताकलावएणं, उरत्थदीणारमालविरइएणं कंठमणिसुत्तएणं य कुंडलजुअलु-ल्लसंत-अंसोवसत्तसोभंतसप्पभेणं, सोभागुणसमुदएणं आणणकुङ्बिएणं, कमलामलविसालरमणिज्जलोअणि, कमलपञ्जलंतकरगहिअमुक्तोयं, लीलावाय-कयपक्खएणं, सुविसद-कसिण-घण-सण्ह-लंबंत-केसहत्थं, पउमद्दकमलबा-सिणि, सिरि, भगवइं पिच्छइ, हिमवंतसेलसिहरे दिसागइंदोरुपीवर-कराभिसिच्चमाणि ॥ ४ ॥ ॥ ३६ ॥

36. Tao puṇo punna canda vayaṇā, uecāgaya tthāṇa lattha santhiam, pasttha rūvam, supaitthia kaṇagamaya kumma sarisovamāṇa calaṇam, accuṇṇaya-pīṇa-raia-mansala-uvacia-taṇu-tamba-nidhā nabam, kamala palāsa sukumāla kara caraṇam, komala varamgulim, kuru vindāvatta-vattāṇu puvva jaṅgham, nigūdhā jāṇum, gaya vara kara sarisa pīvarorum, cāmikara raia mehalā juttam, kanta vicchinna soṇicakkam, jaċċaṇjaṇa-bhamara jalaya payara ujju asamasamhia-taṇua āijja ladaha-sukumāla maua-ramaṇijja-romarāim, nābhī mandala sundara visāla pasattha jaghaṇam, kara yala māiapasattha

tivalia-majjhām nānā mani kaṇaṇa rayaṇa-vimala mahātavani-jābharaṇa bhūsaṇa-virāiamaṇguvaṅgim, hāravirāyanta-kunda māla pariṇaddha jalajalita-thaṇa juāla vimala kalasa, aīapattia vibhūsiṇa subhaga jālujjaleṇam muttā kalāvāeṇam, urattha dīṇāra māla virāieṇam kantha mani suttaenam, ya kūḍala juālullasanta-ansovasatta sobhanta-sappabheṇam sobhā guna samudaeṇam āṇaṇa kudumbieṇam, kamalāmala visāla ramaṇijja loṇim, kamala pajjalanta kara gahia mukkatoym, līlāvaya-kaya pakkhaeṇim, suvisada-kasiṇa-ghaṇa-saṇha-lambanta-kesahattham, paumaddaha kamala vasīṇim, sirim, bhagavaim picchai, Himavanta sela sihare disā gaīndoru pivara-karabhisi-ncēcamāṇim. (4) 36.

36. Then, further, she (Kṣatriyāṇi Trisalā) with a face like the full moon, sees श्रीदेवी Śri-devi (the goddess of Beauty and Prosperity) of a handsome form, reposing on top of mount Himavanta, on a lotus in the पद्मद्रह्म Padma-driha, a lake of lotuses on an excellent locality of the high mountain, anointed by water from the extensive and powerful trunks of lordly elephants of the (eight) directions; whose feet resembled well-arranged gold tortoises; whose nails were highly elevated, fat, dyed, fleshy, strong, fine, red and smooth. Her hands and feet were tender like the leaves of the lotus and her fingers and toes were soft and excellent. Her legs were round like the trunk of a plaintain-tree and progressively less round and her knees were invisible. Her fat thighs resembled the trunks of lordly elephants. The circle of her lovely broad hips was adorned by a gold girdle. Her lovely rows of hairs, were as black as excellent collyrium, a mass of black wasps or black clouds, straight, even, well-arranged, fine, admirable, beautiful soft, and very delicate. Her large and admirable fleshy part bellow the waist, was handsome on account of her circular navel. The middle portion of her body-her waist-containing admirable three folds, could be grasped by the palms of one's hands. The members of her body and their subordinate parts were adorned with ornaments and decorations of various kinds

of gems, gold, precious stones, and of pure, excellent, red gold. The faultless, globelike pair of her breasts, shone, encircled by a garland of कुन्द Kunda, Jesmine flowers, beautified by a necklace of pearls. She looked beautiful by a necklace of pearls beautified with well-arranged emeralds more white than admirable strings of pearls, and a necklace of jewels on her neck sparkled by a string of दीनार Dināras, gold coins. Her face appeared more beautiful by the accompanying mass of brilliancy of a pair of waiving ear-rings touching her shoulders. Her eyes were large, attractive, and pure, like a lotus. She sprinkled sap from two lotus flowers held in her splendid hands and sportively used them as a fan. Her braid of hair was very distinct, black, thick, smooth, and hanging down.

CHAPTER III

तओ पुणो सरसकुसुममंदारदाम-रमणिझभूअं, चंपगासोगपुष्मागनाग-
पिअंगुसिरिस-मुग्गर-मल्लिआ-जाइ-जूहि-अंकोल्लकोञ्जकोरिंट-पत्तदमणय-
नवमालिअ-बउल-तिलय-वासंतिय—पउमुप्पल—पाडल-कुंदाइमुत्त-सहकार-
सुरभिगंधि, अणुवममणोहरेणं गंधेणं दसदिसाओ वि वासयंतं, सव्वोउअसुरभि-
कुसुममल्लध्वल-विलसंत-कंत-वहुवन्नभत्तिचित्तं, छप्पय महुअरि-भमरगण-
गुमगुमायंत—निलित—गुंजंत—देसभागं, दामं, पिच्छइ, नभंगणतलाओ
ओवयंतं ॥ ५ ॥ ३७ ॥

37. Tao puṇo sarasa kusuma mandāra dāma-ramaṇijjabh-
ūam, campagāsogapunnāga nāgapiaṅgu sirisa-muggara-mallia-
jāi-jūhi-aṅkolla kojja korinta pattadamaṇaya-navamālia-baūl-
-tilaya-vāsantiya-paumuppala-pādala- kundāimutta—sahakāra-
surabhigandhi-aṇuvaṇma maṇohareṇam gandh-ṇam dasa disāo
vi vāsayantam, savvoūa surbhi kusuma malla dhavala-vilasanta
kanta-bahuvanna bhatticittam, chappaya-mahuari-bhamara
gaṇa-gumagumāyanta-nilinta-gunjanta-desabhāgam, dāmam,
picchai, nabhamgaṇa talāo ovayantam. (5). 37.

37. Then, again, she saw coming down from the surface of the vault of the sky, a garland-elegantly prepared with wreaths of juicy flowers of मन्दार Mandāra, the Coral tree (*Erythrina Indica* one of the five trees in Indra's paradise), making all the ten directions (of the universe) fragrant with the incomparably fascinating perfume of the flowers of Campaka (*Michelia Champaka*), Aśoka (*Jonesia Asoka*) Punnāga (*Rottlera Tinctoria*), Nāga (*Mesua Roxburghiiū*), Priyangu (*Panicum Italicum*), Sirisa (*Acacia Sirisā*), Mudgara (मोघर *Moghara-A* species of Jasmine), Mallikā (*Jasminum Zambae*), Jāti (जाई *Jāi. Jasminum Grandi florum*), जूहि Jūhi यूथिका Yūthikā (जूहि *Jūi. Jasminum Auriculatum*), Aṅkolla (*Alangium Hexapetalum*), Kojja, Korantaka, Damanaka patra (leaves of *Artemisia Indica*), Nava Mālikā (Double Jasmine), Bakula (बोलमिरी *Bolasiini-Mimusops Elengi*), Tilaka (*Clerodendrum Phlomoides*), Vāsantikā (*Gaertnera Pacemosa*) Padma (*Nuphar*), Utpala (*Nimphaea*), Pātala (*Bignonia Suaveolens*), Kunda (Fragrant Oleander), Atimukta (*Dalbergia Ougeinense*), and Sahakāra (an extremely fragrant kind of Mango-tree);—a garland (predominantly) white, through the wreaths of (white) fragrant flowers of all seasons, and brilliant, as well as charming through splendid arrangement of many colours, a garland whose neighbourhood was full of the melodious sound of the humming of buzzing hordes of षट्पद्म Satpada, (Six-footed animals; bees) मधुकरी Madhukari, Honey-bees, भ्रमर Bhramara, Wasps etc. (coming there and) sitting on it. 37.

ससि च गोखीर-फेण-दगरय-रयय-कलसपंडुरं, सुहं, हिअयनयणक्रंतं,
 पटिपुण्णं, तिमिरनिकर-घणगुहिरवितिमिरकरं, पमाणपवर्खंत-रायलेहं,
 कुमुअवणविबोहगं, निसासोहगं, सुपरिमटुदप्यणतलोवमं, हंसपदुवशं,
 जोइसमुहमंडणं, तमरिपुं, मयणसरापूरं, समुददगपूरगं, दुम्मणं जणं
 दइअवज्जिअं पाएहिं सोसयंतं, पुणो सोमचारूरुवं, पिच्छह । सा गगणमंडल-
 विसाल-सोम-चंकम्ममाण-तिलयं, रोहिणिमण-हिअयवल्लहं, देवी पुन्नचंदं
 समुल्लसंतं । ६ ॥ ३८ ॥

38. Sasim ca gokhira-pheṇa-dagaraya-rayaya-kalasa-paṇduram, suham, hiaya nayaṇa kantam, padipuṇṇam, timiranikara-ghaṇa guhira-vitimirakaram, pamāṇa pakkhanta rāyaleham, kumua vāṇa vibohagam, nisā sohagam, suparimattha dappaṇa talovamam, baṇṣa-paduvannam, joi samuha manda-gam, tama ripum, mayaṇa sarāpūram, samuddadagapuragam, dummaṇam jaṇam daia vajjiam pāehim sosayantam, puṇo soṇacārūrūvam, picchai, sā gagaṇa mandala-visāla-soma-camikammamāṇa-tilayam, Rohini maṇa-hiaya-vallaham, devī punnacandam samullasantam. (6) 38.

38. She saw the full moon shining brilliantly by her bright light—the moon with light as white as cow's milk, foam, water-spray, or a silver jar, delightful, pleasant to the heart and eyes, perfect, dispelling the darkness of dense, dark, forest recesses &c,

It is said,

विरम तिमिर ! साहसादमुष्मा—द्यदि—रविरस्तमितःस्वतस्ततःकिम् ? ।
कलयसि न पुरो महोमहोर्मिस्फुटतरकैरवितान्तरिक्षमिन्दुम् ? ॥ १ ॥

1 Virama Timira! Sahasādamuṣmā-dyadi ravirastamitah svat astataḥ kim?

Kalayasi na puro mahomahormisphutatara kairavitāntarikṣamindum?

1. Desist, O darkness! from this reckless act of yours (of spreading darkness). What does it matter, if the Sun has set, of its own accord? Do'nt you see in front (of you) the moon which has made the sky full of moon lotuses expanded with her big waves of rays.

The Moon, whose digits shine (on Purṇimā) between the two fortnights (i. e. शुक्लपक्ष Śukla pakṣa, the bright fortnight and कृष्णपक्ष Kriṣṇa pakṣa, the dark fortnight) which were a measure of time i. e. year, month etc i. e. which was expanding the blossoms of forests of कुमुद Kumuda, Night lotus (expanding under the influence of the moon),

Because,

दिनकरतापव्याप्रपश्चानि कुमुदगहनानि ।
उत्तस्थुरमृतदीधितिकान्तिसुधासेकतस्त्वरितम् ॥ १ ॥

1 **Dinakara tāpa vyāpa prapanna mūrcchāni, kumuda gahanāni;**
Uttasthu r-amrita dīdhiti kānti sudhāsekatastvaritam. 1.

1. The forests of night lotus, which have become unconscious by the pervading heat of the Sun, quickly got up, being sprinkled by the nectar of the radiance of the अमृतदीधिति Amritadīdhiti, the moon.

The moon, beautifying the night, resembling the surface of a well-cleansed mirror, as white as a swan, the ornament of the heavenly bodies, the enemy of darkness, a quiver of मदन Madana, (Cupid, god of love) the augmentor of the tide of the sea, wasting away by her rays the (bodies of) bewildered people absent from their sweethearts,

Because,

रजनिनाथ ! निशाचर ! दुर्मते ! विरहिणां रुधिरं पिबसि ध्रुवम् ।
उदयतोऽरुणता कथमन्यथा, तव कथं च तके तनुताभृतः ? ॥ १ ॥

1 **Rajaninātha ! Nisācara ! Durmate ! virahipām rudhiram**
pibasi dhruvam;
Udayato'ruṇatā kathamanyathā, tava katham ca take tanu-
tābhritah ?

1. O lord of the night ! O wanderer at night ! O miscreant ! You certainly drink the blood of separated lovers. Otherwise, how is it that there is redness (in you) from the commencement of your rise ? Besides, how is it that your body is loaded with it ?

The moon, which looked like a magnificent pleasant and moving head-mark of the planetary bodies and which was favourite by mind and heart to Rohini,

Such was the beautiful full moon shining brilliantly by her bright light. 38.

तओ पुणो तमपडलपरिष्कुडं चेव तेअसा पञ्चलंतरूवं, रत्तासोग-
पगासकिंसुअ-सुअमुह-गुञ्जद्वरागसरिसं, कमलवणालंकरणं, अंकणं जोइसस्स,
अंवरतलपर्वतं, हिमपडलगलगगहं, गहगणोरुनायगं, रत्तिविणासं, उदयत्थमणेसु
मुहुत्तसुहदंसणं, दुन्निरिक्खरूवं, रत्तिमुद्दंत-दुप्पयारप्पमद्दणं सीअवेगमहणं,
पिच्छइ, मेरुगिरिसययपरिअद्वयं, विसालं, सूरं, रस्सीसहस्सपयलिअ-
दित्तसोहं ॥ ७ ॥ ३९ ॥

39. Taō puṇo tama padala paripphudam, ceva teasā pajjalantarūvam, rattāsogapagāsa kimsua-suamuha-gunjaddha-rāga sarisam, kamala vanālamkaraṇam, aṅkaṇam joisassa, ambara tala paīvam, hima padala galaggaham, gaba gaṇoru-nāyagam, ratti viṇāsam, udayatthamaṇesu muhutta suha damaṇam, dunnirikkha rūvam, rattimuddhanta-duppayārappa-maddaṇam, siāvega mahaṇam, piechai, Merugiri sayaya pariatayam, visālam, sūram, rassīsahassa payaliya dittasoham. (7) 39

39. Then, she saw the large Sun, the dispeller of the veil of darkness, of a form shining brilliantly by his bright light, of a colour resembling the colour of red Aśoka tree, the expanded red flowers of Butea Frondosa, the beak of a parrot, or the red half of गुजा Gunjā, the retti seed, beautifying the forests of lotuses, an indicator of the heavenly bodies, the illuminator of the surface of the firmament, a seizer by the throat of the mass of cold, a great leader of the host of planetary bodies, the destroyer of night; who can be comfortably looked at, only for a मुहुर्ते Muhurta, (a period of forty-eight minutes-one thirtieth of a day) at its rising and setting, whose form is hard to be looked at (at all other times), who crushes evil-doers who are diligent at night, who removes the current of cold, who always rotates circularly round Mount Meru, and whose thousand rays have dispersed the splendour of other luminaries.

The Sun is generally described as thousand-rayed, but the number of sun's rays increases at particular times.

It is said,

ऋतुभेदात्पुनस्तस्याऽतिरिच्यन्तेऽपि रश्मयः ।

शतानिद्वादश (१२००) मधौ, त्रयोदश (१३००) तु माधवे ॥ १ ॥

चतुर्दश (१४००) पुनर्ज्येष्ठे, नभोनभस्ययोस्तथा (१४००-१४००) ।

पञ्चदशैव (१५००) त्वाषाढे, षोडशैव (१६००) तथाऽऽश्विने ॥

कार्तिके त्वेकादश च (११००) शतान्येवं (११००) तपस्यपि ।

मार्गे च दश सार्धानि (१०५०) शतान्येवं (१०५०) च फाल्गुने ।

पौष एव परं मासि, सहस्रं (१०००) किरणा रवेः ॥ ७ ॥ ३९ ॥

Ritabhedāt punastasyā'tiricyante'pi raśmayah;
Śatāni dvādaśa (1200) Maghau, trayodaśa (1300) tu Māghave,
Caturdaśa (1400) puna r-Jyeṣṭhe, Nabho nabhasyayostathā
(1400-1400)

Panca daśaiva (1500) tvāṣādhe, ūdaśaiva (1600) tathāśvine,
Kārtike tvekādaśa ca (1100) śatānyevam tapasyapi,
Mārge ca daśa sārdhāni (1050) śatānyevam ca (1050) Phalgune
Pauṣa eva param māsi, sahasram (1000) kiraṇā raveḥ.

TABLE.

Number of Sun's rays.

Caitra चैत्र	Vaiśākha वैशाख	Jyestha ज्येष्ठ	Āṣadha आषाढ	Śrāvāna श्रावण	Bhādra- -pada भाद्रपद
1200	1300	1400	1500	1400	1400

Āśvin आश्विन	Kārtika कार्त्तिक	Mārga मार्गशीर्ष	Pauṣa पौष	Māgha माघ	Phālgun फालगुन
1600	1100	1050	1000	1100	1050

तओ पुणो जच्चकणगलट्टि-पट्टिअं, समूहनीलरत्तपीअसुक्लि-
सुकुमालुमिअल्ल-मोरपिच्छकयमुद्दयं, अहिअसस्सिरीअं, फालिअ-संखंक-कुंद-
दगरय-रययकलसपंडुरेण मत्थयत्थेण सीहेण रायमाणेण रायमाणं भिन्नं
गगणतलमंडलं चेव ववसिएणं पिच्छइ, सिवमउअमारुअलयाहयकंपमाणं,
अइप्पमाणं, जणपिच्छणिज्जरुवं ॥ ८ ॥ ४० ॥

40. Tao puṇo jacca kaṇaga latthi-paitthiam, samūha nila ratta pia sukkila-sukumālullasia-mora picchakayamuddhayam, ahia sassirīam, phālia—sankhanka—kunda—dagaraya—rayaya kalasa pandurena matthayatthena siheṇa rāyamāṇēṇa rāyamāṇam bhittum gagaṇa tala mandalam, ceva vavasieṇam picchai, siva maua mārua layāhaya kampamāṇam, aippamāṇam, jaṇa picchaṇijja rūvam (8) 40

40. Then, again, she saw a very beautiful large flag, of a form delightful to beholders, hoisted on a long staff of excellent gold surmounted at its top by a tuft of assorted, soft, wavy, peacock-feathers of dark-blue red, yellow and white colour; the flag, decorated with the figure painted at its upper-most part, of a splendid lion, as white as फालिय Phālia स्फटिक Sphatika, Crystal, संख Sankha, a concha, अङ्क Anka, the Anka-stone, कुन्द Kunda (Jasmine flowers) दगरय Dagaraya, Spray of water, or a silver jar, and which was jumping as it were to pierce the vault of the sky; the flag, which was always shaking on account of gentle breezes of delightful wind. (8) 40.

तथो पुणो णञ्चकंचणुञ्जलंतरूपं, निम्मलजलपुष्पमुक्तमं, दिप्पमाणसोहं,
कमलकलावपरिरायमाणं, पडिपुन्न-सव्व मंगलभेअ- समागमं, पवररयणपरि-
रायंत-कमलट्टिअं, नयणभूसणकरं, पभासमाणं सव्वथो चेव दीवयंतं,
सोमलच्छीनिभेलणं, सव्वपावपरिवज्जिअं, सुभं, भासुरं, सिरिवरं, सव्वोउअ-
सुरभिकुसुम-आसत्तमल्लदामं, पिच्छइ, सा रयपुष्पकलसं ॥ ९ ॥ ४१ ॥

41. Tao puṇo jacca kāncaṇujjalantaraṇvam, nimmala jala punna muttamam, dippamāṇa soham, kamala kalāva parirāya-
māṇam, padipunna-savva mangala bhea-samāgamam, pavara
rayaṇa parirāyanta-kamalatthiam, nayaṇa-bhūsaṇakaram,
pabhaśamāṇam, savvao ceva divayantam, soma lacchi nibhela
ṇam, savva pāva parivajjiam, subham, bhāsuram, sirivaram,
savvoua surbhi kusuma-āsatta malladāmam, picchai, sā rayaya
punna kalasam. (9) 41

41. Then, again, she saw a full silver vase, of an appearance as bright as that of excellent gold; filled with pure water; most excellent; of shining beauty, looking excessively beautiful by the band of lotuses; the meeting place of all kinds of perfectly auspicious things; standing on a lotus exceedingly brilliant with most excellent jewels; the vase delightful to eyes; of unique lustre; illuminating decidedly in all directions; an abode of pleasant good Fortune; absolutely free from all inauspiciousness; splendid; brilliant; extremely beautiful; the vase with a wreath of fragrant flowers of all seasons placed (round its neck) (9) 41.

तथो पुणो रविकिरणतरुणबोहिअसहस्रपत्तसुरभितरपिंजरजलं, जलचर-
पहकरपरिहत्थगमच्छपरिभुञ्जमाणजलसंचयं, महंतं जलंतमिव कमल-कुवलय-
उप्पल-तामरस-पुंडरीयोहु सप्पमाण-सिरिसमुदएणं रमणिजरूपसोभं,
पमुइअंत-भंमरगण-मत्तमहुअरिगणुकरोलिज्जमाणकमलं, कायंबग-बलाहय-
चक-कलहंप-सारत-गविय-सउणगणमिहुण-सेविज्ञमाणसलिलं, पउमिणि-
पत्तोवलग-जलबिंदुनिचयचित्तं, पिच्छइ । सा हिअयनयणकंतं, पउमसरं
नाम सरं, सररुहाभिरामं ॥ १० ॥ ४२ ॥

42. Tao puṇo ravi kiraṇa taruṇa bohia sahassa patta surabhitara pinjara jalam, jalacara pahakara parihattha maccha paribhujjamāṇa jala sancayam, mahantam jalantamiva kamala -kuvalaya-uppala-tamarasa-puṇḍarīyoru-sappamāṇa-siri samu- daeṇam ramaṇijjarūva sobham, pamuianta-bhamara gaṇa-matta mahuari gaṇukkarolijjhamaṇa kamalam, kāyambaga-balāhaya- cakka-kalahamsa-sārasa-gavviya-sauṇa gaṇa mihuna-sevijjamā- naṣalilam, paümiṇi pattovalagga-jala bindu nicayacittam, picchai / sā hiaya nayana kantam, paumasaram nāma saram, sararubā-bhirāmam. (10) 42

42. Then, again, she saw a lake named **पद्मसर Padma-sara**, the Lotus Lake, adorned with lotuses and pleasant to the heart and eyes; the lake whose reddish yellow water was rendered exceedingly fragrant by large lotuses (having thousand petals) expanded by the rays of the rising Sun, and was full of a multitude of aquatic animals, and whose store of water was comfortably enjoyed by fishes; the lake which was large, and seemed to be blazing, as it were, by the extensive and wide-spreading mass of beauty of कमल Kamala, Day-lotuses (opening by the rays of the Sun), कुवलय Kuvalaya, Blue-lotuses (opening at night) उत्पल Utpala, Red lotuses, तामरस Tāmarasa Large lotuses (Nelumbium Speciosum) and पुण्डरीक Puṇḍarīka White lotus; the lake whose beauty of form was delightful; the lake with lotuses licked by multitudes of delighted drones and intoxicated honey-making bees; the lake whose water was resorted to by multitudes of proud pairs of birds such as कादम्ब Kādamba, a kind of goose with dark-grey wings, बलाक Balāka, a kind of crane, चक्रवाक Cakravāka, Ruddy goose कलहंस Kalahamsa, Royal swan, and सारस Sārasa, Indian crane (Ardea Sibirica); and the lake which was adorned by water-drops on lotus-leaves (appearing like pearls) 42.

तओ पुणो चंदकिरणरासिसरिसिरिवच्छमोहं, चउगमणपवद्माणजल- संचयं, चवलचंचलुच्चायप्पमाण-कल्लोललोलंततोयं, पदुपवणाह्य-चलिअ- चवल-पागडतरंग—रंगंतभंग—खोखुब्ममाण-सोभंत—निम्मल-उक्कड-उम्मी-

सहसंबंध-धावमाणावनियत्त-भासुरतराभिरामं, महाभगरमन्छ-तिमि-तिमिङ्गिलि
निरुद्ध-तिलितिलिया-भिधाय-कप्पूरफेणपसरं, महानईतुरियवेगसमागयभम-
गंगावत्त-गुप्पमाणुच्चलंत-पञ्चोनियत-भममाणलोलसलिलं, पिच्छइ, खीरोय-
सायरं सारथरयणिकरसोमवयणा ॥ ११ ॥ ४३ ॥

43. Tao puṇo canda kirāṇa rāsi sarisa siri vacchasoham, caugama pavaddhamāṇa jala sancayam, cavala cancaluccāyapp-
amāṇa-kallola lolanta toyam, padupavaṇāhaya-calia-cavala-
pāgada taraṅga-raṅganta bhaṅga-khokhubbhāmāṇa-somanta-
nimmaṇa-ukkada-ummi-saha sambandha-dhāvamāṇava niyatta-
bhāvuratarābhīramām mahā magara maccha-timi-timīṅgili-
niruddha-tilitiliyābhīghāya-kappura pheṇa pasaram, mahā
nāi turiya vega samāgaya bhama-Gangāvatta-guppamāṇuccala-
nta-pacconiyata-bhamamāṇa lola salilam, picchai, khiroya
sāyaram, sāraya rayaṇikara soma vayaṇā (11) 43.

43. Then, again, she whose face was as placid as the autumnal moon, saw the milk-ocean the beauty of whose central portion resembled that of the mass of the rays of the Moon. (being very white in the middle), whose mass of water went on increasing immensely in all the four directions, and whose water moved to and fro by exceedingly restless and high waves; the milk-ocean which appeared spendid as well as extremely delightful by visible rushing and ever-changing waves set in motion by sharp wind, by tossing waves and by waves accompanied with highly agitated, graceful, transparent and whirling breakers; the milk-ocean with diffused, camphor-white foam produced by the lashing (of tail) of महामकर Mahā makara, Huge marine-monsters, मत्स्याः Matsyāḥ, Fishes, तिमि Timi, Whale, तिमिङ्गिलि Timingila, Fabulous sea-monster, निरुद्धाः Niruddhāḥ, a variety of marine monster, and तिलितिलिकाः Tilitilikāḥ, Spotted sea-monsters; the milk-ocean with agitated rolling water which rose high up and fell down with whirling motion on account of the गङ्गावर्त्त Gaṅgāvarta, a whirling resembling the whirling of the waters of the Ganges produced

by the confluence of the vehement and highly speedy waters of great rivers. (11) 43.

ततो पुणो तरुणस्त्रमंडलसमप्यहं दिप्पमाणसोहं उत्तमकंचणमहामणि—
समूहपवरतेयअट्टसहस्रदिप्पतनहप्पर्वैवं, कणगपयरलंबमाण—मुत्तासमुज्जलं,
जलंतदिव्वदामं, ईहामिग-उसभ-तुरग-नर-मगर-विहग-वालग-किनर-रुह-
सरभ-चमर-संसत्त-कुंजर-वण्णलय-पउमलय-भत्तिचित्तं, गंधव्वोपवज्जमाण-
संपुश्चधोसं, निच्चं, सजलघणविउलजलहर-गजियसदाणुनाइणा देवदुंदुहि
महारवेणं, सयलमवि जीवलोयं पूरयंतं, कालागुरु-पवरकुंदुरुक-तुरुक-
डज्जंतमाणधूववासंग-मघमधंतंगधुदधुआभिरामं, निच्चालोअं, सेअं सेअप्पमं,
सुरवराभिरामं, पिंच्छइ सा साओवभोगं, विमाणवरपुंडरीयं ॥ १२ ॥ ४४ ॥

44. Tao puṇo taruṇa sūra mandala samappaham, dippamāṇa soham, uttama kancaṇa mahāmaṇi-samūha pavara teya attha sahassa dippanta nahappaīvam, kaṇaga payara lamba māṇa-muttāsamujjalam, jalanta divva dāmam, ihamiga-usabha turaya-nara—magara-vihaga—vālaga—kinnara—ruru—sarabha-camara-samsat्तa—kunjara—vaṇalaya—paumalaya—bhatti cittam, gandhavvopavajjamaṇa sampunna ghosam, niccam, sajala ghaṇa viula jalahara-gajjiya saddāṇunāiṇā deva dunduhi mahāraveṇam sayalaina vi jīvaloyam pūravantam, kālāguru—pavara kundurukka-turukka-dajjhantamāṇa dhūva vāsanga—maghamaghanta gandhud dhuābhīrāmam, niccāloam, seam seappabham, suravarābhīrāmam, picchai sā sāovabhogam, vimāṇa vara pundariyam. (12) 44.

44. Then, further, she sees a celestial abode, the most excellent among the best of its kind, like the white lotus (among flowers) with a brilliancy equalling the disc of the rising sun, and of a brightly shining beauty. The brilliancy of its one thousand and eight splendid columns inlaid with best gold and a mass of precious jewels diffused light like a bright heavenly lamp. It appeared delightful by long hanging rows of pearls fixed to gold sheets and by brilliant divine flower-garlands (hanging there). It was decorated with paintings of

wolves, bulls, horses, human beings, crocodiles, birds, serpents, Kinnara gods, रुरु Ruru, A kind of deer, सरभ Sarabha, An octoped wild animal which can even carry an elephant on its back, चमर Camara, A kind of deer resembling a buffalo, the hair of whose tail is used for making chowries, hunting dogs, elephants, forest-creepers, and lotus plants. It was full of the sound of songs and divine musical instruments, and the constant din of the great roar of the divine drum imitating the sound of roaring of extensive dense rain-clouds, filled with water pervading the entire world of living beings. It was charming on account of the fragrant fumes spreading out from the burning of कालागुरु Kälāguru, A kind of black aloë used as an incense, excellent कुंदुरुक्क Kundurukka, Olibanum, a kind of fragrant yellow gummy exudate used as an incense, तुरुक्क Turukka, Gum Benzoin, and burning incense and scented powders. It had continuous light, was white, of bright lustre, pleasing to the best of gods and affording enjoyment and happiness.

तओ पुणो पुलग-वेरिंद-नील-सासग-कक्षेयण-लोहियक्ष-मरगय-
मसारगल्ल-पवाल-फलिह-सोगंधिय—हंसगब्ध- अंजण—चंदप्पह-वररयणेहि
महियलपइट्टियं गगनमंडलतं पभासयंतं, तुंगं, मेरुगिरिसन्निगासं, पिच्छड,
सा रथणनिकररासिं ॥ १३ ॥ ४५ ॥

45. Tao puṇo pulaga-verinda-nila-sāsaga-kakkeyaṇa-lohiyakkha-maragaya-masāragalla-pavāla-phaliha-sogandhiya-hansagabbha-aṇjaṇa-candappaha-vara rayaṇehim Mahiyala paitthiyam gagana maṇḍalantam pabhāsayantam, tungam. Merugiri sannigāsam, picchai, sā rayaṇa nikara rāsim. 13. 45.

45. Then, further, she sees a heap of a dense mass of best jewels containing Pulaka, Vajra, Indranīla (sapphires) Sasyaka ratna, Karketana ratna, Lohitākṣa (a kind of gem, not ruby; very rare) Marakata ratna (emeralds), Masāragalla (a variety of sapphires) Pravāla (coral), Sphatika (quartz; crystal),

Saugandhika ratna, Hansagarbha ratna, Anjanā ratna, and Candrakanta ratna, resting on the level of the earth and illuminating the end of the sphere of the sky. It was high and resembled Mount Meru. (13) 45.

सिहिं च सा विउज्जलपिंगल-महुधयपरिसिचमाण-निधूम धग-
धगाह्य-जलंतजालुज्जलाभिरामं, तरतमजोगजुत्तेहिं जालपयरेहिं अनुनामिव
अणुप्पहन्नं, पिच्छह, सा जालुज्जलणग-अंबरं व कत्थह पयंतं, अहवेग-
चंचलं, सिहिं । १४ ॥ ४६ ॥

46. Sihim ca sā viulu jjala piṅgala-mahughaya parisiccamāṇa niddhūma dhaga dhagaiya-jalanta jalujjalā-bhirāmam, tara tama joga juttehim jāla payarehim, annunamiva aṇuppannām, picchai, sā jalujjalāṇaga-ambaram-va katthai payantam, aivegacancalam, sihim. (14) 46.

46. And a flame of fire, She sees a fire in vehement motian, fed by abundant pure ghee and yellow honey, smokeless, burning fiercely, and beautiful by its bright burning flames. The mass of the flames progressively increasing seemed to interpenetrate each other, and seemed to bake the vault of the sky in some places by the rising blaze of its flames.

इमे ए्यारिसे सुभे सोमे पियदसणे सुरुवे सुमिणे दट्टूण सयणमज्जे
पडिबुद्धा । अरविंदलोयणा हरिसपुलहअंगी,

“ए चउदस सुविणे, सव्वा पासेई तित्थयरमाया ।

जं रयणि वक्मई, कुञ्छिसि महाथसो अरहा ॥ १ ॥ ॥ ४७ ॥

47. Ime eyārise subhe some piyadaṁsaṇe suruve sumiṇe ditthūṇa sayāṇa majjhe padibuddhā । Aravind loyāṇā harisa pulai aṅgi,

Ee caudasa suviṇe savvā pāseī titthayaramāyā;
Jam rayaṇim kvakkamaī, ucchinsi mahāyaso Araḥā. 1 47.

47. Having seen these such auspicious, attractive, pleasing beautiful dreams, the lotus-eyed queen woke up in her bed with the hair of her body bristling with joy.

Every mother of a Tirthāṅkara sees these fourteen dreams during the night in which the illustrious Arhat, enters her womb.

तए णं सा तिसला खत्तिआणी इमे एआरुवे उराले चउद्दस महासुमिणे पासित्ता णं पडिबुद्धा समाणी हट्टुहट्टु जाव हिअया धाराहयक-यंबपुष्पगंपि व समुस्ससिअरोमकूवा सुमिणुग्गाहं करेह, करित्ता सयणिज्जाओ आब्सुट्टैह, अब्सुट्टित्ता पायपीढाओ पञ्चोरुहह, पञ्चोरुहित्ता अतुरियमच्चवलम-संभंताए अविलम्बियाए, रायहंससरिसीए गईए, जेणेव सयणिज्जे जेणेव तिद्वत्ये खत्तिए तेणेव उवागच्छह, उवागच्छित्ता सिद्धत्यं खत्तियं ताहिं इट्टाहिं, कंताहिं, पियाहिं, मणुण्णाहिं मणामाहिं, उरालाहिं, कल्लाणाहिं, सिवाहिं, धन्नाहिं, भंगल्लाहिं, ससिरीयाहिं, हिअयगमणिज्जाहिं, हिअयपल्ह-यणिज्जाहिं मिअमहुरमंजुलाहिं गिराहिं संलवमाणी पडिबोहेह ॥ ४८ ॥

48. Tae ḡam sā Tisalā khattiyāṇi ime eārūve urāle caudd-asa mahāsumiṇe pāsittā ḡam padibuddhā samāṇī hattha tuttha jāva hiaya dhārāhaya kayamba pupphaṅgampi va samussasia roma kūvā sumiṇuggaham karei, karittā sayāṇijjāo abbhutthei abbhutthittā pāyapīdhāo paccoruhai, paccoruhittā aturiayama-cavala masambhantāe, avilambiyāe, rāya hāṃsa sarisie gaie jeneva sayāṇijje, jeneva Siddhatthe khattie, teṇeva uvāgacchai, uvāgacchittā Siddhattham khattiyam tāhim itthāhim, kantāhim, piyāhim, maṇuṇṇāhim, maṇāmāhim, urālāhim, kallāṇāhim, sivāhim, dbannāhim, maṅgallāhim, sassirīyāhim, hiaya gamaṇijjāhim, hiaya palhāyaṇijjāhim, mia mahura manjulāhim girāhim saṃlavamāṇī padibohēi. 48.

48. Then, Kṣatriyāṇi Trīśalā having seen these such-like illustrious fourteen great dreams, woke up and she glad, contented, till full of joy in her heart, with the hair of her body

bristling with joy in their pores, like a flower of Kadamba tree (Anthocephalus Kadamba) sprinkled with showers of rain, began to recapitulate the dreams. Having done so, she rose up from her bed and having got up descended from her foot-stool. Having descended, neither hasty, nor unsteady, but free from any delusion, without delaying and with a gait resembling that of a royal swan, she went to the couch where kṣatriya Siddhārtha was. Having gone, she awakened kṣatriya Siddhārtha, addressing him with those agreeable, charming, amiable, entertaining, impressive, noble, auspicious, lucky, liberal, prosperous, ornamental, heart-reaching, heart-easing measured, sweet, and beautiful words.

४९. तए णं सा तिसला खत्तियाणी सिद्धत्थेणं रना अब्भणुण्णाया समाणी नाणामणिकणगरयणभत्तिचित्तंसि भद्रासणंसि निसीइत्ता आपत्था वीसत्था सुहासणवरगया सिद्धत्थं खत्तियं ताहिं इट्टाहिं जाव संलवमाणी संलवमाणी एवं वयासी ॥ ४९ ॥

५०. एवं खलु अहं सामी! अज्ञ तंसि तारिसगंसि सयणिज्जंसि वण्णओ जाव पडिबुद्धा, तं जहा-“गय वसह” गाहा। तं एएसि सामी! उरालाणं चउदसण्हं महासुमिणाणं के मन्ने कल्लाणे फलवित्तिविसेसे भविस्सइ ॥ ५० ॥

49. Tae ṣam sā Tisalā khattiyāṇī Siddhattheṇam rannā abbhaṇuṇṇāyā samāṇi nāṇā maṇi kaṇaga rayaṇa bhattā cittaṇsi bhaddāsaṇaṇsi nisīyai, nisīttā āstthā vīsatthā suhāsaṇavaragayā Siddhattham khattiyam tāhim itthāhim jāva samlavamāṇī samlavamāṇī evam vayāsī. 49.

50. Evam khalu aham sāmī! ajja tamṣi tārisagamṣi sayāṇijjāmṣi vaṇṇao jāva padibuddhā, tam jahā Gaya vasaha gāhā Tam eesim sāmī! urālāṇam caudasaṇham mahāsumiṇāṇam ke manne kallāṇe phala vitti visese bhavissai. 50.

49. Then, the kṣatriyāṇī Triśalā, with the permission of king Siddhārtha, set on a state-chair inlaid with various kinds

of glittering jewels, gold and precious stones; becoming refreshed and free from exertion and sitting comfortably on the excellent chair, she, addressing kṣatriya Siddhārtha with those agreeable etc words, spoke thus:—

50. Indeed, O Lord ! I was just now on my couch (described before) and woke up after seeing the fourteen illustrious great dreams, viz An Elephant a bull. Therefore, O lord ! what methinks will be the auspicious distinguishing attribute of the happy result portended by these illustrious fourteen great dreams ?

५१. तए ण से सिद्धत्थे राया तिसलाए खत्तियाणीए अंतिए एयमडुं सुचा निसम्म हटु तुटु जाव हियए धाराहयनीवसुरहिकुसुमचुचुमालइयरोमकूवे ते सुमिणे ओगिष्हइ, ते सुमिणे ओगिष्हत्ता ईं अणुप्पविसइ, अणुप्पविसित्ता अप्पणो साहाविएणं मइपूव्वएणं बुद्धिविण्णाणेणं तेमिं सुमिणाणं अत्युग्हां करेइ, करित्ता तिसलं खत्तियाणिं ताहिं इट्टाहिं जाव [मंगल्लाहिं मियमहुर] सस्सिरीयाहिं वग्गूहिं संलवमाणे संलवमाणे एवं वयासी ॥ ५१ ॥

५२. उरालाणं तुमे देवाणुप्पिए ! सुमिणा दिट्टा, कल्लाणा णं तुमे देवाणुप्पिए ! सुमिणा दिट्टा, एवं सिवा धन्ना मंगल्ला सस्सिरीया आरुग-तुट्टि-दीहाउ-कल्लाण-मंगल्ल कारगाणं तुमे देवाणुप्पिए ! सुमिणा दिट्टा, अथलाभो देवाणुप्पिए ! भोगलाभो देवाणुप्पिए ! पुत्तलाभो देवाणुप्पिए ! सुक्खलाभो देवाणुप्पिए ! रज्जलाभो देवाणुप्पिए ! एवं खलु तुमे देवाणुप्पिए ! णवण्हं मासाणं बहुपडिपुण्णाणं अद्वट्टमाणराइंदियाणं विइकंताणं, अम्हं कुलकेउं, अम्हं कुलदीवं, कुलपव्वयं, कुलवडिसयं, कुलतिलयं, कुलकित्तिकरं, कुलवित्तिकरं, कुलदिणयरं कुलआधारं, कुलणंदिकरं, कुलजसकरं, कुलपावयं, कुलविवद्धुणकरं, सुकुमालपाणिपायं, अहीणपडिपुन्नपंचिदियसरीरं, लक्खणवंज-णगुणोववेयं, माणुम्माणप्पमाणपडिपुन्नसुजायसवंगसुंदरंगं, ससिसोमाकारं, कंतं, पियदंसंगं, सुरुवं दारयं पयाहिसि ॥ ५२ ॥

५३. से वि य णं दारए उम्मुक्कालभावे विनायपरिणयमित्ते
जुव्वणगमणुप्पत्ते सूरे वीरे विकंते वित्तिण्णविउलबलवाहणे रज्जवई राया
भविस्सइ ॥ ५३ ॥

51. Tae ḡam se Siddhatthe rāyā Tisalāe khattiyāṇie antie eyamattham succā nisamma hattha tuttha jāva hiyae dhārā haya nīva surahi kusuma cuncumālaiya roma kūve, te sumiṇe oginhai, te sumiṇe oginhittā iham aṇuppavisai, aṇuppavisittā appaṇo sāhāvienam maipuvvaenam buddhivinṇāṇenam tesim sumiṇāṇam athuggaham karei, karittā Tisalam khattiyāṇim tāhim itthāhim jāva [Mangallāhim miya mahura] sassiriyāhim vaggūhim samlava māṇe samlavamāṇe evam vayāsī. 51.

52. Urālā ḡam tume devāṇuppie ! sumiṇā ditthā, kallāṇā-ṇam tume devāṇuppie ! sumiṇā ditthā, evam sivā, dhannā, maṅgallā, sassiriyā, ārugga-tutthi-dihāu-kallāṇa-maṅgalla kāragāṇam, tume devāṇuppie ! sumiṇā ditthā, atthalābho devāṇuppie ! bhogalābho devāṇuppie ! puttalābho devāṇuppie ! sukkhalābho devāṇuppie ! rajjalābho devāṇuppie ! evam khalu tume devāṇuppie ! ḡavaṇham māsāṇam bahu padipuṇṇāṇam, addhatthamāṇa rāimdiyaṇam viikkantāṇam, amham kula keum, amham kuladīvam, kula pavvayam, kula vadimṣayam, kula tilayam, kula kittikaram, kula vittikaram, kula dūṇayaram, kula, ādhāram, kula ḡandikaram, kula jasakaram, kula pāyayam, kula vivaddhaṇakaram, sukumāla pāṇi pāyam, ahīṇi padipunna panceindiya sarīram, lakkhaṇi vanjaṇa guṇovaveyam, māṇumim-āṇa padipunna sujāya savvaṇga sundaraṇgam, sasi somākāram, kantam, piya daṇṣaṇam, surūvam dārayam payāhisi. 52.

53. Se vi ya ḡam dārae umukka bāla bhāve vinnāya pari-ṇayamitte juvvāṇagamaṇuppatte sūre vīre vikkante vitthinna viula bāla vāhaṇe rajjavaī rāyā bhavissai. 53.

51. Then, Siddhārtha, after having heard this news from kṣatriyāṇi Triśalā and having reflected upon it, he-pleased, contented, with his hair bristling in their pores, with joy at heart, like the fragrant flower of नीप Nipa tree, Nuclea Cad-

mba, sprinkled with showers of rain, fixed those dreams in his mind, and having fixed the dreams, begins to think about their meanings. Having commenced thus, he meditates upon the meaning of those dreams through the medium of his natural innate intellect determined by his superior knowledge. Having done so, he spoke thus to kṣatriyāṇī Trīśalā addressing her repeatedly with those pleasing, [lucky, measured, sweet] auspicious words.

52. Noble dreams, O beloved of the gods! you have seen; auspicious dreams, O beloved of the gods! you have seen. Thus O beloved of the gods! you have seen noble, prosperous, lucky, beautiful dreams, bestowing health, contentment long-life, luck, and prosperity, O beloved of the gods! you will acquire wealth. O beloved of the gods! you will get pleasures O beloved of the gods! You will have a son. O beloved of the gods! You will have happiness. O beloved of the gods! You will acquire a kingdom. Thus, O beloved of the gods! after the lapse of nine months and seven and a half nights and days, you will give birth to a lovely beautiful handsome child who will become an emblem of our family, a lantern of our family, a support of the family, a diadem of the family, a तिलक Tilaka, An ornament of the forehead for the family, a renounder of the family, a maintener of the family, a sun in family, a prop of the family, a gladdener of the family, a maker of the fame of the family, a shelter of the family, an augmentor of the family, a child with tender hands and feet, whose body is furnished with unlacking complete five sense-organs, furnished with lucky marks and signs, and whose handsome body is furnished with all the members which are well-measured, well-proportioned, appropriate, perfect, and beautiful, and with a face as calm as the moon.

53. Besides, the child, when he has completed boy-hood and having acquired proficiency in arts and sciences, has reached youth, will become a benevolent powerful invincible king, an owner of an extensive large army and force.

५४. तं उराला णं तुमे जाव सुमिणा दिट्टा दुचंपि तचंपि अणुवृहइ,
तए णं सा तिसला खत्तियाणी सिद्धत्थस्स रन्नो अंतिए एयमट्टुं सुचा
णिसम्म हट्टु-तुट्टु-जाव हियया करयलपरिगगहियं [दसनहं सिरसावत्तं] जाव
मत्थए अंजलि कट्टु एवं वयासी ॥ ५४ ॥

५५. एवमेयं सामी ! तहमेयं सामी ! अवितहमेयं सामी ! असंदिद्ध-
मेयं सामी ! इच्छियमेयं सामी ! पडिच्छियमेयं सामी ! इच्छियपडिच्छियमेयं
सामी ! सच्चे णं एसमट्टे से जहेयं तुःभे वयह त्ति कट्टु ते सुमिणे सम्म
पडिच्छइ, पडिच्छित्ता सिद्धत्थेणं रन्ना अबभणुन्नाया समाणी नाणामणिरथण
भत्तिचित्ताओ भदासणाओ अब्भुट्टेइ, अब्भुट्टित्ता अतुरियमचवलमसंभंताए
अविलंबियाए रायहंससरिसीए गईए जेणेव सए सयणिज्जे तेणेव उवागच्छइ,
उवागच्छित्ता एवं वयासी ॥ ५५ ॥

५६. मा मे ते उच्चमा पहाणा मंगल्ला सुमिणा दिट्टा, अब्रेहिं
पावसुमिणेहिं पडिहम्मिसंति त्ति कट्टु देवगुरुजणसंबद्धाहिं पसत्थाहिं
मंगल्लाहिं धग्मियाहिं कहाहिं सुमिणजागरियं जागरमाणी पडिजागरमाणी
विहरइ ॥ ५६ ॥

54. Tam urālā ṇam tume jāva sumiṇā ditthā duccampi taccampi aṇuvūhai, tae ṇam sā Tisalā khattiyāṇī Siddhatthassa ranno autie eyamaththam succā ṇisamma hattha-tuttha-jāva hiyayā karayala pariggahiyam [dasa nahām sirasāvattam] jāva matthae aṇjalim kattu evam vayāsī. 54.

55. Evameyam sāmī! tahameyam sāmī! avitahameyam sāmī! asamiddhameyam sāmī! icchiyameyam sāmī! padicohiyam sāmī! icchiya padicchiyameyam sāmī! sacce ṇam esamatthe se jaheyam tubbhe vayaha tti kattu te sumiṇe sammam padicchai, padicchittā Siddhatthēṇam rannā abbhaṇu-nnāyā samāṇī nāṇā maṇi rayaṇa bhāti cittāo bhaddāsaṇāo abbhutthei, abbbutthittā aturiya macavala masambhantae avilambiyāe raya hamsa sarisē gaie jeneva sae sayanijje tēneva uvāgacchai, uvāgacchittā evam vayāsī. 55.

56. Mā me te uttamā pahānā maṅgallā sumiṇā ditthā, annehim pāva sumiṇehim pādihammissanti tti kattu deva gurujaṇa sambaddhāhim paśatthāhim maṅgallāhim dhammiyāhim kahāhim sumiṇa jāgariyam jāgariyam jāgaramāṇī padi-jāgaramāṇī vihā rai. 56.

54. He extoled twice or thrice saying you have seen noble etc dreams. Then having heard the meaning from king Siddhārtha and having reflected upon it, kṣatriyāṇī Triśalā, pleased, contented, full of joy at heart etc, brought the palms of her folded hands [in a way to bring the ten nails round the head] in the form of a folded cavity in front of the forehead and spoke thus:—

55. That is so, O master! It is so, O master! It is exactly so, O master! It is undoubtedly so, O master! It is so desired, O master! It is so accepted, O master! It is so desired and accepted, O master! and she, saying that the meaning is as true as you say, entirely accepted those dreams. Having accepted them, and being permitted by king Siddhārtha, she rises up from the state-chair inlaid with designs of various kinds of jewels and precious stones. Having risen up she goes to her couch with an unhasty, untremulous, unbewildered undelaying gait resembling that of a royal swan. Having gone she spoke thus:—

56. “Lest these excellent, supreme, auspicious, dreams seen by me, become fruitless by other wicked dreams.” So saying, she remained awake practising religious wakefulness and repeated wakefulness, for the preservation of her dreams by laudatory auspicious religious stories relating to deified gods and worshipful teachers.

५७. तए णं सिद्धत्थे खत्तिए पञ्चूसकालसमयंसि कोङ्गवियपुरिसे सदावेह, सदावित्ता एवं वयासी ॥ ५७ ॥

५८. खिप्पामेव भो ! देवाणुप्पिया ! अज सविसेसं थाहिरियं
उवट्टाणसालं गंधोदगसितं सुइसंमजिओवलितं सुगंधवरपंचवभुष्मोवयार-
कलियं कालागुरु-पवरकुंदुरुक-तुरुक-डज्ञंतधूवमधमधंतगंधुज्ञयाभिरामं सुगंध-
वरगंधियं गंधवड्डिमूर्यं करेह, कारवेह, करित्ता य कारवित्ता य सिंहासणं
रयावेह, रयावित्ता मम एयमाणन्तियं खिप्पामेव पञ्चप्पिणह ॥ ५८ ॥

57. Tae ᱥam Siddhātthe khattie paccūsa kāla samayaṁsi kodumbiya purise saddāvei, saddāvittā evam vayāsi. 57.

58. Khippāmeva bho ! devāṇuppiyā ! aija savisesam bahiri-
yam uvatthāna sālam gandhodagasittam sui sammajjiovalittam
sugandha vara panca vanna pupphovayāra kaliyam, kālāguru-
pavara kundurukka-turukka-dajjhanta dhūva magha maghanta
gandhuddhuyābhīrāmām sugandha vara gandhiyam gandha
vatti bhūyam kareha, kāraveha, karittā ya kāravittā ya sinhā-
saṇam rayāveha, rayāvittā mama eyamāṇattiyam khippāmeva
pacca-ppiñaha 58.

57. Then, at dawn time, kṣatriya Siddhārtha calls his family-servants. Having called them, he spoke thus:—

58. Quickly certainly, O beloved of the gods ! to-day more particularly, have the outer council-hall sprinkled with perfumed water, washed, cleaned, besmeared (with cow-dung) furnished with complimentary garlands of excellent fragrant flowers of five colours, beautified with delightfully fragrant smell arising from the burning incense of कालागुरु Kālāguru, Black aloe, excellent Kundarukka (benzoin) and तुरुष्क Turuṣka, Olibanum; made fragrant with excellent scented powders and converted as it were into a pastile of perfumed objects and have it done by others. Having done it, and having got it done by others, have a lion-seated throne placed there. Having placed it, quickly report on the execution of this order of mine.

५९. तए णं ते कोङ्गवियपुरिसा सिद्धत्थेणं रणा एवं बुत्ता समाणा
हट्टु-तुट्टु-जाव हियया करयल जाव कट्टु एवं सामि ति आणाए विणएणं

वयम् पडिसुणंति, पडिसुणिता सिद्धत्थस्स खत्तियस्स अंतिआओ पडिनिवख-
मंति, पडिनिकखमिता जेणेव बाहिरिया उवट्टाणसाला तेणेव उवागच्छति,
उवागच्छिता खिप्पामेव सविसेसं बाहिरियं उवट्टाणसालं गंधोदयसितं सुईं
जाव सीहासं रथाविति, रथाविता जेणेव सिद्धत्थे खत्तिए तेणेव उवाग-
च्छति उवागच्छिता करयल [परिगहियं दसनहं सिरसावतं] जाव मत्थए
अंजलि कट्टु सिद्धत्थस्स खत्तियस्स तमाणात्तियं पच्चपिणंति ॥ ५९ ॥

59. Tae ṇam te kodumbiya purisā Siddhattheṇam raṇṇā evam vuttā samāṇā hattha-tuttha-jāva hiyaya kara yala jāva kattu evam sāmi tti āṇāe viṇaeṇam vayaṇam padisuṇanti, padisuṇittā Siddhatthassa khattiyassa antiāo padinikkhamanti, padinikkhamittā jeṇeva bāhiriya uvatthaṇasālā teṇeva uvāgacchanti uvāgacchittā khippameva savisesam bāhiriyam uvatthaṇa sālam gandbodayasittam suim jāva sihāsaṇam rayāvinti, rayāvittā jeṇeva Siddhatthe khattie teṇeva uvāgacchanti, uvāgacchittā kara pala [pariggahiyam dasanaham sirsāvattam] jāva matthae aṇjalim kattu Siddhatthassa khattiyassa tamāṇattiyam pacca-ppiṇanti 59.

59. Then, the family-servants, being thus addressed by king Siddhārtha, pleased, contented etc. at heart, till, the palms of hands etc, saying "Just as your majesty orders" respectfully hear the command. Having heard, they go out from the presence of kṣatriya Siddhārtha. Having gone out, they go to the outer council-hall. Having gone, they quickly and more particularly sprinkle the outer council-hall with perfumed water, clean etc. place a lion-seated throne. Having placed it, they go to kṣatriya Siddhārtha. Having gone, with the palms of hands etc. [carrying the joined ten nails round the head] holding the folded cavity (of the hands) in front of their foreheads, report before kṣatriya Siddhārtha on the execution of his commands. 59.

६०. तए णं सिद्धत्थे खत्तिए कल्लं पाउप्पभाए रथणीए फुल्लुप्प-
लकमलकोमलुम्मीलियंमि अहापंडुरे पभाए रत्तामोगप्पगास किंसुय-सुयमुह-

गुंजद्वाराग-बंधुजीवग-पारावयचलणनयण-परहुअसुरत्तलोअण- जासुअणकुसुम-
रासि-हिंगुलयनिअराइरेगरेहंतसरिसे कमलायरसंडविवोहिए उट्टियंमि स्त्रं
सहस्सरस्सिमि दिणयरे तेयसा जलंते तस्स य करपहरापरखंमि अंधयारे
बालायवकुंकुमेणं खचियव्व जीवलोए सयणिज्ञाओ अब्जुट्टुइ ॥ ६० ॥

६१. सयणिज्ञाओ अब्जुट्टिता पायपीढाओ पच्चोरुहइ, पच्चोरुहिता
जेणेण अटृणसाला तेणेव उवागच्छइ, उवागच्छिता अटृणसालं अणुपविसइ,
अणुपविसिता अणेग वायाम-जोगग-वगण-वामहण-मल्लजुद्करेहिं संते
परिसंते, सयपागसहस्सपागेहिं सुगंधवरतिल्लमाइएहिं पीणणिज्जेहिं दीवणिज्जेहिं
मयणिज्जेहिं बिंहणिज्जेहिं सविंदियगायपल्हायणिज्जेहिं अब्भंगिए समाणे,
तिल्लचम्मंसि निउणेहिं पडिपुन्नपाणिपाय-सुकुमालकोमलतलेहिं अब्भंगण-
परिमहणुव्वलण-करण गुणनिम्माएहिं छेएहिं दक्खेहिं पट्टेहिं कुसलेहिं
मेहावीहिं जियपरिस्समेहिं पुरिसेहिं अट्टिसुहाए मंससुहाए तथासुहाए रोम
सुहाए चउच्चिहाए सुहपरिक्कमणाए संवाहणाए संवाहिए समाणे, अवगथपरि-
स्समे अटृणसालाओ पडिनिक्खमइ ॥ ६१ ॥

६२. अटृणसालाओ पडिनिक्खमिता जेणेव मज्जणधरे तेणेव
उवागच्छइ, उवागच्छिता मज्जणधरं अणुपविसइ, अणुपविसिता, समुत्तजाला-
कुलाभिरामे विचित्तमणिरयणकुट्टिमतले रमणिज्जे न्हाणमंडवंसि, नाणामणि-
रयणभत्तिचित्तंसि ण्हाणपीढंसि सुहनिसणे, पुष्कोदएहिं अ, गंधोदएहिं अ,
उण्होदएहिं अ, सुहोदएहिं अ, सुद्धोदएहिं अ, कल्लाणकरणपवरमज्जणविहीए
मज्जिए । तत्थ कोउअसएहिं बहुविहेहिं कल्लाणगपवरमज्जणावसाणे, पम्हल-
सुकुमाल-गंधकासाइअल्लहिंगे, अहयसुमहग्घदग्गरयणसंबुडे, मरससुरभि-
गोसीसचंदणाणुलित्तगते, सुइमालावण्णगविलेवणे, आविद्धमणिसुवन्ने,
कप्पियहार-द्वहार-तिसरय-पालंबमाण-कडिसुत्तसुक्यसोहे, पिणद्वगेविज्जे,
अंगुलिज्जगललियक्याभरणे, वरकडग-तुडियथंभियभूए, अहियरूवसस्सिरीए,
कुंडलउज्जोइआणणे, मउडदित्तिसरए हारुत्थयसुक्यरह्यवच्छे, मुहियापिंगलंगु-

लिए, पालंब-पलंबमाणसुक्यपडउत्तरिज्जे, नाणामणिकणगरयणविमल-महरिह-
-निउणोवचिय-मिसिमिसित-विरइय-सुसिलिट्टु-विसिट्टु-लट्टु-आविद्ध वीरव-
लए, कि बहुणा ? कप्परुखएविव अलंकिय-विभूसिए नरिंदे, सकोरिंट-
मल्लदामेणं छत्तेण धरिज्जमाणेणं सेयवरचामराहिं उच्छुव्वमाणीहिं मंगलजय-
सद्कयालोए-अणेगगण-नायग-दंडनायग-राईसर-तलवर-माडंविय-कोडुंविय
मितिमहामंति-गणग-दोवारिय-अमच्च—चेड-पीढमद्द-नगर—निगम-सिट्टि-
सेणावइ-सत्थवाह-दूय-संधिवाल सद्दि संपरिचुडे, धवल महामेहनिग्गए इव
गहगणदिप्पतरिक्खतारागणाण मज्जे ससिव्व पियदंसणे, नरवई नरिंदे
नरवसहे नरपीहे अवभियगयतेय-लच्छीए दिप्पमाणे मञ्जणघराओ
पडेनिखमद ॥ ६२ ॥

६३. मञ्जणघराओ पडेनिखमित्ता जेणेव बाहिरिया उवटाणसाला
तेणेव उवागच्छइ, उवागच्छित्ता सीहासणंसि पुरत्थाभिमुहे निसीअइ ॥ ६३ ॥

60. Tae ḥam Siddhatthe khattie kallam pāuppa bhāe
rayaṇie phulluppala kamala komalummīliyammi ahāpandure
pabbāe rattāsoga pappagāsa-kimsuya-suya muha-gunjaddha rāga-
bandhu jivaga-pārāvaya calaṇa nayaṇa-parahua suratta loaṇa-
jāsuaṇa kusuma rāsi-hingulaya niarāirega rebanta sarise
kamalāyara sanda vibohie, utthiyammi sūre sahassa rassiinsami
diṇayare teya-ā jalante tassa ya kara-paharāparaddhamini
andhayāre bālāyava kumkumeṇam khaciya vva jīvaloe sayaṇijjāo
abbhutthei. 60.

61. Sayaṇijjāo abbhutthittā pāyapīdhaō paccoruhai,
paccoruhittā jeṇeva attaṇa-sālā teṇeva uvāgacchai, uvāg-
acchittā attaṇasālam aṇupavisai, aṇupavisittā aṇega vāyāma-
jogga-vaggaṇa-vāmaddaṇa-malla juddha-karaṇehim sante
parissante, sayapāga sahassa pāgehim sugandha vara
tillamāiehim pīṇaṇijjehim dīvaṇijjehim mayaṇijjehim binhaṇijjehim
dappaṇijjehim savindiya gāya palhāyaṇijjehim abbhāngie
samāṇe tillacammansi niuṇehim padipuṇa pāni pāya sukuṇāla

komala talehim abbhaṅgaṇa--parimaddaṇuvvalaṇa karaṇa guṇa nimmāehim, ccheehim, dakkhehim, patthehim, kusalehim, mehāvihim jiyaparissamehim purisehim atthisuhāe mansasuhāe tayāsuhāe roma suhāe cauvvihāe suha-parikkamaṇāe sambāhaṇāe sambāhie samāṇe, avagaya parissame attaṇasālāo padinikkhamai. 61.

62. Attāṇasālāo padinikkhamittā jeṇeva majjaṇaghare teṇeva uvāgacchai, uvāgacchittā majjanagharam aṇupavisai, aṇupavisittā, samutta jālākulabhirāme vicitta mani rayaṇa kuttima tale ramaṇijje nhāṇa mandavansi, nāṇā mani rayaṇa bhatti cittansi nhāṇa pīdhansi suha nisaṇne, pupphodaehi a, gandhodaehim a, uṇhodaehim a, suhodaehim a, suddhodaehim a, kallāṇa karaṇa pavara majjaṇa vihie majjie / Tattha kōua saehim bahuvihehim kallāṇaga pavara majjaṇāvasāṇe, pamhala sukumala-gandha kāsāia lūhiāṅge, ahaya sumahagga dūsa rayaṇa samvude, sarasa surabhi gosīsa candaṇāṇulitta gatte, sui mālā vāṇṇaga vilevāṇe, āviddha mani suvanne, kappiya hāra-addha hāra-tisaraya-pālambā palambamāṇa-kadisutta sukaya sohe, piṇaddhagevijje, aṅgulijjaga laliya kayābharaṇe, vara kadaga tudiya thambhiyabhūe, ahiya rūva sassirīe, kundala ujjoia aṇaṇe, mauda ditta sīrae, hārutthaya sukaya raiya vacche, muddiyā pingalaṅgulie, pālambā palambamāṇa sukaya pada uttarijje, nāṇā maṇi kaṇaga rayaṇa-vimald-mahariha-niūṇovaciya-misimisinta—viraiya-susilittha-visitthalattha-āviddha vīra valae, kim bahuṇā? kapparukkhae viva alāṇkiya vibhūsie narinde, sa korinta malla dāmēṇam cchatte-ṇam dharijjamāṇeṇam, seja vara cāmarāhim uddhuvvamāṇīhim, maṅgala jaya sadda kayāloe-aṇega gaṇa nāyaga-danda nāyaga-rāīsara talavara-madambiya-kodumbiya-manti-mahā mantigaṇaga-dovāriya-amacca-ceda-pīdhamadda-nagara nigama sitthi-seṇāvai-seṇāvai-satthavāha-dūya-sandhivāla-saddhim saṇparivude, dhavala-mahā meha niggae iva gaha gaṇa dippanta rikkha tārā gaṇāṇa majjhē sasivva piya damsāṇe, naravāi narinde nara vasahe narasihe abbhahiya rāya teya lacchīe, dippamāṇe, majjaṇa gharao padinikkhamai. 62.

63. Majjaṇa gharāo padinikkhamittā jeneva bāhiriya
uvatthāna salā teṇeva uvāgacchai, uvāgacchittā sīhāsaṇamsi
puratthābhīmuhe nisīai. 63.

60. Then, next day, at dawn, with the expansion of blue lotuses and the gentle opening of day-lotuses, with bright morning-light, and the rising of the extremely beautiful Sun, resembling the brilliancy of the red Aśoka tree, the scentless red blossoms of the किंशुक Kimśuka tree, the beak of a parrot, the red half of the Gunja berry (used as a measure of weight) the flowers of the Bandhu Jivaka tree (*Pentapetes Phoenicca*) the feet and eyes of the pigeon, the extremely red eyes of the Indian cuckoo, a heap of flowers Jāsuṇa (popularly known as Jāsula—China Rose) a dense mass of vermillion—the expander of the forests of lotus-beds, and when the thousand-rayed Sun was shining with bright light, and the darkness was removed by the strokes of its rays and when the world of the living was involved in the saffron-coloured light of the early sun-shine, kṣatriya Siddhārtha rises up from his couch. 60.

61. Having risen up from the couch, he gets down from the foot-stool. Having got down, he goes to the gymnasium-hall. Having gone, he enters the gymnasium-hall. Having entered it, and becoming fatigued with several gymnastic exercises such as jumping, bending of stretched-out limbs, wrestling, fighting, and being annointed with highly scented oils refined one hundred times or one thousand times (each time with a different medicine) or (oils costing 100 or 1000 gold coins in their preparation) which nourished the system, promoted digestion, increased manly vigour, strengthened muscles, excited sexual passion and invigorated all the senses and limbs, he was shampooed by skilful persons with well-formed soft, tender palms of the hands and soles of feet, who were experienced in the best qualities of the art of rubbing the body with oil, massage, and bringing back the oil (to the surface); they knew what to do at a particular time and were intelligent, foremost, expert, wise, and untiring.

When the king was shampooed by the rubbing beneficial in four ways—agreeable to bones, flesh, skin and hair—and when his fatigue was removed, he left the gymnasium-hall.

62. Having left it, he went to the bathing house. Having gone, he enters the bathing house. Having entered it, in a delightful bathing pavilion charming with round perforated windows latticed with pearls and with the ground-floor decorated with designs of different kinds of jewels and precious stones, on a bathing-stool inlaid with designs of varieties of jewels and precious stones, he sat down comfortably, and bathed himself with water scented with flowers, with water perfumed with perfumes, with warm water, with sacred water and with pure water in accordance with an excellent health-giving method of bathing. When this healthy excellent bathing combined with many kinds of hundreds of auspicious marks (on the body for warding off evil) was over, he dried his body with a long-haired, very soft, scented coloured towel, put on new valuable excellent garments, rubbed his body with fresh fragrant गोशीर्ष Gosīrsa, (a superior kind of sandal-paste), and anointed himself with sanctified garlands and decorating pigments. He put on ornaments of jewels and gold, fitly adorned himself with well-arranged necklaces (of eighteen strings) half-necklaces (of nine strings) and necklaces of three strings, a pendant hanging down (from the neck) and a loin-girdle. He put on ornaments for neck, for fingers and charming ornaments for hair. His arms were made rigid by excellent bracelets and armlets. He had splendour of excessive beauty. His face was lighted up by ear-rings and his head by a diadem. His chest covered with necklaces delighted well (the beholders). His fingers looked yellow by his finger-rings. He put on a well-arranged cloth upper-garment hanging like a pendant. He put on glittering, well-made, well-jointed, excellent, beautiful वीरवलय Vīra Valayas, Armlets (indicative of pride of heroism) made of spotless and valuable jewels, gold and precious stones of various kinds by clever artisans. What more! The king was ornamented and decorated like the कश्पशूक्त

Kalpa Vrikṣa, The Wishing Tree yielding desired objects. An umbrella embellished with wreaths and garlands of flowers of कोरिंट कोरिंट Tree, was held over him and he was fauned by white excellent chowries. His appearance was greeted by the auspicious shouting of victory. Surrounded by (a great family of) many chieftains, leaders of troops, kings, princes, knights, collectors, heads of families, ministers, chief ministers, astrologers, chamberlains, counsellors, servants, aids-de-camp, citizens, traders, merchants, generals, leaders of a caravan, messengers, and frontier-guards-he, the king and sovereign of men, a bull (on account of bearing the burden of governing the earth) and a lion (a great warrior) among men, shining with the wealth of additional royal splendour, whose sight is beautiful to beheld like the moon coming out through a white great cloud in the midst of a group of constellations and glittering stars and asterisms, leaves the bathing-house. 62.

63 Having left the bathing-house, he enters the exterior hall of audience and having entered it, he sits on the lion-seated throne with the face turned towards the East.

६४. सीहासणंसि पुरत्थाभिषुहे निसीइत्ता अप्पणो उत्तरपुरथिमे दिसीभाए अटु भद्रासणाइं सेयवत्थपञ्चत्थयाइं सिद्धत्थकयमंगलोवयाराइं रथावेह, रथावित्ता अप्पणो अदूरसामंते नाणामणिरथणमंडियं, अहिअपिच्छणिज्जं, महग्घवरपट्टणग्यं, सण्हपट्टभत्तिसयचित्तताणं, ईहामिय-उसभ-तुरग-नर-मगर-विहग-वालग-किनर-रुह-सरभ—चमर-कुंजर-वणलय-पउमलय-भत्तिचित्तं अब्बिभतरिअं जवणिअं अंछावेह, अंछावित्ता नाणामणिरथणभत्तिचित्तं, अत्थरथमिउभद्रगोत्थयं सेयवत्थपञ्चत्थयं सुमउयं अंगसुहफरिसर्गं विसिद्धं तिसलाए खत्तियाणीए भद्रासणं रथावेह, रथावित्ता कोडुंबियपुरिसे सद्वेह, सद्वित्ता एवं वयासी ॥ ६४ ॥

६५. खिष्पामेव भो देवाणुप्पिया ! अटुंगमहानिमित्तसुत्थधारए विविहसत्थकुसले सुविणलक्खणपाढए सद्वेह, तए णं ते कोडुंबियपुरिसा

सिद्धत्थेण रन्ना एवं उत्ता समाणा हट्टुट्टु जाव हिया करयल जाव
पडिसुण्ठति ॥ ६५ ॥

६६. पडिसुणित्ता सिद्धत्थस्स खत्तियस्स अंतिआओ पडिनिवखमंति,
पडिनिकखमित्ता कुंडग्गामं नगरं मज्जेणं मज्जेणं जेणेव सुविणलक्खणपाटगाणं
गेहाई तेणेव उवागच्छति, उवागच्छति सुविणलक्खणपाटहे सहावेति ॥ ६६ ॥

64. Sīhāsaṇamī puratthābhīmuhe nisūttā appaṇo uttarapuratthime disibhāe attha bhaddāsaṇāim seya vattha paccutthayāim siddhattha kaya maṅgalovayārāim rayāvei, rayāvittā appaṇo adūra sāmantā nāṇā maṇi rayaṇa mandiyam, ahia picchāṇijjam, mahaggha vara pattaṇuggayam, saṇha patta bhattisaya cittāṇam, iñāmiya-usabha—turaga-nara-magara-vihaga-vālaga-kinnara-ruru-sarabha-camara-kunjara-vaṇalaya-paumalaya-bhatti cittam abbhintariam javaniam añchāvei, añchāvittā nāṇā maṇi rayaṇa bhatti cittam, attharaya miu masūra gotthayam seya vattha paccutthayam, sumauyam, aṅga suha pharisaṅgam, visittham, Tisalāe khattiyāñie bhaddāsaṇam rayāvei, rayāvittā, kodumbiya purise saddāvei, saddāvittā evam vayāsī.

65. Khippāmeva bho devāṇuppiyā! atthaṅga mahā nimitta suttagatha dhārae, viviha sattha kusale, suviṇa lakkhaṇa pādhae saddāveha, tae ṇam te kodumbiya purisā Siddhatthēṇam rannā evam vuttā samāṇa hattha tuttha jāva hiyayā karayala jāva padisūṇanti. 65.

66. Padisūṇittā Siddhatthassa khattiyassa antiō padinikkhamanti, padinikkhamittā Kundaggamam nagaram majjhām majjhēṇam jeneva suviṇa lakkhaṇa pādhagāṇam gehāim teñeva uvāgacchanti, uvāgacchittā suviṇa lakkhaṇa pādhae saddāventi.

64. Sitting on the lion-seated throne with his face towards the East, on his north-eastern side, he orders eight state-chairs covered with a white cloth and auspiciously decorated with white mustard seeds, to be arranged. Having ordered

them to be arranged, not too far from himself and not too near to himself, he orders to be drawn an inside-curtain decorated with jewels and precious stones of various kinds, extremely worth seeing, very costly and manufactured in a famous town. Its glossy soft cloth was adorned with hundreds of designs and pictures of wolves-bulls-horses-human beings-crocodiles-birds-snakes-किनर Kin-Nara- A kind of Vyantara gods known as kinnara रुरु Ruru, A kind of deer, सरभ Sarabha, An octoped wild animal which can even carry an elephant on its back-चमर Camara, A kind of deer resembling a buffalo the hair of whose tail is used for making chowries-elephants-forest-creepers and lotus-creepers. Having ordered it to be drawn, he orders to be arranged for क्षत्रियांत्री Triśalā an excellent state-chair embellished with designs of various kinds of jewels and precious stones, covered with a coverlet and a soft pillow, covered with a white cloth, very soft, and of a pleasant touch to the body. Having ordered it to be arranged, he calls the family-servants. Having called them, he spoke thus:— 64

65. Quickly, indeed, O beloved of the gods! call the instructors of the signs of dreams who know the great science of Omens (Augury) and their meanings in their eight branches, and who are versed in various sciences.

Then the family-servants, thus addressed by king Siddhārtha, glad, contented, etc with the palms of their hands folded etc accepted the words of command.

66. Having accepted the words of command, they go out of the presence of क्षत्रिया Siddhārtha. Having gone out, they go right through the town of Kūṇḍa-grāma to the houses of instructors of signs of dreams. Having gone, they called the instructors of the signs of dreams.

The following are the eight branches of the science of Omens:—

अंगं१ स्वप्नं२ स्वरं३ चैव, भौमं४ व्यञ्जनं५ लक्षणेद ।

उत्पाद७ मन्तरिक्षं च८, निमित्तं स्मृतमष्टधा ॥ १ ॥

1. अंगम 1—Svapnam 2—Svaram 3—caiva, Bhaumam 4—Vyanjana 5—Lakṣaṇe 6 ।

Utpāda 7—mantarikṣam ca 8—Nimittam smritamaṣṭadhbā 1.

1. निमित्तं Nimittam, the science of Omens (Augury-Prognostics) is said to be of eight kinds, viz 1. अङ्गविद्या, Aṅga Vidyā—Relating to the quivering of the limbs of the body. 2. स्वप्न विद्या Svapna Vidyā—Relating to dreams. 3. स्वरविद्या Svara Vidyā—Relating to the knowledge of sounds produced by various animals at different times. 4 भौम विद्या Bhauma Vidyā—Relating to a knowledge of the shaking, trembling, quivering etc. of the Earth. 5. व्यञ्जन विद्या Vyanjana Vidyā—Relating to marks, moles, etc on the body. 6. लक्षण विद्या Lakṣaṇa Vidyā—Relating to a knowledge of various lines on the palms of hands and soles of feet and other portions of the body. 7. उत्पात विद्या Utpāta Vidyā—Relating to a knowledge about the occurrence of lightning, falling of stars, meteors, Comets, and other heavenly bodies etc from the heavens. and 8. अन्तरिक्ष विद्या Antari-kṣa Vidyā—Relating to a knowledge about the appearance and disappearance of various planets and their movements.

६७. तए ण ते सुविणलक्षणपादगा सिद्धत्थस्स खत्तिअस्स कोइंबिअपुरिसेहि सद्वाविया समाणा हट्ठुट्ठु जाव हियया, ष्हाया, कयबलि-कम्मा, कयकोउयमंगलपायच्छित्ता, सुद्रपावेसाइं मंगल्लाइं वत्थाइं पवराइं परिहिआ, अप्पमहग्याभरणालंकियमरीरा, दिद्धत्थयहरिआलियाकयमंगल-मुद्राणा, सएहि सएहि गेहेहितो निगच्छंति, निगच्छित्ता खत्तियकुङ्डग्गामं नगरं मज्जं मज्जेणं जेणेव दिद्धत्थस्स रनो भवणवर्वडिसगपडिदुवारे तेणेव उवागच्छंति, उवागच्छित्ता भवणवर्वडिसगपडिदुवारे एगओ मिलंति, एगओ मिलित्ता जेणेव वाविरिया उवट्टाणपाला जेणेव दिद्धत्थे खत्तिए तेणेव उवागच्छंति, उवागच्छित्ता करयल जाव अंजलि कड़ दिद्धत्थं खत्तियं जएगं विजएणं कद्गाविंति ॥ ६७ ॥

67. Tae պամ te suviṇa lakkhaṇa pādhagā Siddhatthassa khattiassa kodumbia purisehim saddāviyā samāṇā hattha tuttha jāva hiyayā, պհայա, kaya bali kammā, kaya kouya maṅgala pāyacchittā, suddha pāvesāim maṅgallāim vatthāim pavarāim parihiā, appa magghā-bharaṇālaṇkiyasarirā, siddhatthaya hariāliyā kaya maṅgala muddhāṇā, saehim saehim gehehinto nigga-chanti, niggačchittā khattiya-Kundaggāmam nagaram majjhām majjhēṇām jeṇeva Siddhatthassa ranno bhavaṇa vara vadiṇsaga padiduvāre teṇeva uvāgacchanti, uvāgacchittā bhavaṇa vara vandinsaga padiduvāre egao milanti, egaō militta jeṇeva bahīriyā uvatthāṇasālā jeṇeva Siddhatthe khattie teṇeva uvāgacchanti, uvāgacchittā kara yala jāva anjaliṁ kattu Siddhattham khattiyam jaṇam vijaenam vaddhāvinti. 67.

67. Then, the instructors of the signs of dreams, being called by the family-servants of kṣatriya Siddhārtha (they) glad, contented, etc at heart, bathed, gave offerings (to house-deities), did auspicious marks and expiatory acts (for warding off evil) put on clean auspicious excellent dress fit for a royal assembly, adorned their bodies with small but very costly ornaments, placed on their heads white mustard seeds and **हरितालिका** Haritālikā, Dūrvā grass, and go out of their own houses. Having gone out, they go right through the kṣatriya part of the town Kunda-grāma, to the wicket-gate of king Siddhārtha's palace, an excellent diadem of its kind. Having gone, they assemble together at the wicket-gate of the excellent diadem-like palace (and appoint one man as their fore-man, from amongst themselves, the rest following him). Having united together, they go to the external hall of the assembly into the presence of kṣatriya Siddhārtha. Having gone, they, with the palms of the hands folded etc. and bring ing round the folded hands in front of their foreheads, gave him the greetings of victory and triumph. 67.

The instructors of the signs of dreams assembled together near the wicket-gate of the palace of king Siddhārtha, (and unanimously appointed one man as their fore-man; the rest consented to follow him).

Because, it is said:-

सर्वेऽपि यत्र नेतारः, सर्वे पण्डितमानिनः ।
सर्वे महत्वमिच्छन्ति, तद् वृन्दमवसीदति ॥ १ ॥

1. Sarve'pi yatra netārah, sarve pāṇḍitamāninaḥ;
Sarve mahatvamicchanti, tad vrindamavasīdati. 1.

1. An assemblage, in which all are leaders, all consider themselves as wise, and in which all hanker after greatness, perishes.

The Story of five hundred warriors serves as a good example. It runs as follows:—

STORY OF FIVE HUNDRED WARRIORS.

Five hundred warriors with different shades of temperament and not agreeable to each other but puffed up with the pride of their own valour, and disrespectful, went to a king with the object of seeking employment under him. They were very arrogant considering themselves as "Indras", destitute of any polite behaviour between elders and youngsters, and were quarrelling with each other.

With the object of testing them, the king, under the advice of his minister, sent only one couch for them. Since they were arrogant, disrespectful and quarrelsome, they began to fight with one another for the use of the couch during the night. At last, under the false impression that the couch is being used equally by all, they kept the couch in the centre, kept all their weapons on it and slept with their feet directed towards the couch.

When informed of the incident of the night by king's servants secretly placed there, the king, thinking that those

people were arrogant, disrespectful, and quarrelsome and that no useful service can be ever expected from such insolent persons during the time of wars, peremptorily dismissed them.

The instructors of the signs of dreams greeted king Siddhārtha with the following benedictory words:—

दीर्घायु र्भव वृत्तवान् भव भव श्रीमान् यशस्वी भव
 प्रज्ञावान् भव भूरिसत्त्वकरुणादानैकशौण्डो भव ।
 भोगाद्यो भव भाग्यवान् भव महासौभाग्यशाली भव
 प्रीढश्री र्भव कीर्तिमान् भव सदा विश्वोपजीव्यो भव ॥ १ ॥

1. Dirghāyu r-bhava vrittavān bhava, bhava śrīmān yaśasvī bhava,
 Prajnāvān bhava bhūri sattva karuṇā dānaika śaundo bhava;
 Bhogādhyo bhava bhāg्यavān bhava mahāsaubhāgyaśali bhava,
 Praudhaśrī bhava kīrtimān bhava sadā viśvopajīvyo bhava. 1.

1. Be long-lived, be virtuous, be wealthy, be famous,

Be wise, be passionately fond of strong character, compassion and charity;

Be abounding in objects of enjoyment, be lucky, be immensely prosperous,

Be full of royal dignity, be illustrious, and be always capable of furnishing a maintenance to the entire world. 1.

2. कल्याणमस्तु शिवमस्तु धनागमोऽस्तु,
 दीर्घायुरस्तु सुतजन्मसमृद्धिरस्तु ।
 वैरिक्षयोऽस्तु नरनाथ ! सदा जयोस्तु,
 युष्मत्कुले च सततं जितभक्तिरस्तु ॥ २ ॥

2. Kalyāṇamastu, śivamastu dhanāgamostu,
 Dirghāyurastu suta janma samriddhi r-astu;
 Vairikṣayo'stu nara nātha ! sadā jayostu,
 Yuṣmat kule ca satatam Jina-bhakti r-astu. 2.

2. Let there be prosperity, let there be bliss, let there be acquisition of wealth,

Let there be long life, let there be birth of a son and affluence.

Let there be destruction of enemies, O lord of men ! let there be always victory and

Let there be जिनभक्ति Jina-Bhakti devotion paid to a Tirthāṅkara, in your family, for ever.

CHAPTER IV

६८. तए णं ते सुविणलक्खणपाढगा सिद्धत्थेणं रणा वंदिय-
पूह्य-सक्कारिय-सम्माणिया समाणा पत्तेयं पत्तेयं पुन्वन्नत्थेसु भद्वासणेसु
निसीयन्ति ॥ ६८ ॥

68. Tae ᱥam te suviṇa lakkhaṇa pādhagā Siddatthepam
raṇṇā vandiya-puiya sakkāriya-sammāṇiyā samāṇā patteyam
patteyam puvvannatthesu bhaddaṣaṇesu nisiyanti. 68.

68. Then, the interpreters of dreams adored, worshipped, gifted with fruits and clothes, and respected by King Siddhārtha, sit each on chairs of state previously arranged.

६९. तए णं सिद्धत्थे खत्तिए तिसलं खत्तियाणि जवणिअंतरियं
ठावेह । ठावित्ता पुष्प-फलपडिपुण्णहत्थे परेण विणएगं ते सुविणलक्खण-
पाढए एवं वयासी ॥ ६९ ॥

७०. एवं खलु देवाणुप्पिया ! अञ्ज तिसला खत्तियाणी तंसि
तारिसगंसि जाव मुत्तजागरा ओहीरमाणी ओहीरमाणी इमे एयास्त्वे
उराले चउइस महासुमिणे पासित्ता णं पडिबुद्वा ॥ ७० ॥

७१. तं जहा—“गय वसह” गाहा तं एसिं चउइसप्हं
महासुमिणाणं देवाणुप्पिया ! उरालाणं के मध्ये कल्लाणे फल-वित्तिविसेसे
भविस्सइ ? ॥ ७१ ॥

69. Tae ṣam Siddhatthe khattie Tisalam khattiyāṇīm javaṇiyantariyam thavei ! thāvittā pupf-fala padi puṇa hatthe pareṇam viṇaenam te suviṇa lakkhaṇa pādhae evam vayāsi. 69.

70. Evam khalu devāṇuppiyā ! ajja Tiśalā khattiyāṇī tamsi tārisagansi jāva sutta jāgarā ohiramaṇi ohiramāṇi imē eyārūve urāle chauddasa mahāsumiṇe pāsittā ṣam padibuddhā.

71. Tam jahā-Gaya vasaha-Gāhā tam eesim chauddasaṇham mahā-umiṇāṇam devāṇuppiyā ! urālāṇam ke manne kallāṇe phala-vitti viseso bhavissai ? 71.

69. 70. 71. Then, kṣatriya Siddhārtha, seats Kṣatriyāṇi Triśalā on a seat behind the curtain and with his hands full of flowers and fruits, very courteously addressed the interpreters of dreams thus:—

(King Siddhārtha takes flowers and fruits into his hands before narrating the nature of the dreams to the interpreters of dreams with the object of knowing their consequences.)

[It is said:—

रिक्तपाणि ने पश्येच्च राजानं दैवतं गुरुम् ।
निमित्तज्ञं विशेषेण, फलेन फलमादिशेत् ॥ ? ॥

1. Rikta-pāṇi r-na pashyae ccha rājānaṁ daivataṁ gurum; Nimittajnaṁ viśeṣena phalena phalamādiśet. 1

1. One should not see a king, a god, and a preceptor and particularly an interpreter of dreams with empty hands because consequence is indicated by (the nature) of fruits.]

70. O beloved of the gods ! Indeed, to-day when kṣatriyāṇī Triśalā was half-asleep and half waking-taking a short nap-on her enchanting bed, suitable for lucky and meritorious individuals, she woke up having seen such praiseworthy fourteen great dreams.

71. Viz—The elephant, bull, etc. What, to be sure, O beloved of the gods ! will be the blessed gain or professional acquisition portended by these fourteen praiseworthy great dreams ?

७२. तए णं ते सुमिणलक्खणपादगा सिद्धत्थस्स खत्तियस्स अंतिए एयमटुं सोच्चा निसम्म हट्टु-तुट्टु जाव हियया ते सुमिणे सम्म ओगिष्हन्ति ओगिष्हित्ता ईहं अणुपविसन्ति, अणुपविसित्ता अन्नमन्नेण सद्विं संचालेन्ति संचालित्ता तेसि सुमिणाणं लद्वट्टा गहियट्टा पुच्छियट्टा विणिच्छियट्टा अहिगयट्टा सिद्धत्थस्स रण्णो पुरओ सुमिणसत्थाइं उच्चारेमाणा उच्चारेमाणा सिद्धत्थं खत्तियं एवं वयासी ॥ ७२ ॥

72. Tae ṣam te sumiṇa lakkhaṇa pālhagā Siddhatthassa khattiyassa antie eyamattham socchā nisamma hattha-tuttha jāva hiyayā te sumiṇe sammam ogiṇhanti, ogiṇhittā īham aṇupavisanti aṇupavisittā annamannenām saddhim samcālenti, samcālittā tesim sumiṇāṇām laddhatthā gahiyatthā pucchiyatthā vinicchiyatthā ahigayattha Siddhatthassa ranṇo purao sumiṇa aṭṭhaim uccāremāṇā uccāremāṇā Siddhattham khattiyam evam vayāsi. 72.

72. Then, the interpreters of dreams having heard this fact from Siddhārtha kṣatriya and having known the same in his mind, and being pleased, satisfied and with their hearts full of joy, ponder over the dreams, and having pondered over them, think about their meanings, and having thought well, discuss the same mutually amongst themselves. Having so discussed amongst themselves, the interpreters of the dreams, who have known the meanings of the dreams by their own intellect, who have accepted their meanings after receiving the opinion of others and who in case of doubts, solved them by questioning others and who have thus settled and fully comprehended their meanings, spoke thus to King Siddhārtha repeating verses of the Science of Dreams (in support of their opinion) :—

१ २ ३ ४ ५ ६ ७ ८ ९
 अनुभूतः श्रुतो दृष्टः, प्रकृतेश्च विकारजः ।
 स्वभावतः समुद्भूत-श्चिन्तासन्ततिसम्भवः ॥ १ ॥
 देवताद्युपदेशोत्थो धर्मकर्मप्रभावजः ।
 पापोद्रेकसमुत्थश्च स्वप्नः स्यान्ववधा नृणाम् ॥ २ ॥ युग्मम्
 प्रकारैरादिमैः षड्भि-रशुभश्च शुभोऽपि वा ।
 दृष्टो निरर्थकः स्वप्नः, सत्यस्तु त्रिभिरुत्तरैः ॥ ३ ॥

1. Anubhūtaḥ ^२ śruto ^३ dṛiṣṭaḥ ^४ prakrite śca ^५ vikārajaḥ;
 Svabhāvataḥ ^५ samudbhūta ^६ ścintāsantatisambhavaḥ 1.
2. Devatādyupadeśottho ^७ dharma ^८ karma ^९ prabhāvajaḥ;
 Pāpodrekaśamuttha ^९ sea svapnaḥ syād navadhā nriṇām 2
3. Prakārairādimaiḥ ^१ śadbhiḥ ^२ raśubhasca śubho'pi vā;
 Dṛiṣṭo ^३ nirarthakah ^४ svapnaḥ ^५ satyastu tribhiruttaraiḥ 3.

1-2. People have dreams in any of the nine ways. 1. They see, in a dream, things experienced. 2. They see, in a dream, things heard of. 3. They see, in a dream, things seen in a wakeful state. 4. They see dreams produced by a disease (of वात Vāta Wind पित्त Pitta, Bile and कफ Kapha, Phlegm), in a body. 5. They see dreams without any visible cause. 6. They see dreams caused by a series of anxieties. 7. They see dreams under the influence of a god. 8. They see dreams caused by the brilliancy of their religious actions. and 9. They see dreams caused by the excess of their evil actions.

3. Out of these nine kinds of dreams, the first six either good or bad, are fruitless. The last three either good or bad, bear good or evil fruits.

रात्रेश्वर्तुर्षु यामेषु दृष्टः स्वप्नः फलप्रदः ।
 मासै द्वांदशभिः षड्भित्तिभिरेकेन च क्रमात् ॥ ४ ॥
 निशान्त्यघटिकायुग्मे, दशाहात् फलति ध्रुवम् ।
 दृष्टः स्योदये स्वप्नः सद्यः फलति निश्चितम् ॥ ५ ॥
 मालास्वप्नोऽहिदृष्टश्च तथाऽधिव्याधिसम्भवः ।
 मलमूत्रादिपीडोत्थः स्वप्नः सर्वो निरर्थकः ॥ ६ ॥

4. Rātrescatusu yāmeṣu drīṣṭaḥ svapnaḥ phala pradaḥ;
 Māsaī r-dvādaśabhiḥ ṣadbhi stribhirekena ca kramāt. 4.
5. Niśāntya ghatikā yugme daśāhāt falati dhruvam;
 Draṣṭaḥ suryodaye svapnaḥ sadyaḥ falati niscitam. 5.
6. Māla svapno'hni draṣṭa sea, tathā ādhi-vyādhi sambhavaḥ;
 Maia-mūtrādi pidotthaḥ svapnaḥ sarvo nirarthakaḥ 6.

4. The dream seen during the four याम्स Yāmas (periods of three hours) of night, gives fruit during twelve mouths, six months, three months and one month respectively. (that is to say, the dream seen during the first quarter of the night gives fruit during twelve months, the dream seen during the second quarter gives fruit during six months, the dream seen during the third quarter gives fruit during three months, and that seen during the fourth quarter of the night gives fruit during one month.).

5. The dream seen during the last two घटिकास Ghatikās (period of forty-eight minutes) of the night, positively gives fruit during ten days; and the dream seen at the rising time of the sun, assuredly gives fruit immediately.

6. A series of dreams seen continuously one after the other, a dream seen during day-time, a dream caused by mental affliction or bodily pain, and a dream caused by suppressing the desire to defecate or to urinate are all fruitless.

धर्मरतः समधातुर्यः स्थिरचित्तो जितेन्द्रियः सदयः ।

प्रायस्तस्य प्रार्थितमर्थं स्वप्नः प्रसाधयति ॥ ७ ॥

7. Dharmarataḥ samadhāturuḥ yaḥ sthiracitto jitendriyah sadayaḥ;
Prāyastasya prārthitamarthaṁ svapnaḥ prasādhayati.

न श्राव्यः कुस्वप्नो, गुर्वादेस्तदितरः पुनः श्राव्यः ।

योग्यश्राव्याऽभावे, गोरपि कर्णे प्रविश्य वदेत् ॥ ८ ॥

8. Na śrāvyah kusvapno gurvāde stadtaraḥ punah śrāvyah;
Yogya śrāvyābhāve gorapi karṇe praviśya vadet. 8.

7. The dream occurring to a man, who is devoted to his religion, who has humours of his body well-balanced, who is steady-minded, who has subdued his senses and who is compassionate, mostly accomplishes his desired object.

8. A bad dream should not be said out to any body. A good dream should be told to a guru and any other elderly person. In case, there is no suitable person to whom it can be narrated, it can even be said out into the ears of a cow.

इष्टं दृष्ट्वा स्वप्नं न सुप्यते नाप्यते फलं तस्य ।

नेया निशाऽपि सुधिया, जिनराजस्तवनसंस्तवतः ॥ ९ ॥

स्वप्नमनिष्टं दृष्ट्वा सुप्यात् पुनरपि निशामवाप्यापि ।

नाऽयं कथ्यः कथमपि, केषाञ्चित् फलति न स तस्मात् ॥ १० ॥

पूर्वमनिष्टं दृष्ट्वा स्वप्नं यः प्रेक्षते शुभं पश्चात् ।

स तु फलदस्तस्य भवेद् द्रष्टव्यं तद्विषेऽपि ॥ ११ ॥

9. Iṣṭam draṣṭvā svapnaṁ na supyate nāpyate falam tasya;
Neyā niśā'pi sudiyā jinarāja stavana saṁstavataḥ. 9.

10. Svapnamanistaṁ draṣṭvā supyāt punarapi niśāma vāpyāpi;
Nā'yam kathyaḥ kathamapi keśāncit falati na sa tasmāt.

11. Pūrvamanistam draṣṭvā svapnam yah preksate śubham
paścāt,

Sa tu phaladastasya bhaved draṣṭavyam tadvadiṣte'pi. 11.

9. After seeing a good dream, a wise man should not sleep because by doing so, he does not obtain the desired fruit of that dream. He should pass the whole night in reciting verses in praise of Tīrthamkaras.

10. After seeing a bad dream one should sleep again, even if there is no night remaining. He should not also say it out to any one else and thereby it does not bear evil consequences.

11. When a man sees a good dream after seeing first a bad dream, he gets the fruit of the good dream; in the same manner, when he sees a bad dream after seeing a good dream he gets the fruit of the bad dream.

स्वप्ने मानव-मृगपति-तुरंग-मातङ्ग-वृषभ-सिंहीभिः ।
युक्तं रथमारुद्धो यो गच्छति भूपतिः स भवेत् ॥ १२ ॥

अपहारो हय-वारण-यानाऽसन-सदन-निवसनादीनाम् ।
नृपशङ्का-शोककरो, बन्धुविरोध-र्थहानिकरः ॥ १३ ॥

12. Svapne mānava-mṛigapati-turaṅga-mātaṅga vriśabha sinhī-
-bhiḥ;
Yuktaṁ rathamārūdho yo gacchati bhūpati sa bhavet.

13. Apahāro haya-vāraṇa-yanā'saṇa-sadana-nivasanādinām;
Nrīpa-śāṅkā śokakaro, bandhuvirodhā'rtha hānikarāḥ.

12. The man, who goes, in a dream, riding a chariot yoked to a man or a lion or a horse or an elephant, or a bull or to a lioness, becomes a king.

13. If a man sees, in a dream, forcible abduction of his horse, elephant, vehicle seat, house and clothes, the dream

becomes the cause of a fear or apprehension from his king, of sorrow, of hostilities with his relatives, and of pecuniary loss to himself.

यः सूर्या-चन्द्रमसो-र्बिं ग्रसते समग्रमपि पुरुषः ।
कलयति दीनोऽपि महीं, सुवर्णा सार्णवां नियतम् ॥ १४ ॥

हरणं प्रहरण-भूषण-मणि-मौक्तिक-कनक-रूप्य-कुप्यानाम् ।
धन-मानम्लानिकरं दारुणमरणावहं बहुशः ॥ १५ ॥

आरुद्धः शुभ्रमिमं नदीतटे शालिभोजनं कुरुते ।
भुड्कते भूमिमखिलां, स जातिहीनोऽपि धर्मधनः ॥ १६ ॥

निजभार्याया हरणे वसुनाशः पराभवे च संक्लेशः ।
गोत्रस्त्रीणां तु नृणां जायेते वन्धुवध-बन्धो ॥ १७ ॥

शुभ्रेण दक्षिणस्यां यः फणिना दश्यते निजशुजायाम् ।
आसादयति सहस्रं कनकस्य स पञ्चरत्रेण ॥ १८ ॥

14. Yaḥ sūrya-chandramaso r-bimbam grasate samagramapi puruṣaḥ;
Kalayati dino'pi mahim sa suvarṇām sārṇavām niyatam.
15. Haraṇam praharaṇa-bhūṣaṇa maṇi-mauktika-kanaka-rūpya-kupyānām;
Dhana-māna mlānikaram dāruṇa maraṇāvaham bahuśaḥ.
16. Ārūdhaḥ śubhramibham naditatemali bhojanam kurute;
Bhuṇkte bhumimakhilām sa jātihino'pi dharma dhanaḥ.
17. Nijabhbhāryāyāḥ haraṇe vasunāśaḥ parabhave cha samkleśaḥ;
Gotrastrīṇām tu nriṇām jāyete bandhu vadha-bandhau.
18. Śubhreṇa dakṣiṇasyām yaḥ phaṇiūā daśyate nijabhujāyām;
Asādayati sahasraṁ kanakasya sa pancarāṭreṇa.

14. The person who, in a dream, swallows the complete, disc of the sun and the moon, positively obtains the earth

along with its gold and seas, even if he be a pauper, that is to say, he becomes a sovereign of the world.

15. If any one sees, in a dream, the deprivation (abduction) of his weapon, ornaments, gems, pearls, gold, silver, and other metals except gold and silver, that dream, in majority of cases results in loss of wealth and fame, and brings about terrible death.

16. The man, who riding a white elephant, eats rice on the bank of a river, (in a dream) enjoys the whole world, becoming pious, even if he be of a low birth.

17. A man, seeing the abduction of his wife, (in a dream) suffers loss of wealth and property, and seeing humiliation of his wife, suffers mental agony, while a man, seeing, (in a dream,) the abduction and humiliation of females of his family meets with the murder or bondage of his kinsmen.

18. The man, who is bitten by a white serpent on his right arm, in a dream, obtains one thousand gold mohurs within five nights.

जायेत यस्य हरणं, निजशयनो-पानहां पुनः स्वप्ने ।
 तस्य म्रियते दयिता, निविडा स्वशरीरपीडा च ॥ १९ ॥

यो मनुष्यस्य मस्तक-चरण-भुजानां च भक्षणं कुरुते ।
 राज्यं कनकसहस्रं, तदर्धमाभ्रोत्वसौ क्रमशः ॥ २० ॥

द्वारपरिघस्य शयन-प्रेंखोलन-पादुका-निकेतानाम् ।
 भञ्जनमपि यः पश्यति, तस्याऽपि कलत्रनाशः स्यात् ॥ २१ ॥

कमलाकर-रत्नाकर-जलसमूर्णापगाः सुहन्मरणम् ।
 यः पश्यति लभतेऽसावनिभित्तं विचमतिविपुलम् ॥ २२ ॥

अतितप्तं पानीयं, सगोमयं गद्गुलमौषधेन युतम् ।
 यः पियति सोऽपि नियतं, म्रियतेऽतीसाररोगेण ॥ २३ ॥

19. Jāyeta yasya haraṇam, nijaśayanopānahām punaḥ svapne;
Tasya mriyate dayita, nibidā sva śarira pidā cha.
20. Yo manusyasya mastaka-charaṇa-bhujānām ca bhakṣāṇām kurute.
Rājyam kanaka sahasram, tadrḍhamāpnotyasaū kramaśah.
21. Dvāraparighasya shayana-prenkholana-pāduka-niketānām;
Bhanjana mapi yah paśyati tasyāpi kalatra nāśah syāt,
22. Kamalākara-ratnākara-jalasampūrṇāpagāḥ suhruh maraṇam;
Yah pashyati labhate'sā-vanimittam vittam ativipulam.
23. Atitaptam pāniyam sagomayam gadulamauśadheṇa yutam;
Yah pibati so'pi niyatam mriyate'tisāra-rogeṇa.

19. The wife of the man who sees, in a dream, the abduction of his bedding and of his shoes, dies, and the person himself suffers severe bodily affliction.

20. The man who, in a dream, eats the head of a man, obtains a kingdom; the man who eats the feet of a man in a dream obtains one thousand gold mohurs; and the man who eats the arms of a man in a dream obtains five hundred gold mohurs.

21. The man who, (in a dream,) sees the breaking of his door-bar, of his bed, of his swinging board, of his shoes and of his house, has loss of his wife.

22. The man, who in a dream, sees a lake, a sea, a river full of water, and the death of his friend, obtains much wealth suddenly, without any visible cause.

23. The man who in a dream, drinks very hot dirty water mixed with cow-dung: and mixed with medicines, positively dies, suffering from diarrhoea.

देवस्य प्रतिमाया यात्रा-स्नपनो-पहार-पूजादीन् ।
यः विदधाति स्वप्ने, तस्य भवेत् सर्वतो शुद्धिः ॥ २४ ॥

स्वप्ने हृदयसरस्यां यस्य प्रादुर्भवन्ति पश्चानि ।
 कुष्ठविनिष्टशरीरो यमवसंति याति स त्वरितम् ॥ २५ ॥
 आज्यं प्राज्यं स्वप्ने यो विन्दति वीक्ष्यते यशस्तस्य ।
 तस्याऽभ्यवहरणं वा क्षीरान्नेन्व सह शस्तम् ॥ २६ ॥
 हसने शोचनमचिरात् प्रवर्तते नर्तनेऽपि वधवन्धौ ।
 पठने कलहश्च नृणामेतत् प्राङ्गेन विज्ञेयम् ॥ २७ ॥
 कृष्णं कृत्स्नमशस्तं, मुक्त्वा गो-वाजि-राजगज-देवान् ।
 सकलं शुक्लं च शुभं, त्यक्त्वा कर्पास-लवणादीन् ॥ २८ ॥

24. Devasya prativimāyā yātrā-snapano-pahāra pūjādin;
 Yo vidadhāti svapne, tasya bhavet sarvato vriddhiḥ.

25. Svapne hridaya sarasyām yasya prādu r-bhavanti padmāni;
 Kuṣṭha viniṣṭa śariro yamavasatiṁ yāti sa tvaritam.

26. Ājyam prājyam svapne yo vindati vīkṣyate yaśastasya;
 Tasya'bhyava-haraṇam vā kṣirānnenaiva saha śastam.

27. Hasane śocanamacirāt pravartate nartane'pi vadha-bandhau;
 Pathane kalahasca nrīṇāmetat prājnena vijneyam.

28. Kriṣṇam kṛitsnamaśastam muktvā go-vāji-rājagaja-devān,
 Sakalam śuklam ca śubham, tyaktvā kārpāsa-lavaṇādin.

24. The man, who in a dream, does a pilgrimage to the idol of a god, bathes the idol with water, lays before the idol sweat-meats, fruits and adorns the idol with clothes, ornaments etc, attains prosperity all round.

25. The man who, in a dream, sees lotuses growing in his heart-region, becomes disabled by leprosy and soon dies.

26. The fame of the person who obtains much clarified butter, in a dream, increases, and eating of the same with kṣirānna i. e. rice, sugar, and milk, is also praiseworthy.

27. Persons laughing in a dream, become sorry in a short time, persons dancing in a dream, are either killed or sent to jail, persons studying in a dream, suffer from quarrels. It should be known by wise men.

28. All black things, except a cow, a bull, a horse, a king, an elephant and a god seen in a dream, indicate a bad dream. All white things except cotton-sedds and salt seen in a dream, indicate a good dream.

The man who sees himself climbing, an elephant, a cow, a bull, a palace, or a mountain in a dream, acquires greatness.

A man, seeing his body besmeared with foeces in a dream, becomes healthy. Lamentation in a dream results in mirth.

A king, an elephant, a horse, gold, a bull, a cow, or one's family-members seen in a dream, indicates prosperity to a family.

A man, seeing himself mounting a palace and taking his dinner there, or seeing himself swimming a sea, becomes a king, even if he is born in a low family.

One attains victory, by seeing a lamp, flesh, fruit, a virgin a lotus, a canopy or a flag in a dream.

A man, seeing himself climbing a full-blown tree, heavy with flowers and fruits or climbing a Rāyan tree रायण शूक्र Mimusops Hexandus in a dream, obtains much wealth.

A man, seeing himself mounted alone on a she-ass, a camel, a buffaloe or a he-buffalo in a dream, dies suddenly.

A man enjoying a female, clad in a white apparel, and with her body anointed with white sandal paste in a dream, obtains wealth of every kind.

The blood of the man, enjoying a female with red clothes and with her body besmeared with red sandal paste, in a dream, dries up.

A man, seeing himself mounted on a heap of gems, gold or lead, in a dream, necessarily acquires Samyag darshana and attains Mokṣa मोक्ष Liberation.

दृष्टाः स्वप्ना ये स्वं, प्रति तेऽत्र शुभाऽशुभानृणां स्वस्य ।
ये प्रत्यपरं तस्य, ज्ञेयास्ते स्वस्य नो किञ्चित् ॥ २९ ॥

दुःस्वप्ने देव-गुरुन् पूजयति करोति शक्तितश्च तपः ।
सततं धर्मरतानां, दुःस्वप्नो भवति सुस्वप्नः ॥ ३० ॥

29. Driṣṭāḥ svapnā ye svām, prati te'tra śubhā'śubhā nrīṇāṁ svasya;
Ye pratyaparam tasya jñeyā stे svasya no kinchit.

30. Duḥsvapne deva-gurūn pūjayati karoti śaktita śca tapaḥ;
Satataṁ dharma ratānām duḥsvapno bhavati susvapnaḥ.

29. Persons, seeing good or bad dreams about themselves, obtain, for themselves, the good or evil consequences of those dreams, but the good or evil consequences of good or bad dreams seen by them, about other persons, go to the other persons and nothing to themselves.

30. On getting bad dreams, one should worship one's favourite god and preceptor and should practise penance according to his own bodily power, because, bad dreams to persons who are constantly devoted to their religious duty, turn out to be good dreams. 30

एवं खलु देवाणुपिया ! अम्हं सुमिणसत्ये बायालीसं सुमिणा तीसं महासुमिणा, बावतरिं सब्वसुमिणा दिट्ठा । तत्य णं देवाणुपिया ! अरहंत-मायरो वा चक्रवृद्धीमायरो वा अरहंतंसि वा चक्रहरंसि वा, गब्भं वक्षममा-णंसि एएसि तीसाए महासुमिणाणं इमे चउद्दस महासुमिणे पासिता णं पडिबुज्जन्ति ॥ ७३ ॥

तं जहा—“गय बसह०” गाहा ॥ ७४ ॥

वासुदेवमायरो वा वासुदेवंसि गब्मं वक्तमाणंसि एएसिं चउहसर्हं
महासुमिणाणं अश्वयरे सत्त महासुमिणे पासित्ता णं पडिबुज्जन्ति ॥ ७५ ॥

बलदेवमायरो वा बलदेवंसि गब्मं वक्तमाणंसि एएसिं चउहसर्हं
महासुमिणाणं अश्वयरे चत्तारि महासुमिणे पासित्ता णं पडिबुज्जन्ति ॥ ७६ ॥

मंडलियमायरो वा मंडलियंसि गब्मं वक्तमाणंसि एएसिं चउहसर्हं
महासुमिणाणं अश्वयरं एगं महासुमिणं पासित्ता णं पडिबुज्जन्ति ॥ ७७ ॥

73. Evam khalu devāṇuppiyā! amham sumiṇa satthe
bāyālisam sumiṇā, tisam mahāsumiṇā, bāvattarim savva sumiṇā
ditthā; tattha ḥam devāṇuppiyā! Arhanta māyaro vā cakkav-
atti māyaro vā Arahantamsi vā cakkaharamsi vā gabbham
vakkamāṇamsi eesim tisāe mahāsumiṇāṇam ime cauddasa
mahāsumiṇe pāsittā ḥam padibujjhanti. 73.

74. Tam Jahā-Gaya vasaha o Gāhā. 74

75. Vāsudevamāyaro vā vāsudevamsi gabbham vakkamāṇamsi eesim cauddasaṇham mahāsumiṇāṇam annayare satta
mahāsumiṇe pāsittā ḥam padibujjhanti. 75.

76. Baladevamāyaro vā baladevānise gabbham vakkama
maṇamsi eesim cauddasaṇham mahāsumiṇāṇam annayare
cattāri mahāsumine pāsittā ḥam padibujjhanti. 76.

77. Mandaliyamāyaro vā mandaliyamsi gabbham vakkama
māṇamsi eesim cauddasaṇham mahāsumiṇāṇam annayaram
egam mahāsumiṇam pāsittā ḥam padibujjhanti. 77

73. Indeed, O beloved of the gods! There are mentioned,
in our science of dreams, forty-two ordinary dreams, and
thirty great dreams—altogether seventy-two dreams. These, O
beloved of the gods! the mother of an Arhat or of a Cakkav-
artin wakes up on seeing the fourteen great dreams out of
the thirty great dreams, when the soul of a Tirthankara or a
Cakravartin enters the womb of his mother.

74. They are:—Elephant, bull etc, Gāthā.

75. The mother of a Vāsudeva wakes up on seeing any seven dreams out of these fourteen great dreams, when the soul of a Vāsudeva enters the womb of his mother.

76. The mother of a Baladeva wakes up on seeing any four dreams out of these fourteen great dreams, when the soul of a Baladeva enters the womb of his mother.

77. The mother of a Maṇḍalika i. e. ruler of a province wakes up on seeing any one dream out of these fourteen great dreams, when the soul of a protege prince enters the womb of his mother.

७८. इमे य णं देवाणुप्पिया ! तिसलाए खत्तियाणीए चउह्स
महासुमिणा दिट्ठा । तं उराला णं देवाणुप्पिया ! तिसलाए खत्तियाणीए
सुमिणा दिट्ठा, जाव मंगल्कारगा णं देवाणुप्पिया ! तिसलाए खत्तियाणीए
सुमिणा दिट्ठा, तं जहा-अत्थलाभो देवाणुप्पिया ! भोगलाभो देवाणुप्पिया !
पुत्तलाभो देवाणुप्पिया ! सुक्खलाभो देवाणुप्पिया ! रज्जलाभो देवाणुप्पिया !
एवं खलु देवाणुप्पिया ! तिसला खत्तियाणी नवण्हं मासाणं बहुपडिपुण्णाणं
अद्वृट्टमाणं राइंदियाणं विइकंताणं, तुम्हं कुलकेउं, कुलदीवं, कुलपञ्चयं,
कुलवडिसयं, कुलतिलयं, कुलकित्तिकरं, कुलवित्तिकरं, कुलदिणयरं, कुलाधारं,
कुलनंदिकरं, कुलजसकरं, कुलपायवं, कुलतंतुसंताणविवद्वणकरं, सुकुमालपा-
णिपायं, अहीणपडिपुण्णपंचिदियसरीरं, लक्खणवंजणगुणोववेयं, माणुम्माण-
प्पमाणपडिपुन्नसुजायसवंगसुंदरंगं, ससिसोमाकारं, कंतं, पियदसणं, सुरूवं,
दारयं पयाहिसि ॥ ७८ ॥

78. Ime ya ṣam devāṇuppiyā ! Tisalāe khattiyāṇie cauddasa
mahāsumiṇā ditthā; tam uṭṭalā ṣam devāṇuppiyā ! Tisalāe
khattiyāṇie sumiṇā ditthā. jāva maṅgallakāragā ṣam devāṇu-
ppiyā ! Tisalāe khattiyāṇie sumiṇā ditthā ! Tam jahā-Atthalābho
devāṇuppiyā ! bhogalābho devāṇuppiyā ! put'alābho devāṇuppiyā !
sukkhalābho devāṇuppiyā ! rajjalābho devāṇuppiyā !; evam

khalu devāñuppiyā! Tisalā khattiyāñī navāñham māsāñam bahupadipuññāñam addhatthamāñam rāimdiyāñam viikkantāñam, tumham kula keum, kula dīvam, kula pāvvayam, kula vadimsayam, kula tilayam, kula kitrikaram, kula vittikaram, kula diñayaram, kulādhāram, kula nandikaram, kula jasakaram, kula pāyavam, kula tantu santāñā vivaddhañakaram sukumālapāñipāyam, ahiñā padipuñña pancindiya sarīram, lakkhañā--vanjañā guñovaveyam, māñummāñappamāñā padipuñña sujāya savvañga sundarañgam, sasi somākāram, kantam, piya dāmsañam, surūvam dārayam payāhisi. 78.

78. And these, O devāñuppiyā! Triśalā kṣatriyāñī has seen fourteen great dreams. Magnanimous O devāñuppiyā! Triśalā kṣutriyāñī has seen dreams etc. till auspicious etc. O devāñuppiyā! Triśalā kṣatriyāñī has seen dreams. That is to say:—you will have gain of riches, O devāñuppiyā! you will have gain of objects of enjoyment, O devāñuppiyā! you will have gain of a son, O devāñuppiyā! you will have gain of happiness, O devāñuppiyā! you will have gain of a kingdom. O devāñuppiyā! certainly, O devāñuppiyā! on the completion of nine months and seven days and a half, Triśalā kṣatriyāñī will give birth to a lovely and beautiful son with a serene face resembling the moon and having a charming look, a son—who would be like a flag in your family, who would be like a lamp in your family, who would be like a diadem in your family, who would be like a mountain in your family, who would be like a mark (on the forehead) of your family, who would be the cause of spreading the fame of your family, who would be the supporter of your family, who would be like the sun in your family, who would be a prop of your family, who would be the cause of spreading the glory of your family, who would be a shelter, like a tree, of your family who would be the cause of lengthening the race of your family, whose hands and feet would be very tender, who will have beautiful body endowed with five senses, which would be without any defect and perfect and a body which would

७९. से वि य णं दारए उम्मुक्कालभावे विष्णायपरिणयमित्ते
जोव्वणगमणुप्पत्ते स्त्रे वीरे विकंते विच्छिण्णविउलबल-वाहणे, चाउरंत
चक्कवट्टी रज्जवई राया भविस्सइ, जिणे वा तेलुक्कनायगे धम्मवरचाउरंत
॥ ७९ ॥

79. Se vi ya ḥaṁ dārae ummukkabālabbhāve viṇṇāya
pariṇayamitte jovvaṇagamaṇuppatte sūre vīre vikkante
vicchiṇṇa viula bala vāhaṇe, cāuranta cakkavatti rajjavai rāyā
bhavissai, Jīne vā telukkanāyage dhammavara cāuranta
cakkavatti. 79.

79. Besides, that boy, when he has left boyhood (i-e when he becomes eight years old), will have his intellect quite ripe, and will acquire all sorts of knowledge and when he has attained youth, in due course of time, he will be an exceedingly liberal man and will possess ability to fulfil the work undertaken by him, he will be a brave warrier on the battle-field and will be powerful in conquering the regions of other kings; he will have an extensive army-force and numerous vehicles; he will become the lord of a kingdom extending till the ends of four directions (i. e. three seas and Mount Himavanta) or he will become a Jina—the lord of the four-fold excellent Dharma. Just as a cakravartin conquers the ends of the four directions and is hence, superior to all other kings, in the same manner, that boy, will become a Jina with superabundant powers, (among other propagators) of religion, or he will become a leader of the three worlds (who has put an end to wandering in the four Gatis or forms of existence including Naraka Gati) by the excellent weapon of Dharma. 79.

The consequences of each individual dream are explained thus:—

1. By seeing an elephant with four tusks he will promulgate four forms of Dharma viz Dāna दान Sila शील Tapa तप and Bhāva भाव.

2. By seeing a bull, he will sow the seed of perfect knowledge in Bharata Kṣetra.

3. By seeing a lion, he will protect the forest of religious persons from the ravages of wicked elephants in the form of love, hatred etc.

4. By seeing Śrī Devi श्रीदेवी the goddess of wealth, he will give Vārsika Dāna, वार्षिक दान the giving of gifts for one year previous to Dikṣā, and enjoy the prosperity of a Tirthankara.

5. By seeing a wreath of flowers he will be fit to be held up at the top of the three worlds.

6. By seeing the Moon, he will gladden the universe.

7. By seeing the Sun, he will be ornamented by a bright disc behind his head.

8. By seeing a flag, he will be ornamented by the banner of Dharma.

9. By seeing a Kalaśa कलश, an auspicious jug, he will remain on the top of the palace of Dharma.

10. By seeing a lake of lotuses, he will truly walk on gold lotuses placed in front of his feet by attendant gods.

11. By seeing a sea, he will be the receptacle of the gemlike Kevala Jnāna.

12. By seeing a celestial car, he will be worshipped even by Vaimānika वैमानिक gods.

13. By seeing a heap of gems, he will have walls of precious stones.

14. By seeing a smokeless flame, he will purify the souls of religious persons.

The aggregate fruit of the fourteen dreams is that he will occupy of the top-most portion i-e the Siddha Silā-of the region of Loka.

८०. तं उराला णं देवाणुप्पिया ! तिसलाए खत्तियाणीए सुमिणा दिट्ठा, जाव आरुग्ग-तुट्ठि-दीहाउ-कल्लाण-मंगल्लकारगा णं देवाणुप्पिया ! तिसलाए खत्तियाणीए सुमिणा दिट्ठा ॥ ८० ॥

80. Tam urālā naṁ devāṇuppiyā ! Tisalāe khattiyāṇīe sumiṇā ditthā, jāva arugga-tutthi-dihāu-kallāṇa mangalla kāragā naṁ devāṇuppiyā ! Tisalāe khattiyāṇīe sumiṇā ditthā.

80. Therefore, O beloved of the gods ! Triśalā kṣatriyāṇi has seen praiseworthy dreams, etc. O beloved of the gods ! Triśalā kṣatriyāṇi has seen the dreams conducive to health, contentment, long life, happiness, and good fortune. 80.

८१. तए णं सिद्धूथे राया तेसि सुविणलक्खणपाठगाणं अंतिए एयमटुं सोच्चा निसम्म हट्ट-तुट्ट [चित्तमाणंदिए पीईमणे परमसोमणसिए हरिसवसविसप्पमाणहियए करयल] जाव ते सुविणलक्खणपाठए एवं वयासी ॥ ८१ ॥

८२. एवमेयं देवाणुप्पिया ! तहमेयं देवाणुप्पिया ! अवितहमेयं देवाणुप्पिया ! इच्छियमेयं देवाणुप्पिया ! पडिच्छियमेयं देवाणुप्पिया ! इच्छिय-पडिच्छियमेयं देवाणुप्पिया ! सच्चे णं एसमट्टे से जहेयं तुन्मे वयह च्चि कट्टु ते सुमिणे सम्मं पडिच्छइ । पडिच्छित्ता ते सुविणलक्खणपाठए विउलेणं असणेणं पुफ्फ-वथ्थ-गंध-मल्लालंकारेण सक्कारेइ सम्माणेइ । सक्कारित्ता सम्माणित्ता विउलं जीवियारिहं पीइदाणं दलइ, दलइत्ता पडिविसज्जेइ ॥ ८२ ॥

81. Tae naṁ Siddhatthe rāyā tesim suviṇa lakkhaṇa padhagāṇam antie eyamattham socca nisamma hattha tuttha

cittamāṇandie pīmaṇe parama somaṇasie harisavasa visappa-
-māṇahiyaye kara yala jāva te sumina lakkhaṇa pādhae
evam vayasi. 81.

82. Evameyam devāṇuppiyā ! tahameyam devāṇuppiyā !
avitahameyam devāṇuppiyā ! icchiyameyam devāṇuppiyā
padicchiyameyam devāṇuppiyā ! icchiya-padicchiyameyam
devāṇuppiyā ! sacce ṇam esamatthe se jaheyam tubbhe vayaha
tti kattu te sumiṇe sammam padicchai / padicchittā te suviṇa
lakkhaṇa pādhae viulenam asaṇenam pupf-vattha-gandha-
mallā-lankārenam sakkārei sammāṇei / sakkārittā sammaṇittā
viulam jīviyāriham pīḍāṇam dalai, dalaittā padivisajjei. 82.

81. Then, king Siddhārtha, having heard the meaning of the dreams from the interpreters of dreams, and having fixed the same in his mind, became astonished, contented, etc. his heart expanding with joy. He made an anjali (i. e. brought his folded hands in such a way as to bring the ten nails of his hands together, in front of his forehead,) and moving them in a circular way addressed the interpreters of dreams thus:—

82. It is so, O beloved of the gods ! O beloved of the gods ! It is exactly as you have said, O beloved of the gods ! It is so desired by me, O beloved of the gods ! It is so accepted by me, O beloved of the gods ! It is so desired and accepted by me, O beloved of the gods ! the meaning of the dreams told by you is exactly true as you have said. So saying, he carefully accepted the meaning of the dreams; and having accepted it, he honoured the interpreters of dreams with abundant food-materials, flowers, clothes, scented powders, garlands, and ornaments, and respected them politely with sweet words; having honoured and respected them, he gives them gifts which will maintain them during their whole life, and having given them gifts, he permitted the interpreters of the dreams to go. 82.

८३. तए ण से सिद्धत्ये खत्तिए सीहासणाओ अब्मुट्टै ।

अब्दुट्टिता जेणेव तिसला खत्तियाणी जवणियंतरिथा तेणेव उवागच्छइ ।
उवागच्छिता तिसलं खत्तियाणिं एवं वयासी—॥ ८३ ॥

८४. एवं खलु देवाणुप्पिए ! सुविणसत्थंसि बायालीसं सुमिणा,
तीसं महासुमिणा, जाव एगं महासुमिणं पासित्ता णं पडिबुज्जन्ति ॥ ८४ ॥

८५. इमे अ णं तुमे देवाणुप्पिए ! चउद्दस महासुमिणा दिट्टा, तं
उराला णं तुमे सुमिणा दिट्टा, जाव जिणे वा तेलुक्कनायगे धम्मवरचाउरंत
चक्कवट्टी ॥ ८५ ॥

83. Tae ᱥam se Siddhatthe khattie sihāsaṇāo abbhutthei /
abbhutthittā jeṇeva Tisalā khattiyanī javaniyantariyā teṇeva
uvāgacchai; uvāgacchittā Tisalaṁ khattiyanīṁ evam vayāsi. 83.

84. Evam khalu devānuppie ! sumiṇā satthamsi bāyālisam
sumiṇā, tisam mahā sumiṇā, jāva egam mahā sumiṇām pāsittā
ṇam padibujjhanti. 84.

85. Ime a ᱥam tume divāṇuppie ! cauddasa mahā sumiṇā
ditthā, tam urāla ᱥam tume sumiṇā ditthā, jāva Jine vā
telukka nāyage dhamma vara cāuranta cakkavatti. 85.

83. Then, Siddhārtha kṣatriya gets up from his seat, and goes to the place where Triśalā kṣatriyānī was behind the curtain and having gone there, addresses Triśalā kṣatriyānī thus:—

84. Indeed, O beloved of the gods ! “ in the science of dreams, there are forty two ordinary dreams and thirty great dreams.” upto the mother of a mandalika i. e. ruler of a province wakes up on seeing any one out of these fourteen great dreams.” 84.

85. “ O beloved of the gods ! you have seen these fourteen great dreams. Therefore, O beloved of the gods ! you have seen these praise worthy dreams, up to will become a Jina, the lord of the four-fold excellent Dharma.

८६. तए णं सा तिसला खत्तियाणी एयमटुं सुशा निसम्म हटु-
तुडु जाव हिया करयल० जाव ते सुमिणं सम्मं पडिच्छइ ॥ ८६ ॥

८७. पडिच्छित्ता, सिद्धत्थेण रण्णा अब्भणुण्णाया समाणी नानामणि
-रथणभत्तिचित्ताओ भद्रासणाओ अब्भुट्टेइ । अब्भुट्टित्ता अतुरियमच्चवल-
-मसंभंताए अविलंबियाए रायहंससरिसीए गईए जेणेव सए भवणे तेणेव
उवागच्छइ, उवागच्छित्ता सयं भवणं अणु पविट्टा ॥ ८७ ॥

86. Tae ᱞam sa Tisalā khattiyāñi eyamattham succā
nisamma hattha-tuttha jāva hiyaya kara yala jāva te
sumiñam sammam padicchai. 86.

87. Padicchittā, Siddhatthenam raññā abbhañuññāyā
samāñi nāñā mañi rayañā bhatti cittāo bhaddāsañāo abbhu-
-tthei; abbhutthittā aturiya macavala masambhamitāe avilambi-
-yāe rāya-hamsa sarisie gaie jeñeva sae bhavañe teneva
uvāgacchhai, uvāgacchittā sayam bhavañam anupavitthā. 87.

86. Then, Triśalā kṣatriyāñi having heard this meaning of
the dreams, and having considered well the meaning of the
dreams in her mind, pleased contented, full of joy in her heart,
and having brought her folded hands in front of her forehead,
in such a way that the ten nails of her hands meet and
having moved the folded hands in a circular manner accepts
the meaning of the dreams fully. 86.

87. Having accepted the meaning of the dreams, with the
permission of king Siddhartha, she rises up from the throne,
beset with different kinds of gems and precious stones and
having risen up, she goes to the place where her palace is,
with a gait devoid of quickness, with a gait devoid of bodily
activity, with a gait devoid of anxiety and with a gait free
from pauses in the middle and with a gait resembling that
of a royal swan and having gone, enters her palace. 87.

८८. जप्पभिइं च णं सम्प्णे भगवं महावीरे तंसि रायहुलेसि

साहरिण, तप्यभिर्ं च णं बहवे वेसमण्डुखधारिणो तिरियजंभगा देवा
सक्षवयणेणं से जाई इमाईं पुरा पुराणाईं भहानिहाणाईं भवन्ति, तं जहा—
पहीणसामियाईं, पहीणसेउयाईं, पहीणगोत्तागाराईं, उच्छिष्ठसामियाईं,
उच्छिष्ठसेउयाईं, उच्छिष्ठगोत्तागाराईं, गामाऽगर—नगर—खेड—कव्बड—मडंब
—दोणमुह—पद्माऽसम—संबाह—सन्निवेसेसु, सिंधादेसु वा, तिष्ठेसु वा,
चउकेसु वा, चच्चरेसु वा, चउम्मुहेसु वा, महापहेसु वा, गामटाणेसु वा,
नगरटाणेसु वा, गामनिद्वमणेसु वा, नगरनिद्वमणेसु वा, आवणेसु वा,
देवकुलेसु वा, सभासु वा, एवासु वा, आरामेसु वा, उज्जाणेसु वा, वणेसु
वा, वणसंडेसु वा, सुसाण—सुभागार—गिरि—कंदर—संति—सेलो—वट्टाण—भवण—गिहेसु
वा सिन्निक्षिप्तताईं चिट्ठन्ति ताईं सिद्धत्थरायभवणंसि साहरन्ति ॥ ८८ ॥

88. Jappabhaim ca नामं Samanę Bhagavam Mahāvire
taप्ति raya kulamsi sāharie, tappabhaim ca नामं bahave
Vesamaṇa kunda dhāriṇo tiryajambhagā devā Sakavayaṇeṇaप्ति
se jāim imāim purā purāṇāim mahā nihāṇāim bhavanti; tap
jahā—pahiṇa sāmiyāim, pahiṇa seuyāim, pahiṇa gottāgāraim,
ucchinna sāmiyāim, uccinna seuyāim, uccinna gottāgāraim,
gāmā—”gara-nagara-kheda-kavvada-madamva-doṇamuluha-patt-
-aṇā—”sama-samvaha-sannivesesu-singhādaesu vā, tiesu vā, cau-
-kkesu vā, caccaresu vā, caummuhesu vā, mahā pahesu vā,
gāmatthāṇesu vā, nagara-tthāṇesu vā, gāma niddhamanesu vā,
nagara niddhanaṇesu vā, avanesu vā, deva kulesu vā, sabhāsu
vā, pavāsu vā, ārāmesu vā, ujjāṇesu vā, vaṇesu vā, vanā
sandesu vā, susāṇa—sunnāgāra giri kandara santi—selo—vatthāṇa-
bhavaṇa—gihesu vā, sinnikkittāim citthanti taim Siddhattha-
-rāya bhavaṇamsi sāharanti. 88.

88. Commencing from the time when the Śramaṇa
Bhagavān Mahāvīra was brought to the royal palace by
Hariṇegaineshi, the Tiryag-jrambhaka gods, obeying the orders
of Vaiśramaṇa or Kubera, (who was) under orders from
Śakrendra, bring to the palace of King Siddhārtha, the great
treasures as were placed under-ground by their owners for a

very long time, such as great treasures which have become bereft of their owners; great treasures which are not taken care of and to which no addition was made every year because their owners have left them and great treasures placed by persons whose family-members and houses have left them; great treasures whose owners have died, without a survivor; great treasures which were not taken care of and to which no addition was made every year because such persons have died and great treasures placed by persons whose family-members and houses have become quite extinct; great treasures hidden in Gāma गाम villages which are surrounded by hedges of thorns on four sides and where there is an annual tax; great treasures hidden in Āgara आगर Mines which are the sources of iron, copper and other metals; great treasures hidden in Nagar नगर towns which have a high-walled fortress and paved roads, and which are free from any tax; great treasures hidden in Kheda खेड or a place surrounded on all sides by a high wall of mud; great treasures hidden in Kabbada कब्बड bad towns; great treasures hidden in Madamba मदंब towns which have villages on the four sides at a distance of two Koshes; great treasures hidden in Drona Mukha द्रोण मुख towns accessible both by water and by land; great treasures hidden in Pattaṇa पट्टन towns accessible either by water or by land; great treasures hidden in Āsama आसम Āśrama आश्रम Places of pilgrimage or of dwellings of hermits; great treasures hidden in Samvāha संवाह places suitable for removing chaff from corn-grains (ie. thrashing-place); great treasures hidden in Sannivesa सन्निवेस places suitable for camping caravans, multitudes of pilgrims and armies; great treasures hidden in places of a triangular shape; great treasures hidden in places where three roads meet; great treasures hidden in places where four roads meet; great treasures hidden in places where many roads meet; great treasures hidden in places with doors on four sides; great treasures hidden under public roads; great treasures hidden in places where there were villages before, but which have become de-populated; great treasures hidden in places where there were towns

before; but which have become de-populated; great treasures hidden under drains of villages; great treasures hidden under drains of towns; great treasures hidden in shops; great treasures hidden in temples of gods; great treasures hidden in audience-halls or inns where travellers have their own cooking; great treasures hidden in places where water is supplied to thirsty passers-by without any charge; great treasures hidden in gardens; great treasures hidden in pleasure-gardens near a town where people go for amusement in hot season; great treasures hidden in forests containing numerous trees of one variety; great treasures hidden in forests containing excellent trees of various kinds; great treasures hidden in burning or burial places; great treasures hidden in deserted houses; great treasures hidden in caves of mountains; great treasures hidden in places erected for meditation; great treasures hidden in buildings carved out from mountains or in assembly-halls of kings; great treasures hidden in buildings of house-holders—all these great treasures having been placed in these different localities by miserly persons. 88.

८९. जं र्यणि च णं समणे भगवं महावीरे नायकुलंसि साहरिए
तं र्यणि च णं तं नायकुलं हिरण्णेणं वड्डित्था, सुवण्णेणं वड्डित्था,
धणेणं, धन्नेणं रजेणं रट्टेणं बलेणं वाहणेणं कोसेणं कोट्टागारेणं पुरेणं
अंतेउरेणं जणवणेणं जसवाएणं वड्डित्था । विपुलधण-कणग-र्यण-मणि-
मोत्तिय-संख-सिल-ज्यवाल-रत्तर्यण-माइएणं, संतसारसावइज्जेणं, पीइ-
सकार समुदएणं अईव अईव अभिवड्डित्था । तए णं समणस्त भगवओ
महावीरस्त अम्मा-पित्तणं अयमेयारूपे अबभत्तिए चिंतिए पत्थिए मणोगए
संकप्पे समुप्पज्जित्था ॥ ८९ ॥

९०. जप्पभिइं च णं अम्हं एस दारए कुच्छिसि गडभत्ताए वक्तै,
तप्पभिइं च णं अम्हे हिरण्णेणं वड्डामो, सुवण्णेणं वड्डामो, धणेणं धन्नेणं
वड्डामो, जाव संतसारसावइज्जेणं पीइ-सकारेणं अईव अईव अभिवड्डामो ।

तं जथा णं अम्हं एस दारए जाए भविस्सइ तथा णं अस्हे श्यस्स
दारगस्स एयाणुरुवं गुणं गुणनिप्फम्नं नामधिजं करिसामो “वद्धमाण”
चि ॥ ९० ॥

89. Jam rayaṇīm ca ṇam Samaṇe Bhagavam Mahāvire
Nāya-kulam̄si sāharie tam rayaṇīm ca tam Naya-kulam̄
hiraṇṇeṇam vaddhitthā, suvaṇṇeṇam vaddhitthā, dhaṇeṇam
dhanneṇam, rajjeṇam, rattheṇam baleṇam vāhaṇeṇam, kose-
-ṇam, kotthāgareṇam, pureṇam, anteureṇam jaṇavaeṇam jasa-
vāeṇam vaddhitthā; vipula dhaṇa-kaṇaga-rayāṇa-maṇi mottiyā
-sankha-sila-ppavala-ratta rayāṇamāienam, santa sāra sarasā
vaijjeṇam, pī-sakkāra samudaeṇam aīva aīva abhivatthitthā;
tae ṇam Samaṇassa Bhagavao Mahāvīrassa ammā-piūṇam
ayameyarūve abbhaththie cintie paththie maṇogae sankappe
samuppajitthā. 89.

90. Jappabhaiṁ ca ṇam amham esa dārae kucchimsi
gabbhattāe vakkante, tappabhaiṁ ca ṇam amhe hiraṇṇeṇam
vaddhāmo, suvaṇṇeṇam vaddhāmo dhaṇeṇam dhanneṇam
vaddhāmo, jāva santa sārasāvaijjeṇam pī-sakkareṇam aīva
aīva abhivaddhāmo; tam jayā ṇam amhaun esa dāraye jae
bhavissai tayā ṇam amhe eyassa dāragassa eyaṇurūvam
guṇam guṇanipfannam nāmadhijjam karissāmo “Vaddhamā-
-ṇu” tti. 90

89. From the night, during which Śramaṇa Bhagavān
Mahāvīra was brought to the Jnāta-kula ज्ञातकुल the family
of Siddhārtha, there occurred in the family, an increase of
silver or gold not made into ornaments; of gold ornaments; of
wealth (which is of four kinds 1. Articles like fruits, flowers
which can be counted 2. Articles like molasses, which can be
weighed. 3. Articles like butter, oil, and salt which can be
had by measure, and 4. Articles like cloth which can be had
by measuring with feet and yards); of corn-(like wheat, rice,
varieties of pulse); of kingdom; of countries; of army-forces
(such as elephants, horses, chariots, and warriors); of vehicles

(such as carts, donkeys); of cash-treasures; of ware-houses of corn; of towns; of harims; of towns-people and of fame. Besides, there occurred in the family, a very great increase of Vipula Dhaṇa विपुल धण Expansive wealth such as cows, buffaloes, etc, of gold un-manufactured or made into ornaments; of gems; of precious beads; of pearls; of conches (with right-hand turnings); of titles from kings; of corals; of red gems-rubies and other valuable articles, and of the really existing (not imaginary) valuable articles and of gifts given by relatives out of love and respect. Then, a well-meditated desirable mental idea occurred in the mind of the mother and father of Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra, which was of the following nature—

90. From the time this boy of ours took the form of a foetus in the womb of his mother, we have seen an increase of our silver, and gold, of our wealth and corn; we have seen a very great increase of our really existing valuable articles and of the gifts given to us by relatives out of love and respect; therefore, when this our child will be born in consonance with this incidence, we shall call him by the excellent name of Vardhamāna, a name derived from and hence acquired on account of his qualities.

९१. तए णं समणे भगवं महावीरे माउअणुकंपणट्टाए निच्छ्ले
निष्फंदे निरेयणे अल्लीण-पल्लीण-गुत्ते आवि होत्था ॥ ९१ ॥

91. Tae ṇam Samaṇe Bhagavam Māhāvire māuāṇukampa-
ṇatthāe niccale nipfande nireyaṇe alliṇa palliṇa gutte āvi
hotthā. 91.

91. Then, Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra, out of devotional sympathy for his mother, “Lest my movements in the womb be hurtful to my mother” or as some say, with the object of teaching others their duty of devotion towards their parents, remained immovable, and being immovable, became entirely free from movements and as such became perfectly steady;

became absorbed in meditation by contracting portions of his body; became greatly absorbed in meditation by contracting his limbs and thereby became perfectly hidden. 91.

A poet says:—

एकान्ते किमु मोहराजविजये मन्त्रं प्रकुर्वन्निव
ध्यानं किञ्चिदगोचरं विरचयत्येकः परब्रह्मणि ।
किं कल्याणरसं प्रसाधयति वा देवो विलुप्यात्मकं
रूपं कामविनिग्रहाय जननीकुक्षावसौ वः श्रिये ॥ १ ॥

1. Ekānte kimu moharāja vijaye mantrām prakurvanniva;
Dhyānam kinchidagocharam viracayatyekah parabrahmaṇi;
Kiṁ kalyāṇarasam prasādhayati vā devo vilupyātmakam;
Rūpam kāmavinigrahāya jananīkukṣāvasau vah̄ shriye. 1.

1. Is Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvira thinking of effecting a Mantra for the purpose of conquering the supreme lord of Fascination (by remaining) in a secret place. Or, is he alone by himself, engaged in an incomprehensible meditation about the Supreme Being ? Or is he accomplishing the process of making gold for the purpose of thoroughly defeating Kāma deva कामदेव the god of Love-Cupid-by contracting portions of his body and his limbs in the womb of his mother ? May such Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvira be for your welfare. 1. 91.

९२. तए नं तीसे तिसलाए खत्तियाणीए अयमेयारूपे जाव संकप्ये
समुप्पज्जित्था । हडे मे से गब्बे ? मडे मे से गब्बे ? चुए मे से गब्बे ?
गलिए मे से गब्बे ? एस मे गब्बे बुव्बि एयइ, इयाणि नो एयइ ति
कट्टु ओहयमणसंकप्पा चिंतासोगसागरं संपविट्ठा, करयलपलहत्थमुही अट्टु
ज्ञाणोवगया भूमीगयदिट्ठिया शियायइ ।

92. Tae nām tise Tisalāe khattiyāṇie ayameyārūve jāva
samkappye samuppajjīthā—hade me se gabbe ? made me se

gabbhe? Cue me se gabbhe? Galie me se gabbhe? esa me gabbhe puvvim eyai, iyāṇim no eyai, tti kattu ohayamaṇa sa-mkappa, cintā soga sāgaram sampāvitthā karayala palhattha muhi attajjhānovagayā bhūmigayaditthiyā jhiyayai. 1.

92. Thereupon, an idea of the under-mentioned nature arose in the mind of Triśalā kṣatriyāṇi— Is my foetus removed (by any wicked god?) or Is my foetus dead? or Has my foetus aborted? or Has my foetus dropped away in a liquid form? Because, this foetus of mine was making movements before, but now it does not at all tremble. With such ideas in her mind, Triśalā kṣatriyāṇi, with greatly distressed mind, drowned, as it were, in a sea of sorrow, with her face resting on the palms of her hands, engrossed in evil meditation, and with her eye-sight directed to the ground, began to think thus:—

सत्यमिदं यदिभविता, मदीयगर्भस्य कथमपीह तदा ।
निष्पुण्यकज्जीवानाभवधिरिति र्व्यातिमत्यभवम् ॥ १ ॥

यद्वा चिन्तारत्नं न हि नन्दति भाग्यहीनजनसदने ।
नापि च रत्ननिधानं, दरिद्रगृहसंगती भवति ॥ २ ॥

कल्पतरुभूमौ न प्रादुर्भवति भूम्यभाग्यवशात् ।
न हि निष्पुण्यपिपासित—नृणां पीयूषसामग्री ॥ ३ ॥

1. Satyamidaṁ yadi bhavitā, madiya garbhasya kathamapīha tadā;
Nispunyaka jivānāmaṇavadhiriti khyātimatyabhavam.
2. Yadvā cintāratnam na hi nandati bhāgyahina jana sadane;
Nāpi ca ratna-nidhānam, daridra graha saṅgatī bhavati.
3. Kalpa taru r-Marubhūmau na prādu r-bhavati bhūmya bhāgyavaśāt;
Na hi nispunyapipāsita nriṇām pīyūṣa sāmagri.

1. If the event of an unhappy accident happening to my foetus, turns out to be true, then, I will be described as the foremost among unfortunate persons.

2. Or, Cintāmaṇi Ratna चितामणि रत्न a gem supposed to yield to its possessor every thing wanted, does not rejoice in the house of an unfortunate person and a treasure of gems does not associate with the house of a penniless man.

3. Besides, the Kalpa Vrikṣa कल्पवृक्ष the Wishing Tree capable of yielding whatever is desired, does not grow on the soil of Mārwar on account of the ill-luck of the country. In the same manner, unfortunate thirsty people, do not acquire the means of obtaining Nectar.

हा ! धिग् धिग् दैवं प्रति, कि चक्रे तेन सततवक्रेण ? ।
 यन्मे मनोरथतरु-मूलादुन्मूलितोऽनेन ॥ ४ ॥

आतं दत्त्वाऽपि च मे लोचनयुगलं कलंकविकलमलम् ।
 दत्त्वा पुनरुद्धालित-मधमेनाऽनेन निधिरत्नम् ॥ ५ ॥

आरोप्य मेरुशिखरं, प्रपातिता पापिनाऽमुनाऽहमियम् ।
 परिवेष्याऽप्याकृष्टं, भोजनभाजनमलज्जेन ॥ ६ ॥

4. Hā ! Dhig ! Dhig ! daivam prati kim cakre tena satata vakreṇa;

Yanme manoratha taru r-mūladunmūlito'anena 4.

5. Attam dattvā'pi ca me, locana yugalam kalanka vikala malam;

Dattvā punaruddalita-madhamenā'nena nidhiratnam. 5.

6. Āropya Meruśikharam, prapātitā papinā'munna'hamiyam;
 Parivesyā'pyākriṣṭam bhojana bhājana malajjena, 6.

4. O ! Fie on Destiny, Fie on Destiny ? What has the eternally crooked Fate done ? He has uprooted the tree of my best desires. 4.

5. The vile Fate, after giving me a pair of spotless eyes, has pulled them away, and after giving me a heap of valuable gems, has snatched it away. 5.

6. Ah ! the cruel Fate, after raising me up to the top of Mount Meru, has thrown me down. Oh ! the shameless Fate after serving me a dish of food has taken it away. 6.

यद्वा मयाऽपराष्टं, भवान्तरेऽस्मिन् भवेऽपि किं धातः ! ।
यस्मादेवं कुर्वन्नुचिताऽनुचितं न चिन्तयसि ? ॥ ७ ॥
अथ किं कुर्वे ? क्ष च वा गच्छामि ? वदामि कस्य वा पुरतः ? ।
दुर्दैवेन च दग्धा, मुग्धा जग्धाऽधमेन पुनः ॥ ८ ॥

7. *Yadvā mayā'parāddham bhavāntare'smin bhave'pi kim dhātah
Yasmādevam kurvannucitā anucitam na cintayasi ?*

8. *Atha kim kurve kva ca vā gacchāmi vadāmi kasya vā purataḥ;
Durdaivena ca dagdhā mugdhā jagdhā'dhamena punaḥ.* 8.

7. O destiny ! What offence have I committed in this life or in previous life ? that you do not even think of propriety or impropriety of such a wicked action. 7.

8. Ah ! What can I do now ? Where can I go ? and before whom can I speak out ? The wicked Fate has burnt me, who am quite innocent, the vile Fate has eaten me up. 8.

किं राज्येनाऽप्यमुना ? किं वा कृत्रिमसुखैर्विषयजन्यः ? ।
किं वा दुकूलशश्या-शयनोद्भवशर्महर्म्येण ? ॥ ९ ॥
गजवृषभादिस्वप्नैः सूचितमुचितं शुचि त्रिजगदर्ज्यम् ।
त्रिभुवनजनाऽसपत्नं, विना जनानन्दिसुतरतम् ॥ १० ॥

9. *Kim rājyena'pyamunā ? kim vā kritrima sukha॒र्विषयजन्यः;
Kim vā dukūla śayyā-śayanodbhava śarma harmyena ?*

10. *Gaja vriśabhbhādi svapnaiḥ sūcita॒mucita॒m śneim trijagadareyam;
Tribhuvana janā'śapatnam vinā janānandisutratnam.* 10.

9-10. Without the excellent son who is worthy, pure and fit to be worshipped by the three worlds, and whose advent was foretold by the fourteen great dreams, such as an elephant a bull etc, who is unique among the living beings of the three worlds and who is pleasing to all living beings , what is the use of this kingdom to me, or of these artificial sinsual pleasures or of this palace with the comfort of sleeping on a silk bedding.

तदरे ! दैवत ! किमुप-स्थितोऽसि दुःखाग्निगहनदहनाय ? ।
भवतोऽपराधविधुरां, किं मां प्रति धरसि वैरिधुरम् ॥ ११ ॥
धिक् संसारमसारं धिग् दुःखव्याप्तिविषयसुखलेशान् ।
मधुलिप्तखड्गभारा-लेहनतुलितानहो लुलितान् ॥ १२ ॥

11. Tadare ! daivata ! kimupasthito'si duḥkhāgni gahana
dahanāya ?;
Bhavato'parādha vidhurām kim mān prati dharasi vairi-
dhuram. 11.

12. Dhik samsāramasāram, dhig ! duḥkha vyāpta viṣaya sukha
leśām;
Madhulipta khadga dhārā-lehana tulitā naho ! lulitān.

11. Therefore, O Fate ! Why are you prepared to burn me terribly, by the fire of misery ? O Fate ! Why do you bear animosity towards me who is quite innocent to you.

12. Fie ! to the worthless Samsāra. Fie ! also to the lot of painful and transitory sensual pleasures which are like licking the edge of a sword besmeared with honey.

यद्वा मयका किञ्चित्, तथाविधं दुष्कृतं कृतं कर्म ।
पूर्वभवे यद् क्रषिभिः, प्रोक्तमिदं धर्मशास्त्रेषु ॥ १३ ॥
पुरु-पक्षिन्न-माणुसाणं, बले जो वि हु विओअए पावो ।
सो अणवच्छो जायइ, अह जायइ तो विजिज्ञा ॥ १४ ॥

13. *Yadvā mayakā kincit, tathāvidham duṣkritam kritam karma;*
Pūrvabhave yadriṣibhiḥ, proktamidam dharmasāstresu.

14. *Pasu-pakkhi-māṇusāṇam, bale jo vi hu viyoyae pāvo;*
So aṇavacco jāyai, aha jāyai to vivajjijja. 14.

13-14. Or, I must have done some wicked actions in my previous lives, because it is said by wise persons in Dharma Śastras:—

14. The wicked person who separates the offsprings of lower animals, birds, and of human beings from their parents, does not have any progeny and if he at all has any progeny, it dies.

तत्पद्धका मया किं त्यक्ता वा त्याजिता अधमबुद्धया ? ।
 लघुवत्सानां मात्रा समं वियोगः कृतः किं वा ? ॥ १५ ॥

तेषां दुग्धापायोऽकारि मया कारितोऽथवा लोकैः ? ।
 किं वा सबालकोन्दुरु-विलानि प्रपूरितानि जलैः ॥ १६ ॥

15. *Tatpaddakā mayā kim tyaktā vā tyājita adhama duddhyā ?*
Laghuvatsānām mātrā samam viyogaḥ kritaḥ kim vā. 15.

16. *Teśām dugdhāpāyोऽकारि maya kārīto'tha vā lokaiḥ ?;*
Kim vā sabālakondurubilāni prapūritāni jalaiḥ. 16.

15. Did I out of mean intellect, separate the young ones of a buffaloe from her ? Or did I get them separated by others ? Or did I bring about separation of young calves from their mothers ? 15.

16. Or, did I make an impediment of milk to young heifers or did I cause that impediment to be created by other persons ? or did I fill up with water, the holes of mice occupied by their young ones. 16.

किं कीटिकादिनगरा-प्युष्णजलप्लावितानि धर्मधिया ? ।
 किं वा काकाप्डानि च, धर्मकृते स्फोटितानि मया ? ॥ १७ ॥
 किं वा साष्टशिशून्यपि, खगनीडानि प्रपातितानि भुवि ? ।
 पिकशुकरुक्टकादे-बालवियोगोऽथवा विहितः ? ॥ १८ ॥

17. *Kim kitikādi nagarānyushna jala plāvitāni dharmadhiya ? Kim vā kākāndāni ca, dharma krīte śfotitāni mayā ?* 17.

18. *Kim vā sānda shiśūnyapi, khaganidāni prapātitāni bhuvi ? Pika suka kurkutāde r-bāla viyogo'thavā vihitah ?* 18.

17. Or, did I fill up holes of ants with warm water in my previous life believing it to be a charitable work (out of ignorance ? Or did I burst the eggs of crows for sake of religion ?

18. Or, did I fell down on ground, the nests of birds with the eggs and young ones contained in them ? Or did I separate the young ones of cuckoos, parrots, cocks etc, from their parents ? 18.

किं वा बालकहत्या-ऽकारि सपत्नीसुताच्युपरि दुष्म् ।
 चिन्तितमचिन्त्यमपि वा कृतानि किं कामणादीनि ? ॥ १९ ॥
 किं वा गर्भस्तम्भन-शातनपातनमुखं मया चक्रे ? ।
 तन्मन्त्र भेषजान्यपि, किं वा मयका प्रयुक्तानि ? ॥ २० ॥

19. *Kim vā bālaka hatyā'kāri sapatni sutādyupari duṣṭam;*
Chintita machintyamapi vā kritāni kim kāmaṇādīni ? 19

20. *Kim vā garbha stambhana-śātana-pātana mukham mayā cakre ?;*
Tanmantra-bheṣajānyapi, kim vā mayakā prayuktāni. 20.

19. Or, did I kill babies (in my previous life) ? or did I contemplate evil thoughts towards the progeny of my co-wife or did I practise witch-craft etc. ?

20. Or, did I bring about arrest, abortion or destruction etc. of foetus, or did I practise Mantras or medicines in such efforts ?

अथवा भवान्तरे किं मया कृतं शीलखण्डनं बहुशः ? ।

यदिदं दुःखं तस्माद्, विना न संभवति जीवानाम् ॥ २१ ॥

यतः—कुरंड-रंडत्तण-दुब्भगाइ, वंज्ञत्त-निंद-विसकन्नगाई ॥

जम्मंतरे खंडिअसीलभावा, नाऊण कुज्ञा दद्दसीलभावं ॥ २२ ॥

21. Athavā bhavāntare kim mayā kritam shila-khandanam
bahuśah ?;

Yadidam duhkham tasmād vina na sambhavati jivānām.

22. Yataḥ—Kuranda-randattāna-dubbhagāi vanjjhatta-nindū-
visakannagāi;

Jammantare khandia sīlabhāva, nāūṇa kujjā dadha sīla
bhāvam. 22.

21. Or, could I have practised debauchery very often in my previous lives ? Because such a calamity cannot be possible to people, without it.

22. Because, it is said in the Śāstras—“Widowhood, child-widowhood, misfortune, barren-ness, the state of giving birth to dead infants, and the condition of a girl in which her betrothed husband dies before marriage, are results of debauchery practised in previous lives. Therefore, right conduct should be steadfastly observed.”

एवं चिन्ताऽऽक्रान्ता, ध्यायन्ती म्लानकमलसमवदना ।

दृष्टा शिष्टेन सखी-जनेन तत्कारणं पृष्ठा ॥ २३ ॥

प्रोवाच साश्रुलोचन-रचना निः—धासकलितवचनेन ।

किं मन्दभागधेया वदामि ? यज्ञीवितं मेऽगात् ॥ २४ ॥

23. Evam cintākrāntā dhyāyanti mlāna kamala sama vadāna;
Driṣṭā śiṣṭena sakhi-janena, tat kāraṇam priṣṭā.

24. Provāca sāśrulocana-racana nihśvāsa kalita vacanena;
Kim manda bhāgya dheya vadāmi? yajñivitam me agat. 24

23. On seeing Trīśalā kṣatriyāṇī thus deeply engrossed in anxiety and in a contemplating mood and with a faded face resembling a withered lotus, her clever female companions, asked her the cause of it.

24. Then, Trīśalā mātā, full of tears in her eyes, said with deep sighs:—“What can an unfortunate person like myself say? O friends! my life has gone.”

सख्यो जगुरथ हे सखि ! शान्तममंगलमशेषमन्यदिह ।
गर्भस्य तेऽस्ति कुशलं, न वेति वद कोविदे ! सत्यम् ॥ २५ ॥

सा ग्रोचे गर्भस्य च, कुशले किमकुशलमस्ति मे सख्यः ! ।
इत्याद्युक्त्वा मूर्च्छां-मापन्ना पतति भूषीठे ॥ २६ ॥

शीतलवातप्रभृतिभिरुपचारैर्बहुतरैः सखीभिः सा ! ।
संप्रापितचैतन्योतिष्ठति विलपति च पुनरेवं ॥ २७ ॥

25. Sakhyo jaguratha he sakhi! sāntamamangalamasēsa manyadiha;
Garbhasya te'sti kuśalam na veti vada kovide! satyam. 25.

26. Sā proce garbhasya ca kuśale kimakuśalamasti me sakhyah!;
Ityādyuktva mūrechchāmāpannā patati bhūpīthe.

27. Śitala vāta prabhritibhirupacārai r-bahutaraiḥ sakhi-
-bhiḥ sā;
Samprāpita caitanyo-ttiṣṭhati vilapati ca punarevam. 27.

25. Her companions said, ‘O friend! May all your other calamities vanish! O intelligent woman! Say out immediately whether your foetus is healthy or not.

26. She said 'My friends! if my foetus is healthy what other unhappiness can I have? So saying, she fell down insensible in a swoon on the ground.

27. When she re-gained consciousness by cooling measures she seated herself and began to lament thus:—

गरुए अणोरपारे रयणनिहाणे अ सायरे पत्तो ।
 छिद्धघडो न भरिज्जइ, ता किं दोसो जलनिहिस्स ? ॥ २८ ॥

पत्ते वसन्तमासे, रिद्धि पावन्ति सयलवणराई ।
 जं न करीरे पत्तं, ता किं दोसो वसन्तस्स ? ॥ २९ ॥

उत्तुंगो सरलतरु बहुफलभारेण नमिअसव्वंगो ॥
 कुज्जो फलं न पावइ, ता किं दोसो तरुवरस्स ? ॥ ३० ॥

28. Garue aṇorapāre rayaṇanihāṇe a sāyare patto;
 Chiddaghado na bharijjai tā kim doso jalanihissa ? 28

29. Patte vasantamāse, riddhim pāvanti sayalavaṇarāī;
 Jaṇ na karīre pattaṇ, tā kim doso vasantassa. 29.

30. Uttungo saralataru bahusalabhāreṇa nāmiasavvaṅgo;
 Kujo falam na pāvai, tā kim doso taruvarassa ?

28. If an earthen pot with holes in it, is not filled in a great sea with an endless quantity of water, and which is the abode of gems, is it the fault of the sea ?

29. With the advent of spring-time, all the vegetable products grow, at that time if the tree of Kerado केरडो, the tree of sour berries, does not have even a leaf on it, is it the fault of spring-time ?

30. If a dwarf does not obtain fruits from a tall straight tree with all parts bent low with the burden of many fruits, is it the fault of the excellent tree ?

समीहितं यन्न लभामहे वर्यं, प्रभो ! न दोषस्तव कर्मणो मम ।

दिवाऽप्युलूको यदि नाऽवलोकते, तदा स दोषः कथमंशुमालिनः ? ३१ ॥

31. Samīhitam yanna labhāmahe vayam, prabho ! na ḍoṣa stava karmaṇo mama;

Divā'pyulūko yadi nā'valokate, tada sa dosaḥ katham amṣu mālināḥ ?

31. Therefore, O lord ! if I am not able to acquire my desired object, it is no fault of yours, but it is the fault of my karmas; because if the owl does not see even during day-time, how can it be the fault of the Sun ?

अथ मे मरणं शरणं, किं करणं विफलजीवितव्येन ।

तच्छ्रुत्वेति व्यलपत्, सख्यादिः सकलपरिवारः ॥ ३२ ॥

हा ! किमुपस्थितमेतत्, निष्कारणवैरिविधिनियोगेन ।

हा ! कुलदेव्यः क्व गता ? यदुदासीनाः स्थिता यूयम् ॥ ३३ ॥

32. Atha me maraṇam śaraṇam, kim karaṇam vifala jivitavyena;

Tacchrutveti vyalapat sakhyādih sakalaparivārah. 32.

33. Hā ! kimupasthitametat, niṣkāraṇa vairi vidhi niyogena;

Hā ! kula devyaḥ kva gata ? yadudāsināḥ sthitā yūyam. 33.

32. Now, death is the only shelter for me. What is the use of living fruitlessly ? On hearing the lamentation of Trīśalā mātā, her companions and the whole multitude of family-members began to cry aloud. 32.

33. Oh ! how has this unexpected calamity been created by the Fate who has needlessly become an enemy ? Ah ! where have the family-gods gone away ! Why have you remained indifferent ?

अथ तत्र प्रत्यूहे, विचक्षणाः कारयन्ति कुलबृद्धाः ।

शान्तिकर्पैष्टिकमन्त्रोपयाचितादीनि कृत्यानि ॥ ३४ ॥

पृच्छन्ति च दैवशान्, निषेधयन्त्यपि च नाटकादीनि ।
अतिगाढशद्विरचित्-वचनानि निवारयन्त्यपि च ॥ ३५ ॥

34. Atha tatra pratyūhe, vicakṣaṇāḥ kārayanti kulaviddhāḥ; Shantika pauṣṭika mantraupayācītādīni krityāni. 34.

35. Pricchanti ca daivajnān, niṣedhayntyapi ca nāṭakādīni; Ati gāḍha śabda viracita-vacanāni nivārayantyapi ca. 35.

34. Then, with the object of preventing such a calamity, the clever elderly female-members of the family, began to practise various pacificatory, strengthening and expiatory rites and mantras.

35. They asked astrologers, stopped dancings etc, and prevented the talks involving loud speaking. 36.

राजाऽपि लोककलितः शोकाकुलितोऽजनिष्ट शिष्टमतिः ।
किं कर्तव्यविमृद्धाः, संजाता मन्त्रिणः सर्वे ॥ ३६ ॥

36. Rājā'pi lokakalitāḥ śokākulito'janīṣṭa śiṣṭamatih;
Kim kartavyavimūḍhāḥ, sanjātā mantriṇāḥ sarve. 36.

36. The wise king Siddhārtha also, surrounded by the towns people became very sorry and the ministers even, became extremely perplexed as to what should be done now.

तंपि य मिद्धत्थरायवरभवणं उवरयमुहंग-तंती-तलताल-नाड़इज्ज
जणमणुज्जं दीणविमणं विहरइ ॥ ९२ ॥

Tam pi ya Siddhattha rāya vara bhavaṇam uvaraya
muṅga-tantī-tala tāla-nādaijja jaṇamaṇujjam dīṇa vimāṇam
viharai. 92.

At that time, the excellent palace of King Siddhārtha, became entirely devoid of the pleasures of the music of the beating of drums, of flutes, of harmonious clapping of hands, and of various dramatic performances and of a gloomy appearance. 92.

९३. तए ण से समणे भगवं महावीरे माऊ अयमेयारूपं अव्य-
स्थियं पत्थियं मणोगयं संकप्यं समुप्पन्नं वियाणिता

93. Tae ṣam se samaṇe bhagavam Mahāvīre māue
ayameyārūvam abbhathiyan patthiyam maṇogayaṁ samkappam
samuppannam viyāṇittā

93. Then, Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra knowing by
Avadhi Jnāna, the ill-conceived mental idea of his mother,
about himself, thought within himself:—

किं कुर्मः ? कस्य वा ब्रूमः ? मोहस्य गतिरीदशी ।
दुषेष्वातोरिवाऽस्माकं, दोषनिष्पत्तये गुणः ॥ १ ॥

1. Kim kurmaḥ ? Kasya vā brumaḥ ? Mohasya gatiridriśi;
Duṣe r-dhatorivā'smākam doṣa niṣpattaye gaṇaḥ. 1.

1. What can we do ? Before whom, can we say out ? Such
is the course of Moha मोह Infatuation. Guṇa गुण a merit
resulted in Doṣa (दोष) a demerit for me, like the Guṇa (गुण) of the verb-root Duṣ दुष (when Guṇa is made दुष becomes
दोष in grammar).

मया मातुः प्रमोदाय कृतं जातं तु खेदक्त् ।
भाविनः कलिकालस्य, सूचकं लक्षणं रादः ॥ २ ॥
पञ्चमारे गुणो यस्माद् भावी दोषकरो नृणाम् ।
नालिकेराऽभसि न्यस्तः, कर्पूरो मृतये यथा ॥ ३ ॥

2. Mayā mātuḥ pramodāya kritam, jātam tu khedakrit;
Bhāvināḥ kali kālasya sūcakam lakṣaṇam hyadaḥ. 2.

3. Pancamāre guṇo yasmād bhāvī doṣakaro nriṇām;
Nālikerā'mbhasi nyastaḥ karpūro mṛitayoe yathā. 3.

2. What I did with the object of pleasing my mother
became a source of sorrow to her. It is a sign indicative of
the future Kali Kāla कलिकाल the Iron Age.

3. Because, during the present fifth cycle of the current age, a favour done to people causes evil in future just as camphor mixed with the water of a cocoanut produces death.

एगदेसेण एयइ । तए णं सा तिसला खत्तियाणी हट्टु-तुट्ट० जाव हियथा एवं वयासी ॥ ९३ ॥

९४. नो खलु मे गब्बे हडे, जाव नो गलिए । एस मै गब्बे पुञ्चि नो एम्ह, इयाणि एयइ त्ति कट्टु हट्टु-तुट्ट० जाव हियथा एवं वा विहरइ

Egadeseṇam eyai; Tae ṣaṁ sā Tisalā khattiyāṇī hatthātuttha jāva hiyaya evam vayāsi. 93.

94. No khalu me gabbhe hade, jāva no galie; esa me gabbhe puvvim nā eyai, iyāṇiṁ eyai tti kattu hattha tuttha jāva biyayā evaṁ vā viharai. 94.

93. and moves a part of his body. Thereupon; Triśalā kṣatriyāṇi pleased, contented till, with her heart expanded with joy, addressed her companions thus;—

94. Really, my foetus has not been taken away till it has not dropped away in a liquid form. This foetus of mine did not move before, but now it moves, so saying, she became pleased, contented, till with her heart expanded with joy.

The poet now describes the condition of Triśalā.

प्रोल्लसितनयनयुगला, स्मेरकपोला प्रफुल्लमुखकमला ।
विज्ञातगर्भकुशला रोमांचितकन्चुका त्रिशला ॥ १ ॥
प्रोवाच मधुरवाचा, गर्भे मे विद्यतेऽथ कल्याणम् ।
हा ! धिग् मयकाऽनुचितं, चिन्तितमतिमोहमतिकतया ॥ २ ॥

1. Prollasita nayana yugala, smera kapolā prafulla mukha kamalā;
Vijnāta garbha kuśalā, romāncita kancukā Triśalā.

2. Provāca madhuravāca, garbhe me vidyate'tha kalyāṇam;
Ha ! Dhig ! mayaka'nucitam; cintitamatimohamatikataya.

1-2. Having realised the healthy condition of her foetus, Triśalā with both her eyes delighted with joy, with her cheeks expanded, with her lotus-like face brightening up and with the garment of the upper portion of her body widening with joy, spoke with sweet words:-My foetus is healthy. Fie ! on me that I thought on evil ideas out of great infatuation.

सन्त्यथ मम भाग्यानि, त्रिभुवनमान्या तथा च धन्याऽहम् ।
शाश्वयं च जीवितं मे, कृतार्थतामाप मे जन्म ॥ ३ ॥
श्रीजिनपदः प्रसेदुः कृताः प्रसादाश्च गोत्रदेवीभिः ।
जिनधर्मकल्पवृक्ष-स्त्वाजन्माराधितः फलितः ॥ ४ ॥

3. Santyatha mama bhāgyāni tribhuvana manyā tathā ca dhanya'ham;
Ślaghyam ca jivitam me kritartamapa me janmaḥ. 3.
4. Śree Jinapādaḥ praseduḥ kritaḥ prasada ścha gotra devibhiḥ;
Jina dharma kalpa vrikṣa stavājanmārādhitaḥ falitāḥ. 4.

3. I have still good luck with me. I am worthy of honour by the three worlds. I am fortunate. My life is praiseworthy, my birth has become successful.

4. The Jinesvara devas are pleased with me; the family goddesses have shown favour towards me; the Kalpa vrikṣa in the form of the Jaina dharma propitiated by me through out my life has borne fruit.

एवं सहर्षचित्तां देवीमालोक्य वृद्धनारीणाम् ।
जयजय ! नन्देत्याद्याशिषः प्रवृत्ता मुखकजेभ्यः ॥ ५ ॥
हर्षात् प्रवर्तितान्यथ कुलनारीभिश्च ललितधवलानि ।
उत्तमिभताः पताकम्, मुक्तानां स्वस्तिका न्यस्ताः ॥ ६ ॥

5. Evam saharsacittam devimālokya vriddhanāriṇām;
Jaya Jaya ! Nandetyadyāśiśāḥ pravrittā mukhakajebhyāḥ 5.

6. Harṣāt pravartitānyatha, kulanāribhiśca lalitadhavalāni;
Uttambhittāḥ patākā muktānām svastikā nyastāḥ. 6.

5. On seeing Triśalā-devi full of joy in her heart, blessings of 'Jaya Jaya Nandā' issued from the lotus-like mouths of old females of the family.

6. The young females of the family began to sing joyfully, delightful auspicious songs; posted flags (in all directions) and made Svastikas स्वस्तिक (auspicious signs शुभ) with pearls.

आनन्दाऽद्वैतमयं राजकुलं तद् वभूव सकलमपि ।
आतोद्य-गीत-नृत्यैः सुरलोकसमं महाशोभम् ॥ ७ ॥

7. Ananā'dvaitamayam rājakulam tad babhūva sakalamapi;
Ātodya-gīta-nrityaiḥ suralokasamaṇi mahāśobham. 7.

7. The whole royal family, became completely absorbed in joy and the place looked exceedingly beautiful like a celestial dwelling on account of the music of drums, singing and dancing.

वद्धांपनागता धन-कोटीर्गृन्हन् ददच्च धनकोटीः ।
सुरतरुरिव सिद्धार्थः संजातः परमहर्षभरः ॥ ८ ॥

8. Vardhāpauṇāgatā dhana-koti r-grihṇan dadacca dhana kotih;
Surataruriva Siddhārthaḥ sanjātāḥ parama harṣa bharāḥ.

8. King Siddhārtha while accepting presents of crores of rupees in congratulation of the healthy condition of the foetus and giving gifts valued at crores of rupees looked like the wishing tree, and was full of delight.

तए णं समणे भगवं महावीरे गव्यत्थे चेव इमेयारुवं अभिगाहं अभिगिण्हइ—“नो खलु मे कप्पइ अम्मा-पिऊहिं जीवंतेहिं शुंडे भवित्ता अगाराओ अणगारियं पव्वइत्तए ॥ ९४ ॥

Tae ᱥam Samaṇe Bhagavam Mahāvire gabbhatthe ceva imeyārūvam abhiggaham abhigīñhai—"No khalu me kappañ ammā piñhīm jivantehim munde bhavittā agarāo añagāriyam pavvaittae." 94.

94. Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra, thereupon while remaining in the uterus, took the undermentioned vow:—"Indeed, it is not desirable for me to be a mendicant and take Dīkṣā leaving my house so long as my mother and father are alive."

94. He thought, when my mother has such a strong affection for me although I am not yet born, what greater affection she will have for me after I am born. Besides, some say, the vow has been taken with the object of showing others their duty towards their parents.

९५. तए णं सा तिसला खत्तियाणी ष्हाया कयबलिकम्मा कय कोउयमंगलपायच्छित्ता सव्वालंकारविभूसिया तं गब्बं नाइसीएहिं, नाइ-उण्हेहिं, नाइतिचेहिं, नाइकहुएहिं, नाइकसाएहिं, नाइअंचिलेहिं, नाइमहुरेहिं, नाइनिढेहिं, नाइलुक्खेहिं, नाइउल्लेहिं, नाइसुक्केहिं,

Tae ᱥam sā Tisalā khattiyāṇi ᱥhāyā, kaya bali kammā, kaya kouya-mangala pāyacchittā, savvā'lankāra vibhūsiyā tam gabbham nāisfehim, nāiunhehim, nāitittehim, nāikaduehim nāikasāehim, nāiambilehim, nāimahurehim, nāiniddhehim nāilukkhehim, nāiullehim, nāisukkehim.

95. Then, Trīśalā kṣatriyāṇi bathed, worshipped her house-hold deity, did auspicious marks on her body and expiatory rites (for the purpose of warding off danger) and with her body decorated by various ornaments, she nourished her foetus with food and drink materials which were neither too cold nor too warm, neither too bitter nor too pungent, neither too astringent nor too sour, neither too sweet nor too oily, and which were not too dry, too damp, or too hard. Food and drink materials which are very cold or very warm are harmful

to the foetus, because some of them produce excess of wind, some produce excess of bile and some of them produce an excess of phlegm.

It is said in a medical work named Vāgabhātta:—

वातलैश्च भवेद् गर्भः कृञ्जान्धजडवामनः ।
पित्तलैः खलतिः पिङ्गः, श्वित्री पाण्डुः कफात्मभिः ॥ १ ॥
अतिलवणं नेत्रहरं, अतिशीतं मारुतं प्रकोपयति ।
अत्युष्णं हरति वलं, अतिकामं जीवितं हरति ॥ २ ॥

1. Vātalaikṣa bhaved garbhah kubjā'ndhajadavāmanah;
Pittalaiḥ khalatiḥ pingaḥ śvitri pāndu kafatmabhiḥ. 1.
2. Ati lavaṇam netraharam atisitam mārutam prakopayati;
Atyuṣṇam harati balam atikāmam jīvitam harati. 2.

1. By the partaking of food and drink materials capable of producing wind, the foetus (of a pregnant woman) becomes deformed, blind, stupid and dwarfish; by partaking of materials producing excess of bile, the foetus becomes bald-headed or yellow coloured; and by partaking of food and drink materials producing phlegm, the foetus becomes affected with white leprosy or with pernicious anaemia. 1.

2. The partaking of very salty food and drink materials becomes injurious to the eyes of the foetus; the partaking of very cold food and drink materials produces wind; the partaking of very warm food and drink materials produces debility; and excessive indulgence in sexual pleasures produces death.

Besides, indulgence in sexual pleasures, travelling in a boat or in a palanquin, riding a horse or a camel, taking long walks, faltering while walking, falling down, being pressed, masaging the abdomen, colicky pains, running fast, striking against any thing, lying down on uneven ground, sitting on uneven ground, sitting in a very narrow place or

sitting long on legs, fastings, impediment to emotions, living on very dry food-materials, using very bitter substances, using very pungent substances, taking food in very large quantities, becoming very amorous, excessive lamentation, the use of very salty food materials, diarrhoea, vomiting, the use of brisk purgatives, the use of swinging boards, and indigestion—all these causes produce abortion. Trīśalā kṣatriyāṇi while avoiding the above-named causes of abortion was carefully nourishing her foetus.

सव्वत्तुभयमाणसुहेहि, भोयणाऽच्छायण—गंध—मल्लेहि

Savvattu bhayamāṇa suhehim bhoyaṇā'cchāyaṇa-gandha-mallehim-

Trīśalā kṣatriyāṇi was nourshing her foetus with the use of food and drink materials, clothes, perfumed articles and garlands of flowers, such as suited the different seasons of the year.

It is said:—

वर्षासु लवणममृतं शरदि जलं गोपयश्च हेमन्ते ।
शिशिरे चाऽमलकरसो धृतं वसन्ते गुडश्चान्ते ॥ १ ॥

1. Varṣāsu lavaṇamamritam, Śaradi jalam, gopaya sca Hemante; Śiśire cā'malaka raso ghritaṁ Vasante gudascānte.

1. During Varṣā Ritu वर्षाक्रतु the Rainy season the months of Śrāvāṇa श्रावण and Bhādrapada भाद्रपद (the months of August and September) salt is as nutritious as nectar; during the Śarada शरदक्रतु Ritu the months of Āśvina आश्विन and Kartika कार्तिक (the months of October and November) water is as nutritious as nectar; during the Hemanta Ritu हेमन्तक्रतु the months of Mārgaśīrṣa मार्गशीर्ष and Poṣa पोष (the months of December and January) cow's milk is as nutritious as nectar; during the Śiśira Ritu शिशिरक्रतु the months of Māhā

माहा and Falguna फालगुण (the months of February and March) an acid beverage is as nutritious as nectar; during the Vasanta Ritu वसन्तऋतु the months of Ca॒त्र चैत्र and Vaisākha चैशाख (the months of April and May) clarified butter is as nutritious as nectar; and during Grīṣma Ritu ग्रीष्मऋतु the months of Jaiṣṭa ज्येष्ठ and Āṣāda आषाढ (the months of June and July Guda गुड molasses is as nutritious as nectar.

वयगय रोग-सोग-मोह-भय-परिस्समा

Vaya gaya roga-soga-moha-bhaya-parissamā.

(Triśalā kṣatriyāṇi) who was free from disease-sorrow-fainting-fear and fatigue—

It is said in the standard medical work named Suśruta सुश्रुत—

“ The foetus becomes lazy if a pregnant woman sleeps during day-time, it becomes blind if she freely uses collyrium for her eyes; it becomes short-sighted if she weeps much; it becomes ill behaved if she bathes often; and anoints her body it becomes leprous if she anoints her body with oils; it becomes affected with diseased nails if she cut her nails very often; it becomes very unsteady if she runs often. The teeth, lips, palate and tongue of the foetus become black if she laughs much; it becomes garrulous by talking unnecessarily, it becomes deaf if she hears loud sounds; it becomes bald-headed if she writes much and the foetus becomes delirious if she uses the fan very often.”

Triśalā kṣatriyāṇi did not make use of any occupation involving danger to the life of the foetus.

Old females of the family, also advised her as follows —

मन्दं सञ्चर मन्दमेव निगद व्यामुञ्च कोपक्रमं
पथ्यं भुङ्क्ष्व बधान नीविमनवां मा माऽद्व्याहासं कृथा ।

आकाशे भव मा सुशेष्व शयने नीचैवर्हिंगच्छ मा
देवी गर्भभराडलसा निजसखीवर्गेण सा शिक्ष्यते ॥ १ ॥

1. *Mandaṁ sancara mandameva nigada vyāmuneca kopakramam
pathyam bhunkṣva badhān nīvi managhām mā mā'drihāsaṁ
krithā;*

Ākāse bhava mā suśeṣva śayane, nīcāi bahir gaccha mā;
devi garbhabharā'lasā nija sakhi vargena sā śikṣyate. 1.

1. O friend ! You walk slowly, talk slowly, do not be angry with any one, always eat wholesome diet, tie the string of your under-garment loose; do not laugh loud; do not remain in an open space; lie down in a bed; do not descend a low level ground; do not go out of your palace. Triśalā devi, slowed down in her gait by the burden of her foetus, was thus advised by her female companions. 1.

सा जं तस्म गब्भस्म हियं मियं पत्थं गब्भपोसणं तं देसे य काले
य आहारमाहारेमाणी विवित्त-मउएहिं सयणाऽस्तणेहिं पइरिक्कसुहाए
मणाणुकूलाए विहारभूमीए

Sā jaṁ tassa gabbhassa hiyaṁ miyam pattham gabbhapo-
saṇam tam dese ya kāle ya āhāramahāremāṇī vivittā mauehim
sayaṇā'saṇehim pairikkā suhāe maṇāṇukūlāe vihāra bhūmīe.

Triśalā kṣatriyāṇi was, then, taking a diet, that was beneficent, sufficient, healthy and nutritious to the foetus at a place and time suitable to the individual article of diet. She was also living in a place which was pleasant and congenial to her mind (as it was devoid of other persons except her private attendants) on very soft and defectless seats and beds.

पसत्थदोहला-

Pasattha dohalā

Triśalā kṣatriyāṇi, then, had the following praiseworthy desires—

जानात्यमारिपिटहं पदु घोषयामि, दानं ददामि सुगुरुन् परिपूजयामि ।
 तीर्थेश्वरार्चनमहं रचयामि संघे, वात्सल्यमुत्सवभृतं बहुधा करोमि ॥ १ ॥
 सिंहासने समुपविश्य वरातपत्रा, संवीज्यमानकरणा सितचामराभ्याम् ।
 आज्ञेश्वरत्वमुदिताऽनुभवामि सम्यग्, भूपालमौलिमणिलालितपादपीठा ॥ २ ॥

1. Jānatyamāri pataham patu ghoṣayāmi, dānam dadāmi sugurūn paripūjayāmi;
 Tīrtheśvarārcanamaham racayāmi sanghe, vātsalyamutsavabhrītam bahudhā karomi. 1.
2. Simhāsane samupavisiya varātapatrā, samvījyamānakaraṇāsita cāmarābhyaṁ;
 Ājneśvaratvamuditā'nubhavāmi samyag, bhūpāla maulimani lalitapāda pīṭhā. 2.

Triśalā kṣatriyānī had the following desires:—

1. I may announce a proclamation with beating of drums, prohibiting the killing of animals; I may give gifts, I may fully respect my elderly persons. I may worship Tīrthaṅkaras and I may render brotherly service to my co-religionists with great festivities. 1.
2. Besides, having seated myself on a lion-seated throne with an excellent umbrella on my head, with my body fanned by a pair of chowries of yāk-tail, and with my foot-stool dazzling with the gems in the diadems of kings (saluting my feet) I being in a lofty position may really enjoy the state of power of issuing orders.

आरुह्य कुञ्जराशिरः प्रचलत्पताका, वादित्रनादपरिपूर्खितदिग्बिभागा ।
 लोकैः स्तुता जयजयेतिरत्वैः प्रमोदा-दुधानकेलिमनयां कलयामि जाने ॥ ३ ॥

3. Ārūhya kunjaraśirah praca latpatākā vādita nāda paripūrita dig-vibhāgā;
 Lokaiḥ stutā jaya jayeti ravaiḥ pramodā, dudyāna kelimana-
 gbaṁ kalayāmi jāne. 2.

3. Being seated on the head of an elephant with flags moving in all directions, filling all the directions with the sound of music and being praised joyfully by the people with the pleasing sound of Jaya, Jaya जय जय Victory ! Victory ! I may experience the sinless sports of pleasure-gardens. So I feel.

संपुण्डोहला, सम्माणियदोहला, अविमाणियदोहला,
दोहला, ववणीयदोहला, सुहं सुहेण आसइ, सयइ, चिट्ठइ, निसीयइ,
तुयट्ठइ, विहरइ, सुहं सुहेण तं गव्यं परिवहइ ॥ ९५ ॥

Sampuṇḍa dohalā, sammāṇiya dohalā, avimāṇiya dohalā,
vucchinna dohalā, vavaṇiya dohalā, subham suheṇa āsai, sayai,
citṭhai, nisīyai tuyatṭhai, viharai, suham suheṇa tam gabbham
parivahai. 95.

Trīśalā kṣatriyāṇi, whose desires have been fulfilled by King Siddhārtha, whose desires have been respected by the acquisition of wished for objects, whose desires have not been disregarded even for a moment, whose desires have been removed completely by the acquisition of the desired object and who has now become entirely free from any desires, reposes herself on a pillar etc, sleeps, gets up, sits down, wallows in bed, when she is free from sleep, and moves about happily in a way that does not produce the least harm to her foetus, and in this way she bears her foetus happily and in a way that does not produce the least injury to it.

९६. ते णं कालेणं ते णं समए णं समणे भगवं महावीरे जे से
गिम्हाणं पठमे मासे दुचे पक्खे-चित्तसुड्डे, तस्म णं चित्तसुद्धस्स तेरसी-
दिवसेणं, नवण्हं मासाणं बहुपडिपुण्णाणं अद्धट्टमाणं राइंदियाणं विइकंताणं,
उच्चट्टाणगएसु गहेसु, पठमे चंदजोगे, सोमासु दिसासु वितिमिरासु विसुद्धासु,
जइएसु सब्बसउणेसु, पयाहिणाऽणुक्लंसि भूमिसप्यंसि मारुयंसि पवायंसि,
निष्फण्णमेइणीयंसि कालंसि, पगुइय-पक्षीलिएसु जणवएसु, पुब्वरचावरचकाल

समयंसि, हस्तुतराहिं नक्षत्रेण जोगमुवागणं आरोग्यारुग्मं दारयं पयाया ॥ ९६ ॥

96. Teṇam kāleṇam teṇam samaeṇam samaṇe bhagavam Mahavire je se gimiḥāṇam padhame māse duce pakkhe-citta sudde, tassa ṇām cittasuddassa Terasi divase ṇām navaphaṁ masāṇam bahupadipuṇāṇam addhatthamāṇam raindiyāṇam viikkantāṇam uccathāṇagaesu gaheṣu, padhame candajoge somāsu disāsu vitimirāsu visuddhāsu, jaiesu savva sanṇesu, payahiṇa-’ṇukūlamsi bhūmisappimsi, māruyamsi pavāyamsi, nipphaṇna meiniyamsi kālamsi, pamuiya pakkiliesu jaṇavaesu, puvva rattāvaratta kala samayamsi, Hatthuttarāhim nakkha-tteṇam jogamuvāgēṇam āruggāruggam dārayām payāyā. 96.

96. During that age, at that time, on the thirteenth day of the second fortnight of the first month of summer, that is on the thirteenth day, of the bright fortnight of the month of Caitra चैत्र (चैत्र शुद्ध तेरस् Caitra śud Teras), after the completion of nine months and seven and a half days, (as the duration of pregnancy,) when the planets occupied the highest aspects, when the Candra चंद्र assumed an excellent position when all the directions were calm, free from darkness and serene, when all the birds were making jay jay sound and the southerly pleasant wind was gently touching the ground, at a time when the earth was full of all sorts of corn and other substances, and when all the people were joyful and amusing themselves playfully on account of healthfulness and a time of plenty, at midnight, when the moon was in conjunction with the constellation Uttarāfālguni उत्तराफल्गुनी Trīśalā kṣatriyāṇi painlessly gave birth to a healthy child. 96.

The duration of the period of pregnancy of the mothers of the twenty-four Tīrthaṅkaras of the present series is given by Śrī Soma Tilaka-sūri in his work “Saptati Śata Sthānaka सप्तातशतस्थानक”..

Bhagavān Śrī Rishabha-deva remained in uterus for nine months and four days, Śree Ajitanatha Prabhu for eight

months and twenty-five days; Śrī Sambhavanātha for nine months and six days; Śrī Abhinandana Prabhu for eight months and twenty eight days; Śrī Sumatināth Prabhu for nine months and six days; Śrī Padma Prabha for nine months and six days; Śrī Suparśva Nāth Prabhu for nine months and nineteen days; Śrī Candra Prabha for nine months and seven days; Śrī Suvidhi Nātha Prabhu for eight months and twenty-six days; Śrī Śitala Nāth Prabhu for nine months and six days; Śrī Śreyānsa Nāth Prabhu nine months and six days; Śrī Vāsupujya Prabhu eight months and twenty days; Śrī Vimala Nāth Prabhu, eight months and twenty-one days; Śrī Ananta Nāth Prabhu, nine months and six days; Śrī Dharmā Nāth Prabhu, eight months and twenty-six days; Śrī Śānti Nāth Prabhu nine months and six days; Śrī Kunthu Nāth Prabhu, nine months and five days; Śrī Arnāth Prabhu, nine months and eight days; Śrī Malli Nāth Prabhu nine months and seven days; Śrī Muni Suvrata Prabhu, nine months and eight days; Śrī Nami Nāth Prabhu nine months and eight days; Śrī Nemi Nāth Prabhu, nine months and eight days; Śrī Parśva Nāth Prabhu, nine months and six days and Śrī Mahāvīra Swāmi remained in uterus for nine months and seven and a half days.

No.	Names.	Garbhāvās गर्भावास	
		Period of Uterine Life Months.	Days.
1	Bhagavān Śrī Rīśabha deva	9	4
2	Śrī Ajitnāth Prabhu	8	25
3	Śrī Sambhava Nāth Prabhu	9	6
4	Śrī Abhinandana Prabhu	8	28
5	Śrī Sumati Nāth Prabhu	9	6
6	Śrī Padma Prabha	9	6
7	Śrī Supārśva Nāth Prabhu	9	19
8	Śrī Candra Prabha	9	7
9	Śrī Suvidhi Nāth Prabhu	8	26
10	Śrī Sitala Nāth Prabhu	9	6
11	Śrī Sreyānsa Nāth Prabhu	9	6
12	Śrī Vāsu-puja Prabhu	8	20
13	Śrī Vimala Nāth Prabhu	8	21
14	Śrī Ananta Nāth Prabhu	9	6
15	Śrī Dharmā Nāth Prabhu	8	26
16	Śrī Sānti Nāth Prabhu	9	6
17	Śrī Kunthu Nāth Prabhu	9	5
18	Śrī Arnāth Prabhu	9	8
19	Śrī Mallināth Prabhu	9	7
20	Śrī Muni Suvrata Nāth Prabhu	9	8
21	Śrī Nami Nāth Prabhu	9	8
22	Śrī Nemi Nāth Prabhu	9	8
23	Śrī Pārśva Nāth Prabhu	9	6
24	Śrī Mahāvīra Swāmi	9	7½

The planets are said to occupy a high position when they are in the undermentioned astral houses:—

अर्काद्युचान्यज १ वृष २ मृग ३ कन्या ४ कर्क ५ मीन ६ वणिजोऽशैः ।
दिग् १० दहना ३ षष्ठिविंशति २८ तिथी १५ शु ५ नक्षत्र २७ विंशतिभिः ॥ १ ॥

1. Arkkādyuccānyaja 1. Vṛiṣa 2. Mriga 3. Kanyā 4. Karka 5. Mīna 6. Vaṇijo’ṁśaiḥ;

Dig 10 Dahana 3 Astāvinśati 28 Tithī 15 Iṣu 5 Nakṣatra
27 Vinsantibhiḥ. 20.

Planets	Astrological house.	Period of Transit
सूर्य Sūrya Sun	मेष Meṣa Aries r	१०
सोम Soma Moon	वृषभ Vṛiṣabha Taurus ४	३०
मंगल Maṅgala Mars	मृग Mriga Capricorn R	२८
बुध Budha Mercury	कन्या Kanyā Virgo †	१५
गुरु Guru Jupiter	कर्क Karka Cancer ॥	३०
शुक्र Śukra Venus	मीन Mīna Pisces X	२७
शनि Śani Saturn	तुला Tulā Libra ।	२०

The explanation is that the planets Sūrya (Sun) Soma (Moon) etc, occupying the astral houses मेष Meṣa (Aries) वृषभ Vṛiṣabha (Taurus) etc, are praiseworthy. But when remaining in the astral house for the period of their transit indicated in the verse, they are most excellent.

Their effect is as follows:—

सुखी १ भोगी २ धनी ३ नेता ४, जायते मण्डलाधिपः ५ ।
 नृपति ६ चक्रवर्ती च ७, क्रमादुच्चग्रहे फलम् ॥ १ ॥

Sukhi 1 Bhogī 2 Dhani 3 Netā 4, jayate maṇḍalādhipaḥ 5;
 Nripati 6 cakravartī ca 7, kramāducca grahe phalam. 1.

The planets occupying the high position have the under-mentioned effects in regular order. That is to say—A person with सूर्य Sūrya, Sun, remaining in the astral house मेष Mesa (Aries) for the $\frac{1}{10}$ of the total period of its transit through the house becomes सुखी Sukhi, happy; with सूर्य Soma, Moon in the astral house वृषभ Vriṣabha, Taurus, for the $\frac{3}{10}$ of the total period of its transit through the house becomes भोगी Bhogī, opulent; with मंगल Maṅgala, Mars, in the astral house मृग Mriga, Capricorn for the $\frac{2}{10}$ of the total period becomes धनी Dhanī, wealthy; with बुध Budha, Mercury, in the astral house कन्या Kanya, Virgo for $\frac{1}{10}$ of the total period becomes a नेता Netā, leader; with गुरु Guru, Jupiter, in the astral house कर्क Karka, Cancer, for $\frac{5}{10}$ of the total period, becomes a मण्डलाधिप Mandalādhipa, chief of a province; with शुक्र Śukra, Venus, in मीन Mīna, Pisces, for $\frac{2}{10}$ of the total period, becomes a नृपति Nripati, king; and with शनि Śani, Saturn, remaining in the astral house तुला Tulā, Librā, for the $\frac{9}{10}$ of the total period of its transit through the house, he becomes a चक्रवर्ती Cakravartin, sovereign of the world.

तिहिं उच्चेहिं नरिंदो पञ्चहिं तह होइ अद्वचकी अ ।
 छहिं होइ चक्रवटी सत्तहिं तित्थङ्करो होइ ॥ २ ॥

2. Tihim uccehim narindo, pancahim taha hoi addhacakkī a;
 Chahim hoi cakkavattī, sattahim Titthaṅkaro hoi. 2.

त्रिभिरुच्चरेन्द्रः पञ्चभिस्तथा भवत्यर्थचक्री ।
 षड्भिर्भवति चक्रवर्ती सप्तभिस्तीर्थङ्करो भवति ॥ २ ॥

2. Tribhiruccai r-narendraḥ pancabhistathā bhavatyardhacakrī;
Saḍbhi r-bhavati cakravartī saptabhi stīrthāṅkaro bhavati.

With three planets occupying an exalted position, the man becomes a नरेन्द्र Narendra, king; with five planets in the exalted position, he becomes an अर्धचक्री Ardha cakrī, one whose power is half that of a Cakravartī. a Vāsudeva; with six planets in the exalted position, he becomes a चक्रवर्ती Cakravartī, sovereign of the world-paramount king; and with seven planets occupying an exalted position, the man becomes a तीर्थकर Tīrthāṅkara, the founder of the Tirtha—an order of four, consisting of साधु Sādhu, Monks, साध्वी Sādhvis, Nuns शाषक Srāvakas, Laymen and शाषिका Srāvikās, Lay-women.

CHAPTER V

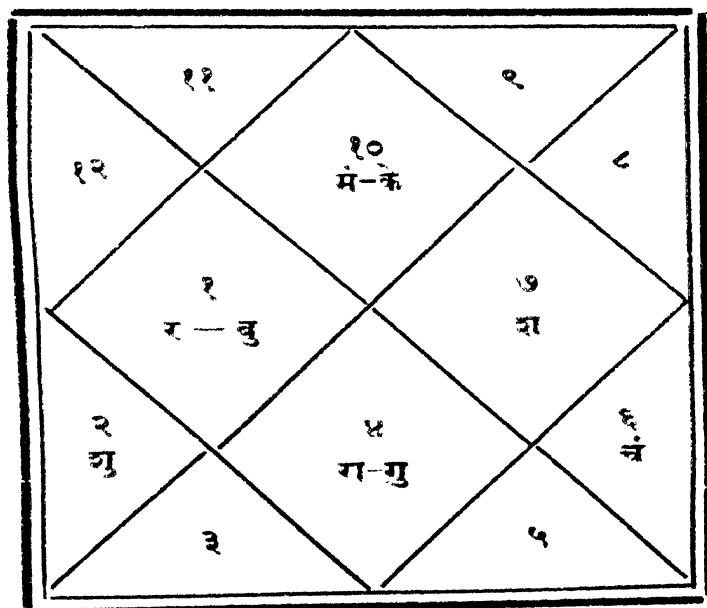
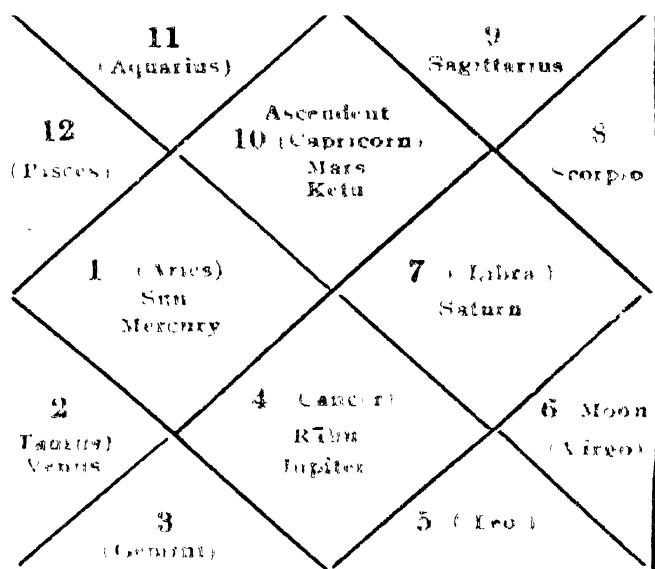
The Horoscope of Sramana Bhagavan Mahavira. By [Mr. Mansukhlal Jivanlal Doshi, MAHUVA—Kathiawar]

THE RISING PLANET.

Sramana Bhagavān Mahavīra was born with Mars (Maṅgala मङ्गल) rising at the moment of birth. Mars was exalted, that is, Mars was in Capricorn (Makara Rāśi मकर राशी). He was, therefore, born in a royal family, endowed with a quiet yet ambitious, persevering, and persistent spirit, capable of enormous efforts towards the attainment of a desired object, always self-possessed, and of firm will.

His temper was strong, forceful, and enduring, and inspite of inordinate ambition and much courage, was always resulting in good achievements. His motto was “Forget and Forgive” and he was a good friend and an unrelenting enemy to His own Karmas. He had ambition, determination, and ability to make his way in the world and carve out His own career. He

HOROSCOPE
of
Sravana Bhagavān Mahavira.



had a good deal of practical executive ability, was able to work hard and accomplish much. He had a sense of authority, was able to direct and control others, and was fitted for all posts of responsibility. He was able to lift up His soul in the world.

The rise of Mars takes place after the completion of the age of 28. Therefore, He became free from worldly pursuits during his twenty-eighth year and took Dikṣā दीक्षा Initiation during his thirtieth year, as he was persuaded by his brother King Nandivardhana नन्दीवर्धन to remain two years more as a house-holder.

The Ascendent or Rising Sign.

Capricorn (Makara Rāsi मकर राशी) was rising at the moment of birth of Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra. He had, therefore, a quiet, steady, and persevering patient, enduring and tactful disposition. He had much practical executive ability, was a steady, useful worker, and carried out faithfully all the works he undertook. He had much self-control and strength of will, and pursued His ends persistently in the face of many obstacles.

He believed in justice, caution, and prudence, and always thought well before he acted. He was self-possessed, and ordered, directed, and managed his disciples very efficiently and He was always loved and respected by them. He possessed reserve and restraint. He had a quiet persistence and a steadfast determination, that enabled him to do every thing that He set his mind on. Caution and prudence always marked His actions and policy but when a course was decided upon He was very persistent. He had a good sense of ways and means, and was apt in the use of them. His affections were sincere but frequently subject to change, due more to destiny than inclination.

Journeys were numerous and frequently for some sacred purposes.

The Ruling Planet.

The Ruling planet was Saturn (Śani शनि) at the moment of birth. Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra had, therefore, a disposition, that was sober, serious, and thoughtful. This planet naturally rules the latter portion of life, and, therefore, its best influence was not seen until youth was passed. He had the fullest self-control, reserve, and restraint, as well as natural inclination to prudence and cautiousness.

He had the highest strength of will, and a patient persevering disposition, with calmness, fortitude and serenity. He had a good deal of practical ability, prudence, patience, chastity, self-control and the highest type of meditative mood and he was able to distinguish between real Truth and superficial pretentiousness.

The Ruler's Position.

The Ruling planet Saturn (Śani शनि) was in the tenth house of the radical horoscope at the moment of birth. Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra was, therefore, aspiring, enterprising, and got the highest recognition. He rose in life every day, and achieved honour and worship from various kings and emperors and even from thousands of gods.

This position of Saturn indicates a close link with the father and mother, and so, Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra was not able to renounce the world and take Dīkṣā दीक्षा Initiation into an Order of Monks so long as both his parents were alive.

The Moon (Candra चंद्र) was in the ninth house at the moment of birth. Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra's mind was, therefore, very good and prone to investigate metaphysical subjects, taking a deep interest in all systems of Philosophy

and Occultism. He believed every object in the Universe as possessing a soul or the higher mind. He was able to teach others, speaking inspirationally or through 'Intuition'. He always listened to the dictates of his Higher Self; His soul being always ready for the Inner Truth, that is within and not without.

The general financial fortunes are judged from the Ruler of the second house, and the house occupied by the ruler etc. Saturn, lord of the second house was dignified at the moment of birth and occupied the tenth house. Therefore, Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra was born with the greatest fortune in a royal family. But a fixed sign occupied the cusp of the second house, so, he was indifferent to the best of fortune inherited by him and so he renounced the world and took Dīkṣā. Still, however, owing to the angular position of Jupiter, dignified at the moment of birth, in the latter portion of his life, extraordinary financial prosperity and celestial happiness accruing to him, came out in most peculiar ways, even from gods, and totally unexpected sources, so much so, that the prosperity of the gods in heaven, was insignificant, before the resources supplied to Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra, by Śakrendra शक्रेन्द्र the king of the gods, and other gods as his devotees.

Sun-Sūrya सूर्य was at the moment of birth, in Aries-Meṣa मेष Rāsi and exaulted, Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra was, therefore, a leader in ideals and a pioneer of advanced thought. He had great mental energy. He inclined towards prophecy, and predicted things that would happen, for, He was able to look a-head into the future, possessing remarkable foresight. He was clairvoyant, being especially gifted in this direction. He had extreme ideality, was always full of new schemes and plans, and was always exploring and originating.

He had all the senses fully alive; consciousness being readily expressed in the head. He had keen sight, sense of touch, taste, smell, and hearing, but even with the possession of acuteness of senses, he had such a strong indomitable will-

power that he would not shrink a moment from most cruelly inflicted wounds to his body, as for instance, the impaction of iron nails into both his ears by the cow-herds at Shañmāni grama शन्मानिग्राम a village near Madhyama Apāpā मध्यम अपापा Nagari in such a way that their sharp ends touched each other and their ends outside the ears were cut close to the meatuses to escape detection or he had the fortitude to endure the most terrible twenty Upasargas उपसर्ग, Molestations done to Him by the wicked demigod Sangama सङ्गम, during one night only, for six months, which no other mortal will ever think of undergoing.

He was very self-willed and often self-opinionated, so that, it was exceedingly difficult to restrain him as he was always inclined to act upon impulse without waiting to mature his plans. He was frank, and outspoken and was exceedingly generous; in addition to his daily charities, he gave daily during the quarter of the day, one crore and eight lac gold mohars as Samvatsari Dāna संवत्सरिदान, lasting for one year previous to his Dīkṣā amounting to the huge sum of three hundred and eighty-eight crore and eighty lac gold coins to the poor and needy by way of charity.

Though he was fond of reason and argument, he was assertive and combative with Karmas of his previous life.

Sramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra loved to engage his mind in great enterprises. With Him, intellect was the main feature and He understood his own emotions and feelings. He was living up to the highest strength of his character. He had not the slightest tendency towards enmity or affection; for instance, He had not the slightest enmity towards Canda kauśic चण्डकौशिक, the serpent who stung him nor did he entertain any affection for Śakrendra शक्रेन्द्र the king of the gods who worshipped him.

He was a very grand character especially in all pioneer work; his enthusiasm being rarely daunted by obstacles. Once,

his mind was made up, he was able to overcome all opposition, more by his dominant will and masterful spirit than by simple perseverance.

He was interested in all matters that were occult and metaphysical, and loved to live in a world of ideals. Always intellectual, he made several learned disciples of whom eleven commencing with Indrabhūti Gautama and ending with Ārya Prabhas were called Gaṇadhars गणधर् chief disciples and many were from royal families; they were affable, genial and witty. He was never at a loss for a word and was an excellent conversationalist. He made all those around him happy and free from the bondage of Samsāra संसार, worldly pursuits.

He loved harmonious surroundings. He sought to make his environments calm, peaceful and endearing. He sensed others in a surprising manner going straight to the core. His mental sympathies were always quick to respond to the least good which he found in others.

His true mission in life was to inspire and lead and to make people free from false worldly pursuits. He was a natural prophet and a divine preacher of religion.

In short, he was a very grand character with clear and decided ideas, and a spirit that was bold, dauntless, and inspiring. His greatest intellectual ability enabled him to rise above all in the three worlds and hence Śakrendra शक्तेश्वर् the king of the gods and other Indras and gods were praising Him and bowing down before Him.

His path way always led to clear thought and finally to the perfected intuition; because his inner quality was TRUTH.

Moon was at the moment of birth in Virgo-Kanya Rāsi कन्याराशि. Therefore, Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra possessed great intellectual powers and had the capacity to follow intellectual pursuits. He had very good memory. He was trust

worthy in all undertakings with others. His personality was humane. He was very discriminative as life advanced.

Polarity of the Sun and Moon.

The Sun-Sūrya सूर्य was at the moment of birth in Aries Meṣa Rāśi मेषराशि and the Moon-Candra चंद्र was in Virgo-Kanya Rāśi कन्यराशि. Therefore, the practical nature of Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra was exalted and He had all scientific characteristics. His mind was logical, and he was quite accurate in his judgments. He had a considerable amount of ability in all literary pursuits. The above position of his radical Sun and Moon also awakened all his exalting tendencies and dispelled the melancholic attributes of Virgo, and intensified his love of study and gave him considerable amount of religious ability.

Jupiter-Guru गुरु was at the moment of birth in Cancer-Karka Rāśi. Therefore, he was good-humoured, charitable, benevolent, humane, religious, and to some extent yielding in disposition and open to conviction. He was sincere and devout.

The emotional side of his nature and imagination, was an intuition. But Jupiter was afflicted at birth, by Dragon's Head Rāhu राहु. Therefore, he had Upasargas उपसर्ग troubles or adversities, molestations, through enemies caused by the Karmas of his previous lives, between the age of 30 and 42.

Venus-Sukra शुक्र was in Taurus-Vriṣabha Rāśi वृषभराशि at the moment of birth. Therefore, Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahā-vīra had an affectionate nature, was faithful in love and generally fixed, determined, decided, positive, and tenacious in opinion.

Mercury-Budha बुध, was in Aries, Meṣa Rāśi मेषराशि at the moment of birth. Therefore, Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra was quick-witted, apt at writing and speaking, quick at retort, witty, observant, sharp and enthusiastic. He was quick

and a prolific writer with a fertile mind, original, and inventive; cleverest of his family and most celebrated in matters connected with religion.

Mercury was in the fourth house at the moment of birth. Therefore, Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra frequently visited different countries, towns and villages for the purpose of preaching religion. His mental powers reached the highest limit by constancy and concentration.

Sun was in benefic aspect at the moment of birth with the planet Jupiter. Therefore, Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra was elevated to the highest position and he greatly improved his status as life advanced. He possessed the true religious spirit and a genuine good-feeling and he was benevolent and sympathetic towards all those with whom he came in contact. He met everywhere with success that he deserved. All his undertakings turned out very satisfactorily. He was of a hopeful and cheerful disposition under any amount of difficulties. He was able to see his way to adjust his circumstances quickly and with ease.

Moon was in benefic aspect with the planet Jupiter at the moment of birth. Therefore, Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra had sufficient dignity and power to occupy a very prominent position and eventually got the highest recognition. He had splendid vitality and He was mentally honest, and intuitive and progressive with a true religious spirit, and became more and more just and sympathetic as life advanced.

Moon was in benefic aspect with the planet Venus at the moment of birth. Therefore, Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra had a very good environment and He was fortunate and successful in all undertakings that engaged his attention. He had a loving disposition and a very handsome pleasing personality. The internal side of His life was the best, going inward to the mind or the purely intellectual side of development.

Mercury-Budha बृश had domination over the ninth house, at the moment of birth. Therefore, Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra's higher mind was always more active than the lower. He was very quick in his perceptions and very intuitive. He had a metaphysical turn of mind and loved mystical subjects.

The twelfth house of the horoscope is one of mystery, that is, owing to the cadent and mutable influence, it is more connected with the mind than with actual physical manifestation. Jupiter was lord of this house at the moment of birth. Therefore, Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra's mind was drawn towards occultism and He made great progress during his life in all matters connected with occult thought and study. He was therefore drifted away from the subjective life and the inner worlds had fascination for him. He endeavoured to understand much of his inner nature; for He had a faith in mystical affairs.

Mars exaulted in the first house, Jupiter exaulted in the seventh house, Sun exaulted in the fourth house, and Saturn exaulted in the tenth house, and all the planets angular, indicated that Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra must attain **Salvation** at the close of his life, after destroying all the Karmas of previous lives, signified by Dragon's Head-Rāhu राहु in the seventh house and by Ketu केतु in the first house. Dragon's Head's-Rāhu's राहु Dasa Kāla दशाकाल the period of good or bad influence, according to Indian Astrology, lasts for twelve years. Therefore, Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra, while going from village to village, after his Dikṣā was put to terrible molestations for twelve years, by enemies of his previous life. He endured all these adversities, with such fortitude and equanimity of mind, that he was able to destroy a large majority of the remaining Karmas of previous life, and thus to make himself fit for the acquisition of Kevala Jñāna केवलज्ञान, Perfect Knowledge, which enabled him to comprehend the true nature of all substances and their attributes.

CHAPTER VI.

९७. जं रथणि च णं समणे भगवं महावीरे जाए सा णं रथणी
बहूहिं देवेहिं देवीहि य ओवयंतेहिं उप्पयंतेहिं य उप्पिजलमाणभूया
कहकहगभूया आवि हुत्या [क्वचित् उज्जोविआवि हुत्या] ॥ ९७ ॥

97. Jam rayaṇīm ca ṣām Samaṇe Bhagavam Mahāvīre
jae sā ṣām rayaṇī bahuhim devehim devīhi ya ovayantehim
uppayantehim ya uppījamāṇabhuyā kabakahagabhūyā āvi
hutthā [kvacit ujjoviāvi hutthā] 97.

97. The night during which Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra
was born, appeared disturbed and noisy on account of the
coming down and going up of many gods and goddesses, [in
some books it is stated—it was a divine lustre]

This sūtra is indicative of the extensive nature of the
celebration of the birth festival by gods and goddesses,

Thus,

अचेतना अपि दिशः प्रसेदुर्बुदिता इव ।
वायवोऽपि सुखस्पर्शी, मन्दं मन्दं वच्चसदा ॥ १ ॥
उद्योतक्षिजगत्यासी-इध्वान दिवि दुन्दुभिः ।
नारका अप्यमोदन्त, भूरप्युच्छ्वासमासदत् ॥ २ ॥

1. **Acetanā api diśah prasedu r-muditā iya;**
Vayavo'pi sukha sparśa, mandam mandam vavustada. 1.

2. **Udyotastrijagatyāśi-ddadhvana divi dundubhiḥ.**
Nāraka apyamodanta bhūrapyucchvāsamāśadat. 2.

1. Even the life-less दिशः Diśah, directions, appeared pleasant, as if rejoiced. Even the winds, having a pleasant touch blew very gently.

2. There was lustre in the three worlds; the celestial दुन्दुभि Dundubhi, kettle-drum, sounded; the नारका Nārakas, hellish beings, even, rejoiced; and even the earth began to heave (with joy).

Celebration of Birth-festival by the Dig-Kumaris.

दिक्कुमार्योऽष्टाऽधो—लोकवासिन्यः कम्पितासनाः ।
 अर्हज्जन्मावधेन्नात्वा—अभ्येयुस्तत्सृतिवेश्मनि ॥ ३ ॥
 भोगङ्करा १ भोगवती २ सुभोगा ३ भोगमालिनी ।
 सुवत्सा ५ वत्समित्रा ६ च, पुष्पमाला ७ त्वनिन्दिता ८ ॥ ४ ॥
 नत्वा प्रभुं तदम्बां चेशाने सृतिगृहं व्यधुः ।
 संवर्तेनाऽशोधयन् श्मामायोजनमितो गृहात् ॥ ५ ॥

3. **Digkumāryo'stā'dholoka vāsinyah kampitāsanāḥ;**
Arhajjanmāvadhe r-jnātvā'bhyeu-statsūtivesmani. 3.

4. **Bhogaṅkarā, Bhogavatī 2 Subhogā 3 Bhogamālinī 4;**
Suvatsā 5 Vatsamitṛā 6 ca, Puspamāla 7 tvaninditā (tu
Aninditā 8)

5. **Natvā prabhūm tadambām ceśāne sūtigriham vyadhuḥ;**
Śamvartenaśodhayan, kṣmāmayojanamito gribhāt. 5.

3-5. Eight goddesses of directions viz 1. भोगङ्करा Bhogaṅkarā 2. भोगवती Bhogavatī, 3. सुभोगा Subhogā 4. भोगमालिनी Bhogamālinī 5. सुवत्सा Suvatsā 6. वत्समित्रा Vatsamitṛā 7. पुष्पमाला

Puspamālā and 8. अनिन्दिता Anindita whose seats shook on knowing the time of the birth of the Arhat, went to the lying-in apartment. Having done homage to the Lord and his mother, they prepared a lying-in place in the North-east, having purified the ground for one yojana around the house.

मेघङ्करा १ मेघवती २ सुमेघा ३ मेघमालिनी ४ ।
 तोयधरा ५ विचित्रा च ६ वारिषेणा ७ बलाहका ८ ॥ ६ ॥
 अष्टोऽधर्वलोकादेत्येता, नत्वाऽर्हन्तं समातकम् ।
 तत्र गन्धाम्बुपुष्पौष्ठ-वर्षं हर्षाद्वितेनिरे ॥ ७ ॥

6. Meghāṅkara 1. Meghavatī 2. Sumeghā 3. Meghamalini;
 Toyadharā 5. Vicitrā ca 6 Vāriṣenā 7. Balāhakā 8

7. Aṣṭorddhva lokādetyaitā, natvār̥hantam samātrikam;
 Tatra gandhāmbu puspaugha-varṣam harṣātvitene. 7.

6-7. Meghāṅkara, Meghavatī, Sumeghā, Meghamalini, Toyadharā, Vicitrā, Vāriṣenā, and Balāhakā (these eight) having come from the Upper World and having done homage to the Arhanta with his mother, poured showers of a quantity of perfumed water, flowers etc rejoicingly there.

अथ नन्दो १ त्तरानन्दे २, आनन्दा ३ निन्दिवर्धने ४ ।
 विजया ५ वैजयन्ती च ६, जयन्ती ७ चापराजिता ८ ॥ ८ ॥
 एताः पूर्वरुचकादेत्य विलोकनार्थं दर्पणं अग्रे धरन्ति ।

8. Atha Nando-ttarānande 2. Ānandā 3. Nandivardhane 4.
 Vijayā 5. Vaijayantī ca 6 Jayantī 7. cāparājitā 8.

Etāh Pūrva-rucakādetya vilokanārtham darpanam agre dharanti.

8. Then Nandā 1 Uttarānandā 2 Ānandā 3 Nandivardhana 4
 Vijayā 5. Vaijayantī 6 Jayantī 7 and Aparājitā 8 (these)

having come from पूर्वरुचक Pūrvā Rucaka, hold a mirror in front (with the object of looking at it).

समाहारा १ सुप्रदत्ता २ सुप्रबुद्धा ३ यशोधरा ४ ।
लक्ष्मीवती ५ शेषवती ६ चित्रगुप्ता ७ वसुन्धरा ८ ॥ ९ ॥

एता दक्षिणरुचकादेत्य स्नानार्थं करे पूर्णकलशान् धृत्वा गीतगानं विदधति ।

9. Samāhārā 1 Supradattā 2 Suprabuddhā 3 Yaśodharā 4
Lakṣmīvatī 5 Śeṣavatī 6 Citraguptā 7 Vasundharā 8

Etā Dakṣīṇa-rucakādetya snānārtham kare pūrṇa kalasān
dhritvā gītagānam vidadhati.

9. Samāhārā 1 Supradattā 2 Suprabuddhā 3 Yośodharā 4
Lakṣmīvatī 5 Śeṣavatī 6 Citraguptā 7 and Vasundharā 8
(These) having come from Dakṣīṇa Rucaka (South Rucaka)
and having held **Kalasas** (water-pots) filled with water for
ablution in their hands, sing songs.

इलादेवी १ सुरादेवी २ पृथिवी ३ पद्मवत्यपि ४ ।
एकनासा ५ नवमिका ६ भद्रा ७ शीतेति ८ नामतः ॥ १० ॥

एताः पश्चिमरुचकादेत्य वातार्थं व्यजनपाण्योऽग्रे तिष्ठन्ति ।

10. Ilādevī 1 Surādevī 2 Prithivī 3 Padmavatyapi 4
Ekanāsā 5 Navamikā 6 Bhadrā 7 Śīteti 8 nāmataḥ.

Etā Paścima-rucakādetya vātārtham vyajana pānayo'gre
tiṣṭhanti.

10. Ilādevī 1 Surādevī 2 Prithivī 3 Padmavatī 4 Ekanāsā
5 Navamikā 6 Bhadrā 7 and Śītā 8 by name (these) having
come from Paścima Rucaka (West Rucaka) stand in front
with a fan in their hands, for fanning.

अलम्बुसा १ मितकेशी २ पुष्टरिका च ३ वारुणी ४ ।
हासा ५ सर्वप्रभा ६ श्री ७ ह्री ८ रथोदग्नरुचकाद्रितः ॥ ११ ॥

एता उत्तररुचकादेत्य चामराणि वीजयन्ति ।

11. Alambusā 1 Mitakesī 2 Puṇḍarikā 3 ca Vāruṇī 4
Hāsā 5 Sarva-prabhā 6 Śrī 7 Hrī 8 rāstodagrucakādritah
Etā Uttara-rucakādetya cāmarāṇi vījayanti.

11. Alambusā 1 Mitakesī 2 Pundarikā 3 Vāruṇī 4 Hāsā 5
Sarva-prabhā 6 Śrī 7 and Hrī 8. Eight from the North
Rucaka mountain, (these) coming from the North Rucaka,
waft chowries.

चित्रा १ च चित्रकनका २ शतेरा ३ वसुदामिनी ४ ।
दीपहस्ता विदिक्षवेत्याऽस्थुर्विदिग्रुचकाद्रितः ॥ १२ ॥

12. Citrā 1 ca Citrakanakā 2 Śaterā 3 Vasudaminī 4
Dīpahastā vidikṣvetyā'sthu r-vidigrucakādritah.

12. Citrā 1 Citrakanakā 2 Śatera 3 and Vasudaminī 4
living in Rucaka mountains of different Vidiśas, having come
from Vidiśas, stood with lanterns in their hands.

रुचकदीपतोऽभ्येयु-श्वतस्त्रो दिक्षुमारिकाः ।
रूपा १ रूपासिका २ चापि सुरूपा ३ रूपकावती ॥ १३ ॥
चतुरंगुलतो नालं, छिस्वा स्वातोदरेऽक्षिपन् ।
समापूर्य च वैदुर्यै-स्तस्योर्ध्वं पीठमादधुः ॥ १४ ॥
बद्धवा तद्दूर्वया जन्मगेहाद्रम्भागृहत्रयम् ।
ताः पूर्वस्यां दक्षिणस्या-मुत्तरस्यां व्यधुस्ततः ॥ १५ ॥
याम्यरम्भागृहे नीत्वा-ऽभ्यङ्गतेनुस्तु तास्तयोः ।
स्नानचर्चागुकालङ्का-रादि पूर्वगृहे ततः ॥ १६ ॥
उत्तरेऽरणिकाष्टाभ्या-मुत्पाद्याऽपि सुचन्दनैः ।
होमं कुत्वा बबन्धुस्ता, रक्षापोद्वलिकां द्वयोः ॥ १७ ॥

र्वतायुर्भैत्युक्त्वा-इस्तालयन्त्योऽश्मगोलकौ ।
जन्मस्थाने च तौ नीत्वा स्वस्वदिक्षु स्थिता जगुः ॥ १८ ॥

13. Rucaka dīpato'bheyu-scatasro dikkumarikāḥ.
Rupā Rūpāsikā cāpi Surūpa Rupakāvati.

14. Caturaṅgulato nālam chittvā khātodare'ksipan;
Samāpūrya ca vaiduryai-stasyorddhvam pīthamādadhuḥ

15. Baddhvā tad dūrvayā janma-gehā drambhā-grihatrayam;
Tāḥ pūrvasyam daksinasyamutarasyām vyadhushtataḥ.

16. Yāmya rambhāgrihe nītvā'bhyangam tenustu tāstayoḥ;
Snāna carcānśukā laṅkārādi pūrva grihe tataḥ;

17. Uttare'raṇi kaṣṭhābhya-mutpādhyā'gnim sucandanaiḥ;
Homam kritvā babandhus्तā, rakṣapottalikām dvayoh.

18. Parvatāyu r-bhavetyuktvā'sphāla yantyo'sma golakau;
Janma-sthāne ca tau nītvā svasva dikṣu sthitā jaguḥ.

13. From Rucaka-dvīpa came four goddesses of directions viz 1. Rupā 2 Rupāsikā 3 Surupā and 4 Rupakāvati.

14. Having cut the umbilical cord (so as to leave behind a piece of four fingers breadth), they placed it in the hollow of the pit; and having completely filled it with Vaidūrya gems, they prepared a pedestal over it and tied it with Durvā grass.

15. They then made three arbours of trunks of plantain trees-one in the East, one in the South and one in the North-of the house of birth.

16. Having led them both to the southern arbour they anointed them both (the Arhanta Bhagavān and his mother) with oil, and then they did the ablution-besmearing (with sandal paste),-putting on clothes, ornaments, etc. in the Eastern arbour.

17. Having created fire from the fuel of Arṇika wood (tinder-sticks) and having produced sacrificial fire with excellent sandal wood, they tied a small packet of the ash (to the arms of both) as a preservative (against demons, evil spirits etc.)

18. Having led both of them to the place of birth and remaining in their individual directions and having said “पर्वतायुर्भवं Parvatāyur-bhava,” You become as long-lived as a mountain”, they dashed two balls of precious stone against each other.

(एताश) सामानिकानां प्रत्येकं चत्वारिंशच्छत्तैर्युताः ।

महत्तराभिः प्रत्येकं, तथा चतस्रभिर्युताः ॥ १९ ॥

अङ्गरक्षेः षोडशभिः, सहस्रैः सप्तभिस्तथा ।

कटकैस्तदधीशैश्च सुरैश्चान्यैर्महर्द्दिभिः ॥ २० ॥

19. (Etāsca) Sāmānikānām pratyekamcatvā rinśacchatai r-yutāḥ
Mahattarābhiḥ pratyekam, tathā catasrubhi r-yutā.

20. Aṅga-rakṣaiḥ śodaśabhi sahastraiḥ saptabhīṣṭathā;
Kataκai stādadhāśaiśca suraīścānyai r-mahāriddhibhiḥ.

19. (And these) Each of these Dig-kumāris had a retinue of undermentioned ordinary goddesses.

a. Sāmānika goddesses.	4000
b. Mahattarā (elderly)	4
c. Body-guards	16000
d. Seven kinds of armies and their seven leaders.	
e. Other gods possessing much affluence.	

These goddesses go there in celestial cars, of one yojana dimensions, prepared by Abhiyogika gods.

Celebration of Birth-festival by Gods.

ततः सिंहासनं शाक्रं, चचालाऽचलनिश्चलम् ।
 प्रयुज्याऽथावधिं ज्ञात्वा, जन्मान्तिमजिनेशितुः ॥ १ ॥

वज्रयेकयोजनां घण्टां, सुघोषां नैगमेषिणा ।
 अवादयत्ततो घण्टा, रेणुः सर्वविमानगाः ॥ २ ॥

शक्रादेशं ततः सोचैः, सुरेभ्योऽज्ञापयत्स्वयम् ।
 तेन प्रमुदिता देवा—श्वलनोपक्रमं व्यधुः ॥ ३ ॥

पालकास्व्यामरकृतं, लक्ष्योजनसंमितम् ।
 विमानं पालकं नामाऽध्यारोहत्रिदशेश्वरः ॥ ४ ॥

1. Tataḥ simhāsanam Śākram cacālā'cala niścalam;
 Prayujyā'thāvadhim jnātvā, janmā-ntima Jinesituh.
2. Vajrayekayojayām ghaṇṭām Sughoṣām Naigameśiṇā;
 Avādayattato ghaṇṭā, reṇuh sarvavimānagāḥ.
3. Śākrādeśam tataḥ soccaiḥ surebhyo'jnāpayatsvayam;
 Tena pramuditā devā—scalanopakramamam vyadhuḥ.
4. Pālakākhyāmarakritam, lakṣa yojana sammitam;
 Vimānam Pālakam nāmā'dhyarohat tridaśeśvarah.

1-2. Then the lion-seated throne of Śakra which was as steady as a mountain, trembled. Having concentrated his mind and having known by Avadhi Jnāna the birth of the last Tīrthaṅkara he had the adamantine bell of one yojana dimension named सुघोषा Sughoṣā whose sound reached all the Vimānas, rung by Naigameśi (Hariṇaigameśi).

3. He (Hariṇaigameśi) himself loudly proclaimed the order of Śakra to the gods. The gods pleased with it commenced to go.

4. The king of the gods, then, took his seat in the celestial car named Pālaka, which was one hundred thousand (100000) yojanas all-around, and was prepared by gods named Pālaka.

[In the Pālaka Vimāna there was an accomodation of seats for gods and goddesses arranged in different places with regard to the सिंहासन Simhāsana, the lion-seated throne of Indra.

TABLE.

Kind of gods and goddesses	Number of Seats	Situation with Regard to Simhāsana
Eight Chief consorts of Indra	8	In front facing it
Sāmānika	84000	On the left
Devas of Inner Council	12000	On the south
„ Middle „	14000	„
„ Outer „	16000	„
Seven generals of seven armies	7	Behind
Body-guards East	84000	East
„ West	84000	West
„ South	84000	South
„ North	84000	North

In addition to this,

अन्यैरपि घनैर्देवैर्वृतः सिंहासनस्थितः ।
गीथमानगुणोऽचालीदपरे सुरास्ततः ॥ ५ ॥

देवेन्द्रशासनात् केचित् केचिन्मित्रानुवर्त्तनात् ।
 पत्नीभिः प्रेरिताः केचित्, केचिदात्मीयभावतः ॥ ६ ॥
 केऽपि कौतुकतः केऽपि, विस्मयात् केऽपि भक्तिः ।
 घेलुरेवं सुरा सर्वे, विविधैर्वाहनैर्युताः ॥ ७ ॥
 विविधैस्तर्यनिधो वैर्धप्णानां कणितैरपि ।
 कोलाहलेन देवानां, शङ्खादैतं तदाऽजनि ॥ ८ ॥
 सिंहस्थो वक्ति हस्तिस्थं दूरे स्वीयं गजं कुरु ।
 हनिष्यत्यन्यथा नूनं, दुर्ढरो मम केसरी ॥ ९ ॥
 वाजिस्थं कासरारुढो गरुडस्थो हि सर्पगम् ।
 छागस्यं चित्रकस्थोऽथ वदत्येवं तदादरात् ॥ १० ॥
 सुराणां कोटिकोटीभि विमानै वाहनैघनैः ।
 विस्तीर्णोऽपि नभोमार्णोऽतिसंकीणोऽभवत्तदा ॥ ११ ॥
 मित्रं केऽपि परित्यज्य दक्षत्वेनाऽग्रतो ययुः ।
 प्रतीक्षस्व क्षणं आत-ममित्रेत्यपरोऽवदत् ॥ १२ ॥
 केचिद्ददन्ति भो देवाः, संकीर्णाः पर्ववासराः ।
 भवन्त्येवंविधा नूनं तस्मान्मौनं विधत्त भोः ॥ १३ ॥
 नभस्यागच्छतां तेषां शीर्षे चन्द्रकरैः स्थितैः ।
 शोभन्ते निर्जरास्तत्र सजरा इव केवलम् ॥ १४ ॥
 मस्तके घटिकाकाराः कंठे ग्रैवेयकोपमाः ।
 स्वेदविन्दुसमा देहे, सुराणां तारका वशः ॥ १५ ॥

- Anyairapi ghanai r-devai r-vritah simhasana sthitah;
Giyamanaगुणो'कलिदपरे surastatah.
- Devendra sāsanāt kecit kecinmitrānuvarttanāt;
Patnībhih preritah kecit, kecidātmīyabhāvatah.

7. Ke'pi kautukataḥ ke'pi vismayat̄ ke'pi bhaktitah; Celurevam surā sarve, vividhai r-vahanai r-yutah.
8. Vividhaistūrya nirghoṣai r-ghaṇṭānām kvaṇitairapi; Kolahalena devānām, śabhdvaitām tadā'jani.
9. Simhastho vakti hastistham, düre sviyam gajam kuru; Hanisyatyanyathā nūnam, durdharo mama kesari.
10. Vājistham kāsarārūḍho, garudastho hi sarpagam; Chāgastham citrakastho'tha vadatyevam tadādarat.
11. Surāṇām koti-kotibhi r-vimānai r-vahanai r-ghanaiḥ; Vistīrṇo'pi nabhomārgo'ti samkīrṇo'bhavat tadā.
12. Mitram ke'pi parityajya, dakṣatvena'grato yayuh; Pratikṣasva kṣaṇam bhrata r-māmatretyaparo'vadat.
13. Kecidvadanti bho devāḥ samkīrṇā parvavāsarah; Bhavantyevam vidhā nūnam, tasmān maunam vidhatta bhoḥ
14. Nabhasyāgacchatām teṣām, śirṣe candrakaraiḥ sthitaiḥ; Śobhante nirjarāstatra, sajara iva kevalam.
15. Mastake ghatikākārāḥ kanṭhe graiveyakopamāḥ; Svedabindusamā dehe surāṇām tarakāḥ babhuḥ. 15

5. He (Śakrendra) whose good qualities were being sung, sitting on a simhāsana (lion-seated throne) and surrounded by multitudes of other gods, moved on; other gods also, then did the same.

6. Some by the order of Devendra, some following their friends, some urged by their wives, some by their own sentiment.

7. Some by curiosity, some through astonishment, some by devotion, in this way, (all) the gods riding various conveyances, moved on.

8. By the sound of various musical instruments, by the ringing of bells and by the clamouring of gods, a state of nothing but noise was produced.

9. The god riding a lion tells the god riding an elephant
“ You take your elephant to a distance, otherwise my unrestrainable lordly lion will certainly kill him.”

10. The god riding a bull respectfully tells the god riding a horse, the god riding a Garuda (the king of snakes) tells the god riding a serpent, the god riding a panther tells the god riding a goat, in the same way.

11. By the crores of celestial cars, conveyances and multitudes of celestial beings, the heavenly path although very extensive, became, at that time, very narrow.

12. Some (gods) leaving behind their companion, cunningly went forward. Another says “ O brother ! wait here a moment for me.

13. Some say “ O gods ! holidays become decidedly full of crowdedness in this manner; therefore, alas ! observe silence.”

14. While going through the vault of the sky, the gods, although devoid of old age, looked entirely as if affected by old age, by the beams of the Moon falling on their heads.

15. On the heads of the gods, the stars appeared pot-shaped; on their necks, they resembled ornaments for the neck and on their bodies, the stars appeared like drops of perspiration.

नन्दीश्वरे विमानानि, संक्षिप्याऽगामृते सुराधिपः ।

जिनेन्द्रं च जिनाम्बां च, त्रिग्रादक्षिणयत्ततः ॥ १६ ॥

वन्दित्वा च नमस्यित्वे-त्येवं देवेश्वरोऽवदत् ।

नमोऽस्तु ते रलकुक्षि-धारके ! विश्वदीप्तिके ! ॥ १७ ॥

अहं शक्तोऽस्मि देवेन्द्रः कल्पदायादिहागमम् ।

प्रभोरन्तिमदेवस्य, करिष्ये जननोत्सवम् ॥ १८ ॥

भेतव्यं देवि ! तन्मैवे-त्युक्त्वाऽवस्वापिनीं ददौ ।
 कृत्वा जिनप्रतिबिम्बं, जिनाम्बासमिधौ न्यधात् ॥ १९ ॥
 भगवन्तं तीर्थकरं, गृहीत्वा फरसम्पुटे ।
 विचक्रे पञ्चभा रूपं सर्वश्रेयोऽर्थिकः स्वयम् ॥ २० ॥
 एको गृहीततीर्थेः, पार्श्वे द्वौ चात्तचामरौ ।
 एको गृहीतातपत्रः, एको वज्रधरः पुनः ॥ २१ ॥
 अग्रगः पृष्ठगं स्तौति, पृष्ठस्थोऽप्यग्रगं पुनः ।
 नेत्रे पश्चात् समीहन्ते, केचनाऽग्रेतनाः सुराः ॥ २२ ॥
 शकः सुमेरुशृङ्गस्थं, गत्वाऽथो पाण्डुकं वनम् ।
 मेरुचूलादक्षिणोना-ऽतिपाण्डुकम्बलासने ॥ २३ ॥
 कृत्वोत्संगे जिनं पूर्वाभिमुखौऽसौ निषीदति ।
 समस्ता अपि देवेन्द्राः, स्वामिपादान्तमैरुः ॥ २४ ॥

16. Nandisvare vimānāni, samkṣipyā'gāt surādhipaḥ;
Jinendram ca jināmbām ca, trih prādaksinayattataḥ.
17. Vanditvā ca namasyitve-tyevam deveśvaro'vadat;
Namo'stu te ratna-kuksi-dhārake ! Viśvadīpikē !
18. Aham Śakro'smi devendraḥ kalpadādyādihāgamam;
Prabho r-antima devasya, kariṣye jananotsavam.
19. Bhetavyam devi ! tannaiive-tyuktvā'vasvāpinim dadau.
Kritvā Jinapratibimbam, Jināmbā sannidhau nyadhāt.
20. Bhagavantam Tīrthakaram grahītvā karasampute;
Vicakre pancadhā rūpam, sarva śreyo'r-thikāḥ svayam.
21. Eko grihītatirtheśaḥ pārśve dvau cātta cāmarau;
Eko grihītāpatraḥ eko vajradharaḥ punaḥ.
22. Agragaḥ priṣṭhagam stauti, priṣṭhastho'pyagragam punaḥ;
Netre paścat samihante, kecanaśgretanāḥ suraḥ;

23. Śakraḥ Sumeru śringastham, gatvā'tho Pāñdukam vanam;
Merū culā dakṣiṇena'tipāñdukambalāsane.

24. Kritvotsaṅge Jinam pūrvābhīmukho'sau niṣidati;
Samastā api devendrāḥ, swāmipādāntamaiyaruḥ.

16. Having contracted the celestial cars at Nandīśvara-dvīpa, the king of the gods, went (to the place of birth) and then went three times round the Jinendra and the mother of the Jina.

17. Having respectfully salutated and having done obeisance, the king of the gods said thus “ Salutation to thee, the bearer of a gem in the womb ! The Illuminator of the Universe !

18. I am Śakra, lord of the gods. I have come here from the first deva-loka. I shall do the birth-festival of the last Supreme Lord.

19. Saying “ You do not be afraid ” he put her to sleep of a short duration and having made a likeness of the Jina, placed it near the mother of the Jina.

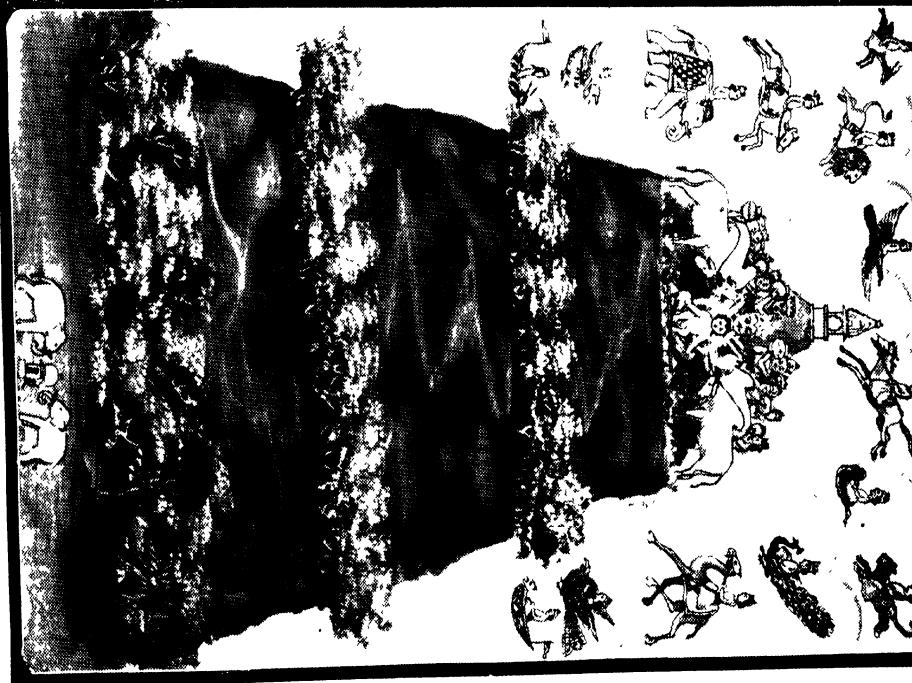
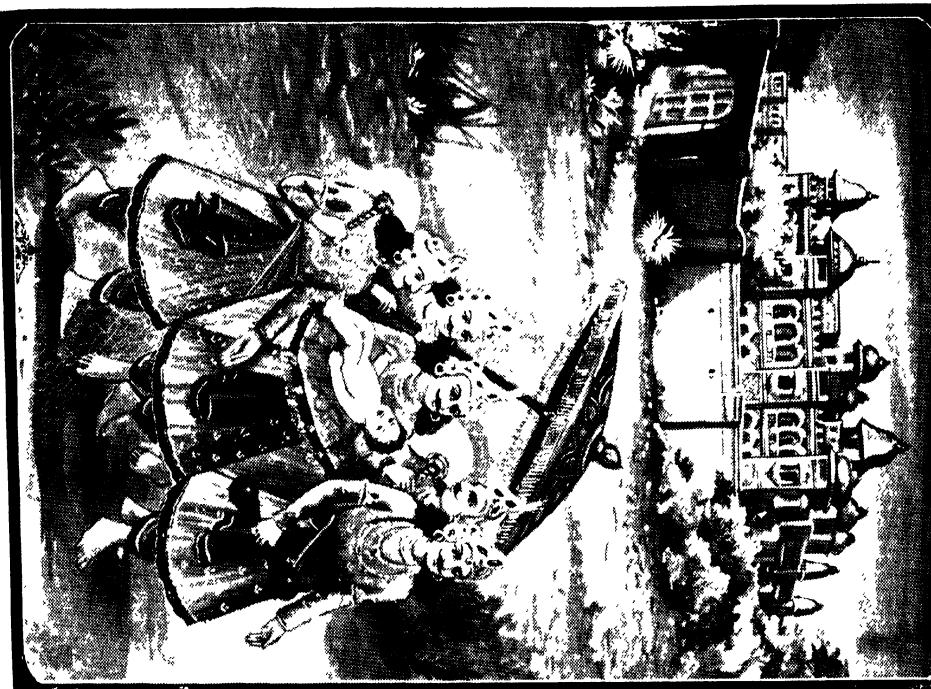
20. Having taken the Tīrthaṅkara Bhagavān in the hollow of his folded hands, he himself, desirous of all good fortune assumed five forms, viz

21. One, who held the Tīrthaṅkara, two on the sides who grasped (two) chowries, one who held an umbrella, and one who held Indras thunder-bolt.

22. One going in front praises the one walking in the rear, and again, the one remaining behind, even praises the one going in front; some gods walking in front desire for two eyes in the back.

23-24. Śakra then, having gone to the Pāñduka forest on the summit of Sumeru (Meru) mountain, sits on a seat on the stone-slab named अतिपाण्डुकम्बल Atipāñdukambala situated in the south of the summit of Meru, having taken the Jina in his lap, with his (own) face turned towards the East.

Śramana Rāhovān Mahāvīra being carried by Saundamendra to Mount Meru for anointment.



All the Indras of the gods also approached the feet of the Lord.

[The sixty-four Indras of the gods are as follows:—

Number of Indras	
Vaimānika	10
Bhuvana-pati	20
Vyantara	32
Jyotiṣka	2
	64
]

सौवर्णा राजता रात्राः स्वर्णरूप्यमया अपि ।

स्वर्णरत्नमयाश्चापि, रूप्यरत्नमया अपि ॥ २५ ॥

स्वर्णरूप्यरत्नमया अपि मृत्स्नामया अपि ।

कुम्भाः प्रत्येकमष्टाद्यन्तं, सहस्रं योजनाऽनन्नाः ॥ २६ ॥

यतः—पणवीसजोअणतुङ्गो, बारस य जोअणाइं वित्थारो ।

जोअणमेगं नालुअ, इगकोडि सट्टिलक्ष्माइं ॥ २७ ॥

25. Sauvarnā rājatā rātnāḥ svarṇa rupyamayā api;
Svarṇa ratnamayā ścāpi, rūpya ratnamayā api,

26. Svarṇa rūpya ratnamayā api mritsnāmayā api;
Kumbhāḥ pratyekamaṣṭāḍhyam sabasraum yojanā'nanāḥ.

27. Yataḥ:-Paṇavisa joaṇa tuṅgo, bārasa ya joanāim vitthāro;
Jōaṇamegam nālua, igakodi saṭṭhi lakkhāim.

25-26. There were 1008 (one thousand and eight) pots each of the under-mentioned 8 kinds viz 1. 1008 of gold 2. 1008 of silver 3. 1008 of precious stones 4. 1008 of gold and silver 5. 1008 of gold and precious stones 6. 1008 of silver and precious stones 7. 1008 of gold-silver and precious stones and 8. 1008 pots of clay, with their mouths of one yojana making a total of 8064 pots.

[Some equally eminent authorities say that the pots were 8000 (eight thousand) each of the above-mentioned eight varieties making a total of 64000 (sixty four thousand) pots.]

27. Each pot was twenty-five yojanas high and twelve yojanas wide, with a nozzle of one yojana.

The अभिषेक Abhiṣekas, Ablutions were 16000000 (one crore and sixty lacs (hundred thousand)

[The abhiṣeka (ablution) with the pots full of water, mentioned above is repeated two hundred and fifty times calculated as under by the number of abhiṣekas done by an individual god or by a god representing a group of gods taking part in the ceremony:—

Kinds of gods	Number of Abhiṣekas
62 Indras	62
66 Number of Suns	66
66 Number of Moons	66
33 Trāyastriksāḥ	33
3 Pāṛṣadyāḥ	3
Ātmarakṣaka (Body-guards)	1
Sāmānika	1
Lokapāla	4
Generals of troops	7
Miscellaneous gods	1
Indrāṇis	5
Abhiyogika (servile)	1
	—
	250

Another calculation is as follows:—

62 Indras	62
66 Number of Suns	66
66 Number of Moons	66
33 Trayastrīśāḥ	1
Sāmānika	1

Indrāṇis of Saundharma and Isāna deva-loka	16
Indrāṇis of Asura Kumāra deva-loka	10
Indrāṇis of Nāga Kumāra deva-loka	12
Indrāṇis of Jyotiṣka devas	4
Indrāṇis of Vyantara devas	4
3 Pāṛṣadyāḥ (members of councils)	1
4 Lokapāla	4
7 Generals of troops	1
Ātmarakṣaka (Body-guards)	1
Miscellaneous gods	1
	—
	250

The calculation for the number of abhiṣekas (ablutions) is as follows:—

A. For 1000 pots, each of the eight varieties $1000 \times 8 = 8000$
 Each of these is repeated eight times $8000 \times 8 = 64000$
 Each of these is again repeated 250 times
 $64000 \times 250 = 16000000$

B. For 8000 pots each of the eight varieties $8000 \times 8 = 64000$
 Each of these is repeated 250 times, $64000 \times 250 = 16000000$

Besides this, Acyutendra ordered to be brought by servant-gods, gold pitchers, mirrors, baskets of gems, auspicious jugs, dishes, plates, metallic flat baskets for flowers, and other articles for worship one thousand and eight each of eight varieties like the pots, fragrant clay and water of Māgadha and other sacred places, lotuses from Ganges and other rivers, water from Padmahrada and other lakes, white mustard flowers perfumes and other medicinal plants from Kṣulla-himavat, Varṣadhara, Vaitādhyā, Vijaya Vaksaskara and other mountains.

क्षीरनीरघटैर्वैक्षः—स्थलस्थैरिदशा वशः ।
 संसारौधं तरीतुं द्राग्, धृतकुम्भा इव स्फुटम् ॥ २८ ॥
 पित्र्यन्त इव भावद्वं, क्षिपन्तो वा निजं मलम् ।
 कलशं स्थापयन्तो वा, धर्मचैत्ये सुरा वशः ॥ २९ ॥

28. Kṣīranīraghatai r-vakṣaḥ sthala sthai stridaśa babhuḥ;
Samsāraugham tarītum drāg dhritakumbhā iva sphutam.

29. Sincanta iva bhāvadrum, kṣipanto vā nijam malam;
Kalaśam sthāpayanto vā, dharmacaitye surā babhuḥ.

28 By the pots of water of क्षीरसमुद्र Kṣīra Samudra, the Milk ocean, resting on their chests, the gods seemed clearly as if holding pots for the purpose of crossing instantly over the stream of Samsāra.

29. Or, the gods appeared as if sprinkling their cherished tree with water or throwing away their own dirt or as if establishing a Kalaśa (an auspicious dome-shaped pinnacle) over their temple of religious merit.

संशयं त्रिदशेशस्य, मत्वा वीरोऽमराचलम् ।
वामांगुष्ठांगसम्पर्कात् समन्तादप्यचीचलत् ॥ ३० ॥

कम्पमाने गिरौ तत्र, चकम्पेऽथ वसुन्धरा ।
शृङ्गाणि सर्वतः पेतु-श्वशुभूः सागरा अपि ॥ ३१ ॥

ब्रह्माण्डस्फोटसदृशे शद्भाद्वैते प्रसर्पति ।
रुषः शक्रोऽवधेष्वात्वा क्षमयामास तीर्थपम् ॥ ३२ ॥

संख्याऽतीताहतां मध्ये स्पृष्टः केनापि नाडिग्रन्था ।
मेरुः कम्पमिषादित्या-नन्दादिव ननर्ते सः ॥ ३३ ॥

शैलेषु राजता मेरुभूत्, स्नात्रनीरभिषेकतः ।
तेनामी निर्जरा हाराः, स्वर्णपीडो जिनस्तथा ॥ ३४ ॥

30. Samśayam tridaśeśasya matvā Viro'maracalam;
Vāmaṅguṣṭhāṅgasamparkāt samantādapyacicalat.

31. Kampamāne girau tatra cakampe'tha vasundharā;
Śringāṇi sarvataḥ petu-scuṅkṣubhuḥ sāgara api.

32. *Brahmāṇḍa sphota sadriśe śabdadvaita prasarpati;*
Ruṣṭah Śakra'vadhe r-jnātvā kṣamayāmāsa tīrthapam.

33. *Samkhyā'tītāhatām madhye sprīṣṭah kenāpi nāṅghriṇā;*
Meruh kampamiṣaditya-nandadiva nanarta sah.

34. *Śaileśu rajatā me'bhet, snātrāṇīrābhiṣekatah;*
Tenāmī nirjara hārāh svarnapido Jīnastathā.

30. Perceiving the doubt of the king of the gods, Vīra Bhagavān completely shook the divine mountain by contact with the left toe of his foot.

31. By the shaking of the mountains there, the earth also trembled. Peaks of mountains fell down on all sides, and even the seas became agitated.

32. An unprecedented noise resembling the bursting of the Egg of Brahman extends far. Śakra became angry. But having known by Avadhi Jnāna, he asked pardon of the Lord of the (four-fold) Tīrtha.

33. Out of numerous previous Arhats, I am not touched by the foot by any one of them. Meru, under the disguise of shaking, danced as if by rejoicing.

34. By sprinkling with the water of bathing, my supreme eminence among mountains was acquired. These gods are hence my necklaces and the Jīna is, thus, the gold chaplet.

तत्र पूर्वमन्युतेन्द्रो विदधात्यभिषेचनम् ।
 ततोऽनु परिपाटीतो, यावच्चन्द्रार्थमादयः ॥ ३५ ॥

जलस्नात्रे कविघटना—

श्वेतच्छत्रायमाणं शिरसि मुखशिन्यंसुपूरायमानं
 कण्ठे हारायमाणं वपुषि च निखिले चीनचोलायमानम् ।
 श्रीमञ्जन्माभिषेकप्रगुणहरिगणोदस्तकुम्भौघगर्भाद्
 प्रश्यद्वधान्धिपाथश्वरमजिनपतेरङ्गसङ्गि श्रिये वः ॥ ३६ ॥

35. Tatra pūrvamacyutendro vidadhātyabhiṣecanam;
Tato'nu paripaṭīto yāvaccandrāryamādayah;

Jala-snātre kavighatanā—

36. Śvetacchattrāyamāṇam śirasi mukha śasinyamśu pūrayamāṇam;
Kaṇthe hārāyamāṇam vāpuṣi ca nikhile chinacolāyamāṇam
Śrimajjanmābhiṣeka praguṇa harigaṇodastakumbhaugha
garbhād
Bhṛasyaddugdhabdhī pāthascarama Jinapateraṅgāṅgi śriye
vāḥ 36.

35. There, first Acyutendra does the ablution. Then, after him, in succession till Moon, the Sun, and others (did it)

With regard to the ablution with water,

The poet says:—

36. May the water of the ocean of milk, flowing from the interior of the stream of pots held by numerous multitudes of Indras at the birth-ablution at Meru, coming in contact with the body of the last lord of the Jina, and appearing like a white umbrella on the head, filling up the beams of the moon-like face, appearing like a necklace on the neck and appearing like a jacket of chines silk on the whole body, be for your prosperity.

चतुर्वृष्मरूपाणि शक्रः कृत्वा ततः स्वयम् ।
शृङ्गाष्टकक्षरत्क्षीरैरकरोदभिषेचनम् ॥ ३७ ॥

सत्यं ते विबुधा देवाः, यैरन्तिमजिनेशितुः ।
सृजद्भिः सलिलैः स्नानं, स्वयं नैर्मल्यमाददे ॥ ३८ ॥

समंगलप्रदीपं ते, विधायाऽरात्रिकं पुनः ।
सनृत्यगीतवाद्यादि, व्यधुर्विविधमुत्सवम् ॥ ३९ ॥

उन्मृज्य गन्धकाशाश्या दिव्याऽङ्गं हरिविभोः ।
विलिप्य चन्दनाशैश्च पुष्पादैस्तमपूजयत् ॥ ४० ॥

37. Catu r-vrisabha rūpāni Śakraḥ kritvā tataḥ svayam;
Śringaśtaka kṣarat kṣīrai r-akarodabhiṣecanam.

38. Satyam te vibudha devāḥ yairantima Jineśituḥ;
Srijadbhiḥ salilaiḥ snānam, svayam nairmalyamādade.

39. Sa-maṅgala pradīpam te, vidhāya'rātrikam punaḥ;
Sa-nṛitya gīta vādyādi, vyadhur-vividhamutsavam.

40. Unmrijya gandhakāśāyyā divyaya'ṅgam Hari r-vibhoḥ
Vilipyā candanādyaiśca puṣpādyaiṣtama pūjyat.

37. Śakra himself, then, having assumed forms of four bulls, did the ablution with milk flowing through the eight horns.

38. It is true that the wise gods, by whom the bathing of the last Jineśvara with flowing water was done, acquired their own purity.

39. Having done आरात्रिकं Ārātrikam, Waving of a lamp in front of an idol, along with the auspicious lamp, they again did the festival in various ways, accompanied by dancing, singing and musical instruments.

40. Having wiped the body of the Lord with divine fragrant brown-red towel, and having besmeared his body with sandal paste etc, the Indra, worshipped him with flowers etc. 40.

दर्षणो १ वर्धमानश्च २ कलशो ३ मीनयोर्युगम् ४ ।
श्रीवत्सः ५ स्वस्तिको ६ नन्दा-घर्ता ७ भद्रासने ८ ॥ इति ॥ ४१ ॥
शक्रः स्वामिपुरो रत्न-पद्मके रूप्यतण्डुलैः ।
आलिख्य मङ्गलान्यष्टाविति स्तोतुं प्रचक्रमे ॥ ४२ ॥

41. Darpaṇo 1 Vardhamāna śca 2 Kalaśo 3 Minayo r-yugam 4
 Śrī vatsa 5 Svastiko 6 Nandyāvarta 7 Bhadrāsane 8 iti

42. Śakrah svāmipuro ratna-pattake rūpyatandulaiḥ;
 Ālikhya maṅgalānyāstāviti stotum pracakrame.

41-42. Having drawn pictures of the under-mentioned eight auspicious objects with grains of rice made of silver, on a plate of precious stone, viz 1 दर्पण Darpaṇa, a mirror 2 वर्धमान् Vardhamāna, an earthen bowl 3 कलश Kalaśa an auspicious jug 4 मीनयोर्युगम् Mīnayor-yugam, a pair of fishes 5 श्रीवत्स Śrīvatsa, a figure resembling an auspicious sign having nine angles on the breast of Viṣṇu and other deities. 6 स्वस्तिक Svastika 7 नन्द्यावर्त Nandyāvarta and 8 भद्रासन Bhadrāsana, a splendid seat, in front of the Lord, the Śakra commenced to praise as under:—

[अद्वसयविसुद्धगंथजुत्तेहि महावित्तेहि अपुणरुत्तेहि अत्थजुत्तेहि
 संथुणइ, संथुणित्ता वामं जानुं जाव एवं वयामी-णमोऽत्थु ते सिद्धबुद्धणीरय
 समण सामाहित्ति समत्ति समजोगि सल्लगत्तण णिब्भय णीरागदोस णिम्मम
 णीसंग निस्सङ्ग माणमूरण गुणरयण सीलसागरमणन्तमप्पमेय भविअधम्म-
 वरचाउरन्तचकवद्वी ! णमोऽत्थु ते अरहओ]

[Atṭhasaya visuddha gantha juttēhim mahāvittehim
 apuṇaruttehim, atthajuttēhim saṁthuṇai, saṁthuṇittā vāmam
 jāṇum jāva evam vayāsi:-Namo'ṭṭhu te Siddha Buddhaṇīraya
 samaṇa sāmāhia samatta samajogi sallagattāṇa ḥibbhaya
 ḥīrāgadosa ḥimmaṇa ḥīsaṅga nissalla māṇamūraṇa guṇarayaṇa
 sīlasāgara m-aṇanta m-appameya, bhavia dhammavara cāura-
 ntacakkavaṭṭi ! Namo'ṭṭhu te Arahao.]

[He (Śakra) praises the Lord with eight hundred pure compositions, full of excellent meters, perfectly free from any fault of repetitions, and full of meaning. Having praised, left knee etc, he spoke thus:—Salutation to thee-one who has attained Salvation, one who has gained Perfect Knowledge, one

who has become free from the dust of Karmas, a saint free from all sins and faults, one who has reached perfect concentration, one who has acquired Samyaktva (Right Belief), one who is of a similar Yoga, one who is the destroyer of thorns in the form of Māyā (deceit) Niyāṇa (the performance of a penance with a desire of obtaining some worldly object or happiness) and Mithyātva (False Belief), one who is fearless, one who is free from the influence of affection and enmity, one who is indifferent to mundane matters, one who is free from all desires, one who is free blemish and who is the destroyer of pride, one who is the ocean of the gem of virtuous conduct, one who is infinite, one who is immeasurable, and one who is an excellent religious Supreme Sovereign till the ends of the four directions. Salutation to Thee, an Arhat.]

शक्रोऽथ जिनमानीय, विमुच्याम्बान्तिके ततः ।
 संजहार प्रतिविम्बाऽवस्वापिन्यौ स्वशक्तिः ॥ ४३ ॥
 कुण्डले क्षीमयुग्मं चोच्छीर्षे मुक्त्वा हरिर्व्यधात् ।
 श्रीदामरत्नदामाद्य-मुल्लोचे स्वर्णकन्दुकम् ॥ ४४ ॥

43. Śakro'tha Jinamānīya vimucyāmbāntike tataḥ;
 Sanjhāra pratibimbā'vasvāpinyau svaśaktitah.

44. Kundale kṣaumayugmam cocchīrṣe muktva Harir-vyadhat
 Śrīdāma ratna damādhyamullocē svarṇa kandukam.

43. Śakra, then, having brought the Jinesvara and having placed him near his mother, removed the disguised form and the magical sleep.

44. Having placed two ear-rings and a pair of linen garments on his pillow the Indra, placed a gold ball (for playing) abounding in jewelled garlands prepared with garlands of flowers of Śrīyām on the cloth-ceiling.

द्वात्रिंशद्रत्नरूप्य-कोटिवृष्टि विरच्य सः ।
 शाढमाघोष्यामास, सुरैरेत्याभियोगिकैः ॥ ४५ ॥

स्वामिनः स्वामिमातुश्च, करिष्यत्यशुभं मनः ।
 सप्तधार्यमज्जरीव, शिरस्तस्य स्फुटिष्यति ॥ ४६ ॥
 स्वाम्यद्गुष्ठेऽमृतं न्यस्येत्यर्हजन्मोत्सवं सुराः ।
 नन्दीश्वरेऽष्टाहिकां च, कृत्वा जग्मुर्यथाऽगतम् ॥ ४७ ॥

45. *Dvātrimśad ratna-rūpya-kotivriṣṭim viracya saḥ;
 Bāḍhamāghoṣayāmāsa surairiṭyābhīyogikaiḥ.*

46. *Svāminah svāmimatusca kariṣyatyaśubham manah;
 Saptadha'ryamanjarīva, śirastasya sphutisya.*

47. *Svāmyaṅguṣṭhe'mritam nyasyetyarhajjanmotsavam surāḥ
 Nandīśvare'sṭhāhikām ca, kritvā jagmu r-yathā'yatam.*

45. Having arranged for a shower of wealth, precious stones and silver amounting to thirty-two crores, he loudly proclaimed through his servant-gods.

46. If any one does wrong to the Lord and the Lord's mother even mentally, his head will be split seven times like the blossom of the Arka tree.

47. Having deposited nectar in the thumb of the Lord, and having thus done the birth festival of the Arhat, and the festival at Nandīśvara lasting for eight days, the gods went, by the way they had come.

अस्मिन्नवसरे राज्ञे, दासी नामा प्रियंवदा ।
 तं पुत्रजननोदन्तं, गत्वा शीघ्रं न्यवेदयत् ॥ ? ॥
 सिद्धार्थोऽपि तदाकर्ण्य, प्रमोदभरमेदुरः ।
 हर्षगददग्नी रोमोदमदन्तुरभूधनः ॥ २ ॥
 विना किरीटं तस्यै स्वां सर्वाङ्गलङ्घकृतिं ददौ ।
 तां धौतमस्तकां चक्रे दासत्वाऽपगमाय सः ॥ ३ ॥

1. Asminnavasare rajne, dāstī nāmna Priyamvadā;
Tam putrajananodantam, gatvā śīghram nyavedayat.
2. Siddhārtho'pi tadākarṇya, pramodabharamedurah;
Harsagadgadagī romodgamadanturabhū ghanah.
3. Vina kirītam tasyai svām, sarvāñgalañkritim dadau;
Tām dhautamastakām cakre, dāsatvā'pagamāya sah.

1. At this time, a maid-servant of the queen, named Priyamvadā, having gone swift to him gave him the tidings of the birth of a son.

2-3. Siddhārtha also having heard it and becoming completely puffed up with intense delight, with his speech faltering with joy, and with the hair of his body pointed and thick in their pores, gave her all the ornaments of his body except the crown, and made her धौत मस्तकां Dhauta mastakām, (one whose head has been thoroughly washed of all the dirt of low birth) for the purpose of removing her condition of slavery.

जं रथणि च णं समग्रे भगवं महावीरे जाए तं रथणि च णं
बहवे वेसमण्कुंडधारी तिरियजंभगा देवा सिद्धत्यरायभवणंसि हिरण्णवासं च,
सुवण्णवासं च, वयरवासं च, वत्थवासं च, आभरणवासं च, पत्तवासं च,
पुष्फवासं च, फलवासं च, बीयवासं च, मल्लवासं च, गंधवासं च,
चुण्णवासं च, वण्णवासं च, वसुहारवासं च वासिंसु ॥ ९८ ॥

तए णं से सिद्धत्थे खत्तिए भवणवइवाणमंतरजोइसवेमाणिएहि देवेहि
तिथयरजम्मणाभिसेयमहिमाए कयाए समाणीए पञ्चूसकालसमयंसि
नगरगुत्तिए सदावेह सदावित्ता एवं वयासी ॥ ९९ ॥

खिप्पामेव भो देवाणुप्पिया ! खत्तियकुंडग्गामे नयरे चारगसोहणं
करेह, करित्ता माणुम्माणवद्धुणं करेह, करित्ता कुंडपुरं नगरं सविंभतरबाहिरियं
आसिअसंमज्जिओवलित्तं खिधाडग-तिय-चउक-चब्बर-चउम्मुह-महापहपहेसु
सित्तसुइसम्मद्वरत्थंतरावणवीहियं, मंचाइमंचकलियं, नाणाविहरागभूसिअज्ञाय-

पडागमंडियं, लाउल्लोइयमहियं, गोसीमसरसरत्तचंदण—दहर—दिमपंचंगुलितलं
उवचियचंदणकलसं, चंदणघडसुकयतोरणपडिदुवारदेसभागं, आसत्तोसत्तविषुल-
वद्ववग्धारियमल्लदामकलावं, पंचवण्णसरसुरहिषुकपुण्युंजोवयारकलियं,
कालागुरु—पवरकुंदुरुक—तुरुक—डज्ञांत—धूवमधमधंत—गधुरुयाभिरामं, सुगन्धवर-
गंधियं, गंधवद्विभूयं, नड—नद्वग—जल्ल—मल्ल—मुट्टिय—वेलंबग—पवग—कहगपाढा
—लासग—आरक्षग—लंख—मंख—तूणइल्ल—तुंबवीणिय—अणेगतालायराणुचरियं
करेह, कारवेह, करित्ता कारवित्ता य जूयसहस्सं मुसलसहस्सं च उस्सवेह,
उस्सवित्ता मम एयमाणन्तियं पञ्चप्पिणह ॥ १०० ॥

98. Jam rayaṇim ca ḡam samaṇe bhagavam Mahāvīre
jāe tam rayaṇim ca ḡam bahave vesamaṇakundadhārī¹
tiriyajambhagā devā Siddhattharāyabhaṇaṁsi hiraṇya
vāsam ca, suvaṇṇa vāsam ca, vayara vāsam ca, abharaṇa
vāsam ca, pattavāsam ca, pupfavāsam ca, fala vāsam ca, biya
vāsam ca, malla-vāsam ca, gandha vāsam ca, cuṇṇa vāsam
ca, vaṇṇa vāsam ca, vasuhāra vāsam ca vāsimu. 98.

99. Tae ḡam se Siddhatthe khattie bhavaṇavai vāṇamanta-
tara joisa vemāṇiehim devebim tittbayara jammaṇābhiseya
mahimāe kayāe samāṇie paccūsa kāla samayaṁsi nagaraguttie
saddāvei, saddāvittā evam vayāsi. 99.

100. Khippāmeva bho devāṇuppiyā ! Khattiya-Kuṇḍaggāme
nayare cāraga sohaṇam kareha, karittā māṇumimāṇa vaddhaṇam
kareha, karittā Kundapuram nagaram sabbhīntarabāhīriyam
āsiasammajjiovalittam singhādaga-tiya-caukka-caccara-caumū-
uha-mabāpabapahesu, sitta sui sammat̄tha ratthantarāvāṇavī-
hiyam, mancāi manca kaliyam, naṇāvihārāgabhūsiya ijhayā
padāga mandiyam, lāulloiya mahiyam, gosīsa-sarasa ratta
candaṇa-daddara-dinna pancaṅguli talam, uvaciya candaṇa
kalasam, candaṇaghada sukaya toraṇa padiduvāradesabhāgam,
asattosatta vipula vatta vagghāriya malla dāma kalāvam, panca
vaṇṇa sarasa surahi mukka pupfa punjovayāra kaliyam, kalā-
guru pavara kundurukka-turukka-dajjhanta-dhūva magha

maghanta gandhuddbuyābhīramam sugandha vara gandhiyam, gandhavatthibhūyam nāda-natthaga-jalla-malla-muṭṭhiya-velam-baga-pavaga-kahaga-pāḍhaga-lasaga-ārakkhaga-laṅkha-maṅkha-tūṇailla-tumba viṇiya-anega tālāyarāṇucariyam kareha, kāraveha, karittā, kāravitta, ya jūya sahassam musala sahassam ca ussaveha, ussavitta mama eyamāṇattiyam paccappiṇaha. 100

98. During the night in which Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahā-vīra was born, many तिर्यग्जन्मभक्तेषाः Tiryag Jrimbhaka devāḥ; gods of the Lokāntika deva-loka, in वैश्रमण Vaiśramāṇa's (Kuber's) service, rained on the palace of king Siddhārtha, a shower of silver, gold, diamonds, garments, ornaments, leaves (of betel plants etc.), flowers, fruits, seeds, garlands, perfumes, scented powders, colour-powders (orpiment etc.), and a continuous shower of riches.

99. Then, after the Bhuvana-pati, Vāṇa-vyantara, Jyotiṣka, and Vaimānika gods had celebrated the festival of the birth-ablution of the Tīrthaṅkara, the kṣatriya Siddhārtha, at day-break, called together the policemen of the town. Having called them, he addressed them thus:—

100. Quickly, indeed, O beloved of the gods! make the prison in the town of Kuṇḍapura clear (of prisoners by releasing them)

It is said,

युवराजाभिषेके च परराष्ट्रपमर्दने ।
पुत्रजन्मनि वा मोक्षो बद्धानां प्रविधीयते ॥ १ ॥

1. Yuvarājābhiseke ca pararaṣṭrapamardane,
Putra janmani vā mokṣo baddhānām pravidhīyate.

1. A release of prisoners is effected at (the time of) inauguration of a crown-prince, devastating an enemy's territory and the birth of a son.

Increase measures and weights. Having done it, order that the whole town of Kuṇḍapura, in the interior and exte-

rior (suburbs) be sprinkled (with water) swept and smeared (with cow-dung etc.), that in triangular places, in places where three or four roads or more roads meet, in squares (with temples) and in principal streets, the middle of the road and the market streets to shops be sprinkled (with water) cleaned and swept, that platforms be erected one above the other, that the town be decorated with flags and banners beautified with different colours, that floors be adorned (by smearing them with cow-dung) and walls by white-washing them (with white chalk), that walls be given impressions of palms of outstretched five fingers (of the hand) with गोशीर्षि Gosīrsa, a superior kind of sandal paste, with सरसरकत्तचंदन Sarasa rakta candana, juicy red sandal, and with दर्दर Dardara a kind of sandal produced in southern mountain named दर्दर Dardara, that auspicious vases smeared with sandal-paste be arranged on floors, that pitchers smeared with sandal-paste be well arranged on arched portals and above every door, that large round and long garlands and wreaths of flowers be hung low and high, that collections of juicy fragrant flowers of five colours be arranged on floors, that the town be made very lovely by the fragrant smell of the scented fumes of Black aloe, best Kundurukka (benzoin) Turuska (olibanum) and burning incense be exquisitely scented with excellent perfumes and made as it were as a pastile of perfumed substances; that actors, dancers, rope-dancers, wrestlers, boxers, jesters (buffoons), swimmers, story-tellers, ballad-singers, female dancers moving in a circle, watchmen, pole-dancers, beggars showing pantomime pictures, flute-players, Indian-lute players and numerous Tālācāra (who by clapping the hands beat the time during a performance of music) be present. Get it done by others; having done it and having ordered it to be done by others, get thousands of yokes (for vehicles, ploughs etc.) and wooden pestles (for thrashing out rice-grains) raised upwards (because yoking of bullocks or horses to carts, waggons, ploughs etc, cultivation, husking, and other manual occupations are prohibited during festival days). Having got them raised upwards, report on the execution of my order. 100

तए णं ते कोइंबियपुरिसा सिद्धत्थेणं रण्णा एवं बुत्ता समाणा हट्टुतुट्टु जाव हियया करयल जाव पडिसुणित्ता खिप्पामेव कुंडपुरे नगरे चारगसोहणं जाव उस्सवित्ता जेणेव सिद्धत्थे खत्तिए तेणेव उवागच्छन्ति उवागच्छन्ता करयल जाव कहु सिद्धत्थस्स खत्तियस्स रण्णो तमाणत्तियं पच्चपिण्णंति ॥ १०१ ॥

101. Tae ᶱam te kodumbiyapurisā Siddhattheṇam raṇṇā evam vuttā samāṇā haṭṭhatutṭha jāva hiyayā karayala jāva padisuṇittā khippāmeva Kundapure nayare cāraga sohaṇam jāva ussavittā jeṇeva Siddhatthe kattie teṇeva uvāgacchanti, uvāgacchittā karayala jāva kaṭṭu Siddhatthassa khattiyassa raṇṇo tamāṇattiyam paccappiṇanti. 101.

101. When the family servants were thus addressed by king Siddhārtha, they glad, contented etc, joyful, with their hands folded and having accepted the words of command, set free all prisoners and having ordered ploughs, carts etc. to be raised up, returned to Siddhārtha kṣatriya. Having returned, and laying the folded palms of their hands in front of their foreheads, they reported on the execution of his orders.

तए णं से सिद्धत्थे राया जेणेव अट्टणसाला तेणेव उवागच्छइ, उवागच्छन्ता जाव सब्बोरोहेणं सब्बपुप्प-गन्ध-वत्थ-मल्ला-लंकारविभूसाए, सब्बतुडियसहनिनाएणं, महया इड्हीए, महया जुइए, महया बलेणं, महया वाहणेणं, महया समुदएणं, महया वरतुडिय-जमग-समग-प्पवाइएणं, संख पणव-भेरि-झल्लरि-खरमुहि-हुइक-मुरज-मुइंग-दुंदुहि-निंगोस-नाइयरवेणं-उस्सुकं, उकरं, उकिट्टुं, अदिज्जं, अमिज्जं, अभडप्पवेसं, अदंडकुदण्डिमं, अधरिमं, गणियावर-नाडइज्जकलियं, अणेगसालायराणुचरियं, अणुइधुयमुइंगं, अमिलायमल्लदामं, पमुइयपकीलियसपुरजणजाणवर्णं दमदिवसं ठिइवडियं करेंति ॥ १०२ ॥

102. Tae ᶱam se Siddhatthe rāyā jeṇeva aṭṭaṇasāla teṇeva uvāgacchai, uvāgacchittā jāva savvorohēṇam savva puppha-

gandha-vattha-malla-laṅkāra vibhūsāe, savva tudiya sadda
 nūnāeṇam, mahayā idhīe, mahayā juṭe, mahayā baleṇam,
 mabyā vahaṇeṇam, mahayā samudaeṇam mahayā varatudiya
 jamaga-samaga-ppavāieṇam, saṅkha-paṇava-padaha-bheri-
 jhallari-khāramuhi-hudukka-muraja-muiṅga-dunduhi-nigghosa
 -naiya raveṇam-ussukkam, ukkaram, ukkitṭham, adijjam, ami-
 jjam, abhadappavesam, adaṇḍa kudaṇḍimam, adharimam,
 gaṇiyāvara-nādaijja kaliyam, aṇega tālāyārānucariyam, aṇudd-
 huya muiṅgam, amilāya malladāmam, pamuiya pakkiliya
 sapurajāna jaṇavayam, dasa divasam thiivadiyam karenti. 102

102. Then, king Siddhārtha went to the gymnasium-hall. Having gone, the king, down to-accompanied by his whole seraglio, and adorned with flowers, perfumed clothes, garlands and ornaments, under the sound of notes of all musical instruments, with great splendour, with great pomp, with a great army, with a great train of vehicles, with a large retinue of domestic servants, under the sound of the simulta neous playing of a number of excellent musical instruments and the noise of conches, पणव Paṇava, a musical instrument of a buffoon, पदह Padaha-a big drum, भेरी Bheri, a kind of drum, झळटि Jhallari, cymbals, खरमुहि Kharamuhi काहला a kind of wind instrument हुदुक्क Hudukka, a particular musical instrument मुरज Muraja, a kind of musical instrument मुद्दंग Muiṅga a kind of drum मृदंग Mridanga, (तबला Tabalā) दुंदुहि Dunduhi, kettle-drum held the festival for ten days.

And making (the town) free from toll-tax, custom duty, out of joy for the festival; prohibiting payments for articles bought from shops, (the payment will be made by the state) buying and selling was prohibited (in order that people may enjoy themselves freely in the festival). No policemen were permitted to enter houses (for exacting fines), people were made free from the payment of great and small fines, and debts were cancelled, (they were paid by the state).

Excellent courtesans and female actors performed, and numerous dancers clapping their hands danced; the musicians

did not leave off their musical instruments, and the whole population of the town and country, rejoiced and enjoyed themselves. He held the festival for ten days a practice handed down from one generation to another.

तए णं सिद्धत्थे राया दसाहियाए ठिङ्वडियाए वडुमाणीए, सइए अ, साहस्सिए अ, सयसाहस्सिए अ, जाए अ, दाए अ, भाए अ, दलमाणे अ, दवावेमाणे अ, सइए अ, साहस्सिए अ, सयसाहस्सिए अ, लंमे पडिच्छमाणे अ, पडिच्छावेमाणे अ एवं वा विहरइ ॥ १०३ ॥

103. Tae ḷam Siddhatthe rāyā dasāhiyāe thiivadiyāe vattamāṇīe, saie a, sābassie a, sayasāhassie a, jāe a, dāe a, bhāe a, dalamāṇe a, davāvemāṇe a, saie a, sāhassie a, sayasāhassie a, lambhe padicchamāṇe a, padicchāvemāṇe a, evam vā viharai. 103.

103. Then, during the ten days of festival a practice handed down from one generation to another, king Siddhārtha worshipped and ordered to be worshipped, hundreds, thousands, and hundred-thousand images of Tīrthāṅkaras, gave hundreds thousands and hundred-thousand gifts and apportioned portions of goods received. He received and ordered to be received, hundreds, thousands and hundred-thousands of presents. 103.

तए णं भमणस्म भगवओ महावीरस्स अम्मापियरो पठमे दिवसे ठिङ्वडियं करेति, तइए दिवसे चन्दस्त्रदंसणीयं करेति, छटे दिवसे धम्म-जागरियं जागरेन्ति. एकारममे दिवसे विइकंते निवत्तिए असुइजम्मकम्म-करणे, संपत्तेबारमाहे दिवसे विउलं असणं पाणं खाइमं साइमं उवकखडावेति, उवकखडावित्ता मित्त-नाइ-नियग-सयण-संबंधि-परिजणं नायए-खत्तिए अ आमंतेति, आमंतित्ता तओ पच्छा प्हाया, कयबलिकम्मा. कयकोउयमंगलपायच्छित्ता, सुद्धप्पावेसाइं मंगललाइं पवराइं वत्थाइं परिहिया. अप्यमहग्याभरणालंकियसरीरा, भोयणवेलाए भोयणमण्डवंसि सुहासणवरगया तेणं मित्त-नाइ-नियग-सयण-संबंधि-परिजणेणं नाएहिं खत्तिएहिं सद्दिं तं

विउलं असणं पाणं खाइमं साइमं आसाएमाणा विसाएमाणा परिशुंजेमाण ।
परिभाएमाणा एवं वा विहरति ॥ १०४ ॥

104. Tae nam Samanassa Bhagavo Mahāvīrassa ammāpiyaro paḍhame divase thiivadiyam karenti, taie divase canda sūra-damṣaṇiyam karenti, chaṭṭhe divase dhammajāgariyam jāgarenti, ekkārasame divase viikkante nivattie asui jamma kamma karaṇe, saṁpatte bārasāhe divase, viulam asaṇam pāṇam khāimam sāimam uvakkadāventi, uvakkhadāvittā mitta-hai-nyaga-sayaṇa-sambandhi-parijaṇam nāyae khattie a āmanteti amantittā tao pacchā nāyā, kaya balikammā, kaya kōuya mangala pāyacchittā, suddha ppāvesāim mangallāim, pavarāim vatthāim parihiyā, appamahagghā-bharaṇālānkiya sarīrā, bhoyaṇa velāe bhoyaṇa maṇdavam̄si suhāsaṇa vara gayā teṇam mitta-nāi-nyaga-sayaṇa-sambandhi-parijaṇenam nāeh-im khattiehim saddhim tam viulam asaṇam, pāṇam, khāimam, sāimam, āsāemāṇā visāemāṇā paribhunjemāṇā paribhāemāṇā evam vā viharanti.

104. The parents of Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra celebrated the festival on the first-day a practice handed down from one generation to another. On the third day, they showed him the Moon and the Sun.

It is done as follows:-After the lapse of two days from the birth-day of the child, the family-priest places an idol of the Moon, made of silver, in front of the image of a Tīrthāṅkara and having worshipped it, establishes it with due ceremony. Then having led at moon-rise, the mother with the new-born child well bathed, well-dressed, and decorated with excellent ornaments, into the place where the rising Moon can be clearly seen, the family-priest repeats the undermentioned incantation:—

ॐ अहं चन्द्रोऽसि निशाकरोऽसि नक्षत्रपतिरसि सुधाकरोऽसि
औषधीगर्भोऽसि अस्य कुलस्य वृद्धिं कुरु कुरु स्वाहा ।

Om ! Arham ! Candro'si niśakaro'si nakṣatrapatirasi sudhā
karō'si ausadhibhīgarbho'si asya kulasya vriddhim kuru kuru
svāhā.

Om ! Victory to the Arhats ! You are the Moon ! you are
the night-maker ! You are the lord of constellations ! You are
the mine of nectar ! You are the treasure of all medicinal
herbs ! You increase the prosperity of this family. Hail !
Blessing.

And shows the Moon. The mother along with the child,
bows down before the family-priest. The priest gives the under
mentioned blessing:—

सर्वांषधीमिश्रमरीचिराजिः, सर्वांपदांसंहरणप्रवीणः ।
करोतु वृद्धिं सकलेऽपि वंशे, युष्माकमिन्दुः सततं प्रसन्नः ॥ १ ॥

1. Sarvauṣadhiṁ miśra marīcīrajih̄ sarvāpadām saṁharāṇa
pravīṇah̄;
Karotu vriddhim sakale'pi vamśe, yuṣmākaminduh̄ satatam
prasannah̄. 1.

May the Moon, the streak of the rays of light mixed with
all medicinal herbs, clever in removing all miseries, always
gracious towards you, increase prosperity even in the whole race.

In the same manner, the Sun is also shown. But the idol
of the Sun is either of gold or of copper. The following is the
incantation.

ॐ अर्हं सूर्योऽसि दिनकरोऽसि तमोऽपहोऽसि सहस्र-किरणोऽसि
जगच्छक्षुरसि प्रसीद ।

Om ! Arham ! Sūryo'si dinakaro'si tamo'paho'si sahasra
kiraṇo'si jagaccakṣurasi prasīda.

Om ! Victory to Arhats ! Thou art the Sun. Thou art the
maker of the day ! Thou art the remover of darkness ! Thou
art thousand-rayed ! Thou art the vision of the world ! Grant
favour.

The benediction is as follows:—

मर्वसुरासुरवन्द्यः कारयिताऽपूर्वसर्वकार्याणाम् ।
भूयात्रिजगच्छक्षुर्मङ्गलदस्ते सपुत्रायाः ॥ १ ॥

1. Sarva surāsura vandyah kārayita'purva sarva kāryānām;
Bhūyatrigacckśu r-maṅgaladaste sa-putrāyāḥ.

May the one who is respectfully adored by all gods and demi-gods, who is the door of all marvellous deeds and one who is the medium of vision of the three worlds, become the giver of auspicious objects to thee along with the child.

Now a days a mirror is shown instead of the Moon and the Sun.

On the sixth day, they kept awake during the whole night for religious meditation.

After the eleventh day on which the impure operations and ceremonies in connection with the birth of the child had been completed, had passed and when the twelfth day had come, they got prepared plenty of food, drink, spices and savouries. Having prepared them, they invited their friends, caste-people, their kinsmen, family-members, relations, agnates, cognates and domestics together with the Jnāta kṣatriyas. Having invited them, and having bathed, they gave offerings (to family-gods) and did auspicious rites and expiatory acts, put on clean auspicious excellent court-dress (fit for festival occasions) and adorned their bodies with light but very costly ornaments. At dinner-time, they sat on excellent comfortable state-chairs in the dining-hall, and together with their friends caste-people, kinsmen, family-members, relations, agnates, cognates, domestics, and together with Jnāta kṣatriyas, they tasted, (eating a small quantity from it and throwing away a large portion e. g. a sugar-cane), ate (eating a very large portion of it and throwing away a few seeds, e. g. dates, juicy fruits) ate up (consuming the entire potion without throwing

away anything e.g. eatables), and interchanged dishes amongst themselves, out of an abundant quantity of food, drink, spices and savouries.

जिमिय शुत्तुत्तरागया वि य णं समाणा आयंता चोक्खा परमसुइभ्या तं मित्त-नाइ-नियग-सयण-संबंधि-परिजणं नायए खत्तिए अ विउलेण पुप्फ-वथ-गंध-मल्लालंकारेणं सक्कारेण्ति, सम्माणेण्ति, सक्कारित्ता सम्माणित्ता तस्सेव मित्त-नाइ-नियग-सयण-संबंधि-परिजणस्स नायाण य खत्तियाण य पुरओ एवं वयासी ॥ १०५ ॥

105. Jimiya bhuttuttarāgaya vi ya ṣaṁ samāṇā āyantā cokkhā parama sui bhuyā tam mitta-nāi-niyaga-sayaṇa-sambandhi-parijaṇam Nayae khattie a viuleṇam puppha-vattha-gandha-mallālānkareṇam sakkārenti sammāṇenti, sakkāritta sammāṇittā tasseva mitta-nāi-niyaga-sayaṇa-sambandhi-parij-aṇassa Nayāṇa ya khattiyāṇa ya purao evam vayāṣi. 105.

105. They ate and after dinner they went to the sitting chamber and having cleansed their mouths, having removed particles of food and greasiness and having become perfectly pure they entertained sumptuously and honoured their friends caste-people etc. down to Jnātrika kṣatriyas with numerous flowers, clothes, perfumes, garlands, and ornament and then they spoke thus to their friends, caste-people etc. 105.

पुन्विं पि णं देवाणुप्पिया ! अम्हं एयंसि दारगंसि गब्भं वक्तंसि समाणंसि इमे एयारुवे अब्भत्थिए जाव समुप्पज्जित्था, जप्पभिहं च णं अम्हं एस दारए कुच्छिसि गब्भत्ताए वक्तंते, तप्पभिहं च णं अम्हे हिरण्णेणं वङ्गामो, सुवण्णेणं धणेणं धन्वेणं रजेणं जाव सावइज्जेणं पीड़स-कारेणं अईव अईव अभिवङ्गामो, सामन्तरायाणो वसमागया य ॥ १०६ ॥

106. Puvvim pi ṣaṁ devāṇuppiyā ! amham eyamsi dāragamsi gabbham vakkantansi samāṇansi ime eyārūve abbhaththie jāva samuppajjithā, jappabhiim ca ṣaṁ amham esa dārae

kucchim̄si gabhattāe vakkante, tappabbīm̄ ca ḡam̄ amhe
hiraṇṇēṇam̄ vadḍhāmo suvaṇṇēṇam̄ dhaṇṇēṇam̄ dhaunēṇam̄
rajjēṇam̄ jāva savaijjeṇam̄ piisakkāreṇam̄ aīva aīva abhivadḍh-
āmo, sānanta rāyāṇo vasamāgayaā ya 106

106. Formerly, also, O beloved of the gods! when this our boy was begotten in uterus the following definite determination till-occurred to our mind. From the time that this our boy has been begotten our silver increased our gold, property, corn, kingdom increased, our delight and hospitable reception increased immensely and neighbouring kings have been subjugated. 106.

तं जया णं अम्ह एस दारए जाए भविस्सइ तया णं अम्हे एयस्य
दारगस्स इमं एयाणुरुवं गुणं गुणनिप्पन्नं नामधिज्जं करिस्सामो वद्धमाणु
ति । ता अम्हं अज मणोरहसंपत्ती जाया, तं होउ णं अम्हे कुमारे
‘वद्धमाणे’ नामेण ॥ १०७ ॥

107. Tam jayā ḡam̄ amham̄ esa dārae jāe bhavissai, tayā
ṇam̄ amhe eyassa dāragassa imam̄ eyāṇnrūvam̄ guṇam̄ guṇa
nippahannam̄ nāmadhijjam̄ karissāmo Vaddhamāṇu tti tā amha
ajja maṇoraha sampatti jāyā, tam̄ hou ḡam̄ ambe kumāre
Vaddhamāṇe nāmeṇam̄. 107.

107. When this our boy will be born we shall name this boy Vardhamāna—a name brought about by the possession of these conformable qualities. Today our wished-for-desire has been fulfilled. So let the name of our boy be Vardhamāna.

CHAPTER VII.

EARLY LIFE.

समणे भगवं महावीरे कासवगुत्तेण तस्स णं तथो नामधिज्ञा एवमाहिज्जंति, तं जहा—अम्मापिउसंतिए बद्धमाणे १ सहस्रश्चयाए समणे २, अयले भयभेरवाणं, परीसहोवसग्गाणं, खंतिखमे, पदिमाणं पालए, धीमं अरतिरतिसहे, दविए, वीरियसंपन्ने देवेहिं से णामं कयं समणे भगवं महावीरे ॥ १०८ ॥

108. *Samaṇe Bhagavam Mahāvire Kāsava guttepam tassa
ṇam tao nāmadhijjā evamāhijjanti, tam jahā-ammāpiusantie,
Vaddhamāṇe 1, sahasamuiyāe Samaṇe 2, ayale bhaya bheravā-
ṇam parīsahovasaggāṇam, khanti khame, padimāṇam pālae,
dhīmam aratiratisahe, davie, vīriyasampanne devehim se
ṇamam kayam Samaṇe Bhagavam Mahāvire.* 108.

108. Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra was of the Kāśyapa gotra. His three names have thus been recorded. They are:—
1. He was named Vardhamān by his parents. 2. He was called Śramaṇa on account of his natural capacity of practising severe austerities. and 3. Because he stands immovable in the midst of dangers and terror, patiently suffers endurances and calamities, observes the particular vows (of an ascetic), is intelligent, and endures patiently pleasure and pain, is self-restrained and is gifted with excellent valour, he was named Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra by the gods.

....तओ णं समणे भगवं महावीरे पंचधाइपरिबुडे, तं०-खीरधाई०
 १ मञ्जणधाई० २ भेदणधाई० ३ खेलावणधाई० ४ अंकधाई० ५ अंकाओ
 अंकं साहरिज्जमाणे रम्मे मणिकुट्टिमतले गिरिकंदरसमूल्लीणेविव चंपयपायवे
 अहाणु-पुञ्ची० संवद्दृइ तओ णं समणे भगवं० विश्वायपरिणय (मिते)
 विणियत्तवालभावे अप्पुसुयाइं उरालाइं माणुस्सगाइं पंचलवखणाइं काम
 भोगाइं सद्वरिसरसरूवगंधाइं परियारे माणे एवं च णं विहरइ ।

॥ आचाराङ्गसूत्र १७६ ॥

...Tao नाम Samaṇe Bhagavam Mahāvīre panca dhai parivude, tamः—Khīradhāte 1. Majjaṇadhadhāte 2. Maṇḍanadhadhāte 3. Khelāvapadhadhāte 4. Aṅkadhadhāte 5. aṅkāo aṅkam sāhārijjāmāṇe ramme maṇikuttima tale giri kandara samullineviva campaya pāyave alāṇipupuvvie sa mvaḍḍhai, tao नाम Samaṇe Bhagavamo vinnāya pariṇaya (mitte) viṇiyatta bālabhāve appussuyāim urālāim māṇussagāim panca lakkhaṇāim kāmabhogāim sadda pharisa rasa rūva gandhāim pariyare māṇe evam ca नाम viharai.
 Ācārāṅga Sūtra 176.

...Then, Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra surrounded by five wet-nurses viz—1. One feeding milk 2. One washing and bathing 3. One decorating and putting on ornaments. 4. One making Him play about and 5. One taking Him in her lap, being taken from one lap to another on the ground-flooring beset with gems; gradually grew up like a चंपक Campaka Tree nurtured carefully in a cave on a high mountain. Then, Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra, with natural development of knowledge, at the completion of chilhood thus moves about in all directions dispassionately enjoying excellent human pleasures of five senses relating to sound, touch, taste, sight and smell.

Thus, on the completion of the ceremony of naming the child, while becoming contented by the excellent juice (nectar) deposited in his finger by the gods, served by five highly respected wet-nuses, carefully fondled by lovely young

females of the harem making him slowly advancing on foot-steps by his parents in various ways, spoken to by domestic servants every now and then, carefully honoured by gods and goddesses, sung by numerous songs, taught by various lessons, and painted in pictures, Vardhamāna Kumāra gradually grew up like a Kalpa Vrikṣa (the wishing tree) in the cave of a high mountain.

The name Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra was given by the gods in this way.

The eminent sages say—Vardhamāna kumara whose birth-festival was celebrated by the Indras of the gods and demi-gods, grew up in course of time like the crescent Moon of the second day of the fortnight or the blosoom of the Paradise Tree.

He was—

द्विजराजमुखो गजगजगतिः, अरुणोष्ठपुटःसितदन्तततिः ।
शितिकेशभरोऽम्बुजमञ्जुकरः सुरभिश्वसितः प्रभयोष्ठसितः ॥ १ ॥
मतिमान् श्रुतवान् प्रथितावधियुक्, पृथुपूर्वभवस्मरणो गतरुक् ।
मतिकान्तिधृतिश्रभृतिस्वगुणै—र्जगतोऽप्यधिको जगतीतिलकः ॥ २ ॥

1. Dvija-rāja mukho gajarāja gatih, Aruṇoṣṭhaputaḥ sitadanta tatiḥ;
Śiti keśabharo’mbuja manjukaraḥ, Surbhiśvasitaḥ prabhaye-llasitaḥ.
2. Matimān śrutavān prathitāvadhiyuk, Prithu pūrvabhava smaraṇo gata-ruk;
Mati kānti dhṛiti prabhṛiti sva gunai r-jagato’pyadhiko jagatī tilakaḥ. 2

1. He was moon-faced, with the gait of a lordly elephant, with the slits of his lips resembling a rising Sun, with the rows of white teeth, with black hair, with beautiful lotus-like hands, with fragrant breath, and was shining with radiant beauty.

2. He was intelligent, learned, gifted with extensive Avadhi Jñāna, had a remembrance of many previous lives, and free from pain. He was the ornament of the world—surpassing the world by his innate qualities of intelligence, beauty, fortitude etc.

आमलकी क्रीडा Amalaki Krida.

When Vardhamān Kumāra was nearly eight years old, although he was devoid of sportive curiosity one day at the instigation of some of his companions of equal age he went out of the town along with them and began to play near some trees there. By mutual agreement it was settled, that he who climbed up the tree and came down from it in the shortest period of time, will ride on the back of other boys and will make them move on.

At that time the Indra of the Saudharma deva-loka, while conversing on various interesting topics with gods in the Saudharma Sabha (council-hall) and touching on the subject of fortitude, said "O gods! although Bhagavān Vardhamān is quite a boy but his valour and fortitude are unparalleled and no god, demi-god or Indra, however strong he may be, is able to frighten him away or defeat him by his strength." On hearing these words of Saudharmendra, one of the gods who was very wicked and insolent on account of his having highly heretical beliefs, thought "Only fortunate people can have a lord whose speech should be considered lovely although he may talk without rhyme or rhythm and whose speech was not open to refutation although it was full of arrogance and unbridled, is it possible that gods and demi-gods possessing immeasurable strength cannot defeat one who is only a child? Is a mirror necessary for viewing an armlet on one's hands? I will immediately go there and test his fortitude" With this idea in his mind, he went to the place where Vardhamān Kumāra was playing under the tree and with the object of terrifying him he assumed the form of a magnificent huge

venomous snake, with a large body resembling a mass of collyrium and darkening the thicket of the forest by his intense blackness resembling the horns of wild buffaloes, with eyes more red than that of the colour of a cock's crest, with a pair of tongues as fickle as lightning, clever in inflating its curved round very strong and well-developed hood, producing terrible noise like the formidable wind at the end of an age of the world and advancing rapidly with a very wrathful gait towards Vardhamān Kumāra.

Vardhamān Kumāra knowing the real state of affairs, threw him far off like a withered piece of string holding him by his left hand. The god, becoming impudent and careless about future issue, assumed the form of a boy and began to play with Vardhamān Kumāra. By his natural circumspection Vardhamān Kumāra became successful in game with all the boys and riding on the back of all of them, he made them walk about. After the rest of the boys had walked around, it was now the turn of the god who had assumed the form of a boy. He bent down his back and as soon as Vardhamān Kumāra was seated on it, the god with the object of terrifying Vardhamān Kumāra, assumed the form of a demon and began to grow tall and taller. This time he assumed a very hideous form. His hair were more harsh than those of a hog or a boar. His head was as big as a potter's pot and his forehead resembled the inner hollowed out portion of the part of a pot. His eyebrows were reddish and contained entangled hair. His pair of eyes were as deep as wells of Marwar and were deep yellow coloured. His nostrils were flat like the flanks of a big hearth. His cheeks were hollowed out like the cave a big mountain. His molar teeth resembled the tail of a horse. His lips were hanging like the lips of a camel. His teeth were protruding and curved like those of an elephant and formidable. His tongue was trembling like a flag moving to and fro with wind and sharp like a sharp-edged sword. His neck resembled a dried trunk (of a tree) and his arms were like large earthen jars. His hemispherical hollows of the hands were flat like

winnowing fans and his fingers resembled dolls of stone. His finger-nails were rough like the cavity of an old worn-out spoon. His chest was filled with visible blood-vessels and in the interior, full of dust, a venomous snake, making a loud hissing noise was resting himself; in it there was a mass of bones only. His belly was pot-shaped and his waist was broken at some places and could be grasped in a fist. His testicles were hanging like the fruits of the Vālunkī plant and his male generative organ was as big as that of a big elephant. His legs were full of disgusting and uncovered rows of hair and long like palmyras. His feet resembled an expanse of sharp-pointed stone and his toe-nails were frightful like a large spade. Besides, he was spreading fire-flames from the cavity of his horrible mouth. He was shaking the front portions of palatial buildings by striking the surface of the ground with the blows of the soles of his feet. He was hindering the progress of the chariot of the Sun by the bolt in the form of his long arms extended high up. He was making his firm teeth visible while giving out a loud roaring laughter. A terrible collected series of skulls was hanging from his neck to his feet. He had adjusted mongoose on his ears in place of ear-rings. He had placed a huge venomous snake in place of the sacred thread of a Brāhmaṇa. He was dressed in the skin of a hunting leopard. His body was stained with blood and flesh. He had tied his shoulder with a very formidable and debilitated boa-serpent. He was jumping, dancing, laughing, and growing tall and taller and was uttering terrifying sounds. This terrible form of the demon was increasing every moment and it was as dark as great thick clouds. Having completely known the malicious fraud of the god, Vardhamān Kumāra, fearlessly dealt him as in a sport a powerful blow with the fist on his back.

Then hit as if by a blow from a thunder-bolt and giving out unpleasant sounds by a blow with the fist, the god became as submissive as a small child and as his body had become greatly debilitated, he began to utter hundreds of piteous cries

Having ascertained the truthfulness of the words of the Devendra, and having repented for his sinful actions, and becoming physically disabled by his evil deeds, the god bowed down before the feet of Vardhamān Kumāra and said "O Lord of the three worlds ! I have done this wicked act. I did not believe in the words of the Indra, but they are quite true. I am now suffering the terrible consequences. Or, what is this merely for one who pays no attention to the words of his superiors ? O Lord ! you are able to overcome great dangers of this world with the greatest ease, then, of what account is it to you when a wretch like myself is prepared to terrify you ? Besides, O Supreme Being ! you are able to shake Mount Meru and with it the entire earth with the touch of the toe of your foot. Whose mind will not be fascinated by this juvenile sporting of yours ? O master of the three worlds ! Although you possess such evident strength, I was not able to know it. I am, therefore, a god only in name but not in action. You please forgive me for my imprudent behaviour. For, good persons are naturally fond of obeisance. Having thus requested pardon of the Omnipresent the only friend of the world and having done obeisance, the god, illuminating the directions by his jewelled ear-rings, flew up into the sky. Vardhamān Kumāra continued the game for a short while and returned to his palace accompanied by his servants, warriors, and body-guards.

It is said,

बालत्तणे वि सूरो पयद्वै गुरुपरक्कमो भयवं ।
वीरुचि कयं नाम, सक्केण तुट्ठचित्तेणं ॥ १ ॥

1. Bālattanē vi sūro payaै guruparakkamo bhayavam;
Vīruttī kayam nāma, Sakkeṇam tuṭṭhacitteṇam.

1. Vardhamān Kumāra had naturally great strength even during child-hood. He was named Vīra by Śakra with a contented mind.

Going to School.

When Vardhamān Kumāra was a little more than eight years old, king Siddhārtha rejoicingly told Triśalā-devi "O queen! our son has now become fit for learning various arts and sciences, let us therefore place him under the care of a learned teacher.

अथ तं मातापितरौ विज्ञौ ज्ञात्वाष्वर्षमतिमोहात् ।
वरमितालङ्कारै-रूपनयतो लेखशालायाम् ॥ १ ॥

1. Atha tam mātāpitarau vijnau, jnātvā'śtavarṣamatimohāt;
Varamitālāṅkārai r-upanayato lekhesālāyām. 1.

1. Then the intelligent parents knowing him (Vardhamān Kumāra) to be eight years old and beautiful, and having decorated him with various ornaments, took him to a writing school out of great infatuation.

लग्नदिवसव्यवस्थिति-पुरस्सरं परमहर्षसंपन्नो ।
प्रौढोत्सवान्महार्हान् वितेनतुर्धनधनव्ययतः ॥ २ ॥

2. Lagna divasa vyavasthiti-purassaram parama harṣa sampa-
nnau;
Praudhōtsavānmahārhan vitenatu r-ghana dhana vyayataḥ.

2. Following the established custom on the day of marriage, they, completely full of excessive joy, arranged for great festivals, suitable for distinguished persons, at great expense of wealth.

गज्जतुरगसमूहैः स्फारकेयूरहारेः
कनकघटितमुद्राकुण्डलैः कङ्गणाद्यैः ।
रुचितरदुकुलैः पञ्चवैंस्तदानीं
स्वजनमुखनरेन्द्राः सत्क्रियन्ते स्म भवत्या ॥ ३ ॥

3. Gaja turaga samūhaiḥ sphāra keyūra hāraiḥ;
 Kanaka ghatita mudrā kundalaiḥ kaṅkanādyaiḥ.
 Rucitara dukulaiḥ pancavarnaistadānīm;
 Svajana mukha narendrāḥ satkriyante sma bhaktya. 3

3. At that time, kings beginning with kinsmen were treated hospitably with presents of multitudes of elephants and horses, of large bracelets and necklaces, of finger rings ear-rings armless etc, made of gold, and of attractive clothes of five colours, with devotion by them.

पण्डितयोग्यं नाना-वस्त्रालङ्घारनालिकेरादि ।
 अथ लेखशालिकानां दानार्थमनेकवस्तूनि ॥ ४ ॥
 पूगीफलशृङ्खाटक-खर्जूरसितोपलास्तथा खण्डा ।
 चारुकुलिचारुबीजा-द्राक्षादिसुखाशिकावृन्दम् ॥ ५ ॥
 सौवर्णरात्रराजत-मिश्राणि च पुस्तकोपकरणानि ।
 कमनीयमषीभाजन-लेखनिकापट्टिकादीनि ॥ ६ ॥
 वाग्देवीप्रतिमाचार्च-कृतये सौवर्णभूषणं भव्यम् ।
 नव्यबहुरत्नखचितं छात्राणां विविधवस्त्राणि ॥ ७ ॥

- Paṇḍita yogyam nānā vastrālaṅkāra nālikerādi;
 Atha lekhaśālikānām dānārthamaneka vastūni.
- Pūgīphala śringhātaka-kharjjūrasitopalastathā khaṇḍa;
 Cārukuli cārubiṭā-drākṣādi sukhāśikā vrindam.
- Sauvarṇa rātña rājata-miśrāṇi ca pustakopakaraṇānī;
 Kamanīya maśībhājana-lekhanikā pattikādīni.
- Vāgdevī pratimārcā-kritaye sauvarpa bhūṣaṇām bhavyam;
 Navya bahu ratna khacitam chatraṇām vividhavastraṇī.
- Clothes of various kinds, ornaments, cocoanuts, suitable for the teacher and several objects to be given to students.

5-6. Such as, betel-nuts, Śringātaka nuts (Vern शीघ्रोदा Singhodā, an aquatic plant and its fruit), date-fruit, sugar-candy and powdered sugar, caroli (chirongia sopida) citron (citrus medica) grapes etc. and a collectiona of ple sant food (sweet-meats) etc. And furniture for books made of a combination of gold, silver, and gems, lovely inkstands, writing reeds writing boards etc.

7. Beautiful gold ornaments in-laid with many new gems for the decoration of the idol of the Goddess of Learning and a variety of clothes for pupils.

With all these various above-named articles for the teacher, the pupils, and for the Goddess of Learning, Vardhamān Kumāra made preparations for going to the dwelling of the teacher. The lord of the three worlds was then bathed with an abundance of silver pitchers filled with excellent sacred waters of various places of pilgrimage and he wore a pair of beautiful divine clothes, (which was in every way pleasing to the eye) and was shining brilliantly like the Moon, Vardhamān Kumāra was, then, decorated with jewels, crown, armlets, ear-rings, bracelets, and other ornaments given by the Indra. A spacious umbrella was held over his head, four chowries were being moved about his body, surrounded by an army consisting of four parts and with many musical instruments giving out sweet melodious tunes, Vardhamān Kumāra reached the house of the teacher. As soon as the Paṇdit (teacher) put on washed garments as white as the of श्रीरोदक Kṣīrodaka, water of milk-ocean, suitable for an auspicious day and suitable to be put on while teaching the son of a great king, put on a gold sacred thread, made marks of saffron on his forehead and as soon as he made other preparations, the throne of Śakra shook like the leaves of Peepal tree, the ear of an elephant, the meditation of a fraudulent yogi and like an insult to a king. The Śakra having come to know the real state of affairs through the medium of अवधि ज्ञान Avadhi Jnāna Visual Knowledge, told the gods thus:—' O ! It is a great wonder that Bhagavān is sent to a writing school.

Because,

सांग्रे वन्दनमालिका स मधुरीकारः सुधायाः स च
ब्राह्मयाः पाठविधिः स शुभ्रिमगुणारोपः सुधादीधितौ ।
कल्याणे कनकच्छटाप्रकटनं पावित्र्यसंपत्तये
शास्त्राध्यापनमर्हतोऽपि यदिदं सल्लेखशालाकृते ॥ १ ॥

1. *Samre vandanamalikā sa madhūrīkārāḥ sudhāyāḥ sa ca, Brāhmayāḥ pāṭhavividhiḥ sa śubhrimagunāropāḥ sudhādīdhitau; Kalyāṇe kankacchatā prakaṭanam pāvitraya sampattaye, Śastrādhyāpanamarhato’pi yadidam sallēkhaśalakrite.*

मातुःपुरो मातुलवर्णनं तत् लङ्घानगर्या लहरीयकं तत् ।
तत्प्राभृतं लावणमबुराशेः, प्रभोःपुरो यद्वचसां विलासः ॥ २ ॥

2. *Mātuhpuro mātulavarṇanam tat, Laṅkānagaryā laharīyakam tat;*
Tat prābhritam lāvaṇyamburaśeh prabhoḥ puro yadvacasam vilāsaḥ. 2.

1. The teaching of scientific and canonical works even to an Arhat in a writing school, is like arranging festoons of welcome (made of leaves of the mango tree) on the mango tree, like the sweetening of nectar, like the teaching of the method of teaching to the Goddess of Speech, like the attributing of the quality of whiteness to the brightness of the rays of the Moon, and it is like a sprinkling of liquid gold on gold with the object of purifying it.

2. The manifestation of the power of speech before the Lord is like describing the qualities of a maternal uncle before the mother, like the reproducing of wavy lines caused by surging waves in लङ्घा Laṅkā, Ceylon and it is like the offering of a present of salt to the sea.

यतः—

अनध्ययनविद्वांसो, निर्द्रव्यपरमेश्वराः ।
अनलङ्घारसुभगाः, पान्तु युष्मान् जिनेश्वराः ॥ ३ ॥

Yataḥ

3. Anadhyayana vidvāṁso, nir-dravya parmeśvarāḥ;
Analaṅkāra subhaga, pāntu yuṣmān Jineśvarāḥ.

Because,

3. May the Jineśvaras (Victorious Lords) who are wise without study, who are supreme lords without wealth, and who are amiable without ornaments, protect you !

Uttering these words, the Śakrendra who had assumed the form of a Brāhmaṇa came hastily to the house of the teacher where Vardhamān Kumāra was waiting. Having come there and having made Vardhamān Kumāra sit on the seat fit for the teacher, asked the doubts remaining in the mind of the teacher, and Vardhamān Kumāra although he was yet a child, solved all his doubts in the presence of all the people who were anxious to know what this child will say.

Bhagavān then composed जैनेन्द्र व्याकरण Jainendra Vyākaraṇa.

सको अ तस्समक्षं, भगवन्तं आसणे निवेसिता ।

सद्दस्स लक्खणं पुच्छे, वागरणं अवयवा इदं ॥ १ ॥

1. Sakko a tassamakkham bhagavantam āsaṇe nivesittā;
Saddassa lakkhaṇam pucche vāgaraṇam avayava Indam.

1. The Śakra also having made Vardhamān Kumāra sit on the seat in his presence, asked him questions about characteristics of words and grammar.

All the people became astonished " O ! where did Vardhamān Kumāra acquire so much knowledge even in his childhood ? " The teacher also thought within himself:—

आवालकालादपि मामकीनान्
यान् संशयान् कोऽपि निरासयन् ।

विभेद तांस्तान्निखिलान् स एष
बालोऽपि भोः पश्यत चित्रमेतत् ॥ ? ॥

1. Ābālakālādapi māmakīnān,
Yān samśayān ko'pi nirāsayanna;
Bibheda tāntānnikhilān sa eṣa,
Bālo'pi bhoh paśyata citrametat. 1.

1. O people ! behold. It is strange that this (person) though a child has solved all the doubts of mine existing (with me) from the time of my boyhood, which none else has removed.

Moreover, Oh ! such sereness with one who is proficient in so many sciences. Or, it is quite appropriate for such a great man.

Because,

गर्जति शरदि न वर्षति वर्षति वर्षासु निःस्वनो मेघः ।
नीचो वदति न कुरुते, न वदति साधुः करोत्येव ॥ १ ॥

1. Garjati śaradi na varṣati varṣati varṣāsu niḥsvano meghah;
Nīco vadati na kurute na vadati sādhuḥ karotyeva. 1.

1. The cloud thunders in autumn but does not rain, during the rainy season the cloud pours rain without noise. A mean man talks but does not do any action. A virtuous man does not talk but acts only.

Also,

असारस्य पदार्थस्य प्रायेणादम्बरो महान् ।
न हि स्वर्णे ध्वनिस्तादग्, याद्रक् कांस्ये प्रजायते ॥ २ ॥

2. Asārasya padārthasya prāyenañadambaro mahān;
Na hi svarṇe dhvanistādri, yādrik kānsye prajāyate.

2. A worthless object has usually a great boasting. There is not as much noise in gold as is produced in bell-metal.

Addressing the teacher who was thinking thus, the Indra said,

मनुष्यमात्रं शिशुरेष विप्र ! न शङ्कनीयो भवता स्वचिते ।
विश्वत्रयीनायक एष वीरो, जिनेश्वरो वाङ्मयपारदृशा ॥ ३ ॥

3. Manusyamātram śisureṣa vipra ! na śaṅkaniyo bhavatā svacitte;
Viśvatrayīnāyaka eṣa Vīro, Jineśvaro vāṅgamaya paradrīśvā.

3. You should not, O Brāhmaṇa ! think in your mind that he is only a human child. He is a Jineśvara named Vīra who is the leader of the three worlds and who has seen the further end of all knowledge.

Having thus adored Vardhamān Kumāra with due ceremony, Śakra went away. Bhagavān also surrounded by numerous Jnāta kṣatriyas returned home.

In due course of time, Bhagavān attained youth without any mishap. With the advance of youth, the dark, soft and glossy hair of Vardhamān Kumāra looked elegant. His head appeared like a beautiful canopy. His face with two spacious eyes reaching the root of the ear resembled a full-blown lotus. His chest appeared ornamented with श्रीवत्स Śrī Vatsa, a tuft of hair of this shape on the breast of Viṣṇu or Kṛiṣṇa and of other deities, like a very brilliant gem and spacious like a marble slab of Kanakācala. His abdomen was thin and decorated with an umbilicus as deep as the inclination of the mind of a virtuous man and furnished with circular markings going round from right to left. His thighs looked elegant with fine soft hair and they resembled the trunk of an elephant. His lotus-like feet ornamented in the front by rows of nails on tips of toes as if they were rows of Cintamaṇi gem were marked with the auspicious signs of flags of victory,

crocodiles, fishes etc. Besides, it seemed that the crookedness of the heart of Vardhamān Kumāra, apprehending danger, left the heart and entered his hair. Although he was naturally endowed with very little affection for worldly objects, Love dreading future danger could not find an abode in the palms of hands, soles of feet, and the lower lip of Vardhamān Kumāra. On seeing the youthful beauty of Vardhamān Kumāra, which surpassed the beauty even of the Indras of gods and demi-gods, some of the neighbouring kings sent their representatives to king Siddhārtha, for the purpose of giving their daughters in marriage with Vardhamān Kumāra. The representatives of the kings went to king Siddhārtha and said "O Lord! delighted by the excellence of beauty of Vardhamān Kumāra, our kings have sent us with a request to accept their daughters in marriage with him. We are waiting for your reply." The king said "We shall deliberately think over the subject; for the present you go to your respective homes." The representatives of the kings, then, went away. The king narrated the matter before the queen. The queen, becoming immensely delighted, said "O Lord! with your grace, I have been able to accomplish every thing I possibly could. I have enjoyed happiness previously undreamt of. Now, if I am able to see the marriage-festival of Vardhamān Kumāra, I shall feel myself as having perfectly fulfilled a sacred duty of my life." The king said "O queen! then if possible you go to the Prince and inform him about his marriage-proposal." The queen replied "O great king! it is not proper that I should go and inform him. Princes are bashful and therefore his friends should be instructed to inform him. "With the advice of the queen, some of the friends of Vardhamān Kumāra were instructed to inform him about the marriage-proposal. They went to Vardhamān Kumāra and respectfully narrated the whole affair to him. Vardhamān Kumāra listening patiently to them said "O worthy people! do you not know the inclinations of my mind? Do you not know about my abhorence to sensual pleasures? Or, do you not know about my intention of renouncing my life as a householder in this world that you

are thus talking about my marriage-proposal." They replied:- O Prince! we know it all. But the parent's words should always be respected and the desires of kinsmen should be disregarded. Besides, the renouncement of the life of a householder in the latter portion of your life is not difficult and when the wished-for desires of your parents have been perfectly satisfied, they will not be adverse to your cherished desires. Vardhamān Kumāra said, "Except marriage, I have taken a vow to the effect that I should not accept the vows of an ascetic so long as my parents are alive. Therefore, what harm is there if my parents are satisfied by my leading an unmarried bachelor life? What more is there in marriage? Because, you clearly see that the placing of pots one above the other in a row in a marriage-pavilion indicates a continuous series of ever-increasing sinful actions, the blazing fire there is suggestive of wantonness of Infatuation, the rising of the clouds of smoke to the sky is indicative of one's light-heartedness, the auspicious going four times circularly around the sacred nuptial-fire points to the roaming in the four **Gatis** (transmigrations) of this Samsāra, the oblation of ghee (butter), honey etc. burns up the mass of virtuous qualities, the singing of auspicious songs by young females spreads his disgrace in all the directions, the flower-garland hanging from the bride-groom's neck indicates the nearness of the mass of miseries, the besmearing of the body with sandal-paste seems as if the Soul were covered with a thick veil of the dirt of Karmas, and while taking the hand of the bride into the hand of the bride-groom it seems as if there was a bargaining with the hand for the purchase of a very valuable object in the form of all the eight varieties of Karmas. What more can I say? On minutely examining and thinking over the ceremony at the marriage-altar, I shudder with horripilation. Leaving aside, therefore, the question of infatuation, you give me your permission that, for the satisfaction of my parents, I may lead an unmarried bachelor life.

On hearing these words of Vardhamān Kumāra, his

friends respectfully bowing down said, O Prince ! It is not proper for you to act thus. Wise persons are always afraid of rejecting the beneficent requests of their kinsmen, and they are naturally indifferent to achieving their own objects. Have not Bhagavān Rīśabha Swāmi and other Tīrthaṅkaras previously led a married life ? Or, have not Bhagavān Śrī Śānti Nāth and other Jīneśvaras, enjoyed the paramount sovereignty of a Cakravartin ? ". When his friends were thus talking to him, Trīśalā-devī, accompanied by a retinue of female-servants, came to Vardhamān Kumāra. Approaching seven or eight steps towards her and offering her a seat, Vardhamān Kumāra respectfully honoured her. Then, with the closed cavity of both his hands held in front of his forehead, Vardhamān Kumāra told Trīśalā-devī, " Mother ! please tell me the object of your coming here." Trīśalā-devī said " Darling ! what other special cause can there be except your darsana (sight) ? My whole human world is centered in you; all my directions are encompassed in you. With your presence, the happy royal wealth gives us entire satisfaction, the palace affords rest, the friends are favourable, and the three worlds are devoid of darkness. What other excellent occasion can I mention ? On hearing these words of Trīśalā-devī, the obedient Vardhamān Kumāra thought:—The affection of my mother towards myself is inconceivable, her tenderness is unique, and her feeling on viewing me is so uncommon that although I am always so near her, if she does not see me even for a short time, she becomes greatly distressed ". With this idea in his mind, Vardhamān Kumāra said, " O mother ! still let me know your ideas." Trīśalā-devī then said, " If it be so, then you accept my proposal for your marriage-celebration. Your friends have been purposely sent by us. The king and the citizens are anxious for your marriage. Besides, I am also desirous of having the happy state not acquired before by me. By the prowess of meritorious actions all my other desires have been satisfactorily fulfilled ". On hearing these words of Trīśalā-devī, the dutiful Vardhamān Kumāra thought, " When I was in my mother's womb, I have taken a solemn oath that I should not renounce the

world and accept Dikṣā so long as my parents are alive, as it may prove unpleasant to them." With this idea in his mind, and knowing also that he had some more evil karmas to be experienced, Vardhamān Kumāra accepted, against his own wish, the offer of marriage-celebration suggested by Trīśalā-devī. Trīśalā-devī and the whole retinue of family-members and domestic servants becoming greatly pleased, the news of consent to marriage-proposal was communicated to King Siddhārtha.

At that time, a gate-keeper came to king Siddhārtha and respectfully said "O lord! a messenger from king Samaravīra desirous of seeing you, has been waiting at the door for your orders." The King said, "Let him come here immediately." The messenger being admitted, respectfully saluted the King and took his seat at the place offered to him. The king, then asked him "O good man! What is your object in coming here? The messenger replied, "O king! In a town named वसंतपुर Vasantapura excelling the beauty of the city of Kuber by its splendour, there is a king with an appropriate name of समरवीर Samaravīra, who is capable of conquering the most powerful warriors on the battle-field. He has a daughter named यशोदा Yaśodā who is as dear to himself as his own life, born of his queen पद्मावती Padmāvati. Now, please listen carefully why she was named Yaśodā.

One day near Yaśodā's birth-period, king Samaravīra while taking sound sleep at night, had a dream during early morning that he himself went to an extensive park riding an intoxicated elephant, accompanied by soldiers equipped with armours and with weapons of various kinds, swift horses well-fitted up, elephants with armours loaded with numerous arms and missiles, and surrounded by chariots containing numerous valiant warriors. There was a sudden noise and some warriors were running away, some were dropping behind and some of the warriors covered with dust were wallowing on the ground. Banners of victory fell down and music of victory was entirely

stopped. On seeing this disorderly state, he held up with his own hands the royal canopy which was dropping down here and there, and he carefully guarded the great victory-banner which he had obtained. On seeing the dream, in the morning he immediately called interpreters of dreams into his presence and narrated the account of his dream to them. They said "O king! There are five sources of dreams viz 1. About a thing experienced: 2 About an object seen or 3 Thought of 4 By a disorder in temperament and 5 By the supernatural influence of a divine being. We do not really understand the cause of your dream." The king said "It seems you do not accurately determine its cause." They said "Then, you verify the things you saw in your dream. You go to the park with all the materials seen by you during your dream. We do not accurately realize whether there is any fault in it or whether there is some hidden secret meaning in it. But in due course of time there is possibility of much gain. There is some motive in your holding up the falling canopy and the acquisition of the victory-banner."

The King accepted their word and ordered a beating of the drum for preparation for a march. On hearing the drum the feudatory chiefs with armours on their bodies came to the king. The soldiers leaving aside all other work became ready. Elephants and horses were equipped. The king riding a majestic elephant went to the park named Nandana with his complete army. Then, thinking about the seriousness of the dream seen during the early hours of the morning, getting a hint of some evil occurrence by the sudden quivering of his left eye, guessing some calamity and outwardly observing the park, the king met with an incident suggested by a messenger sent on the previous day that a feudatory chief named Duryodhan of the neighbouring boundary, becoming vehemently enraged by long-continued animosity and becoming speedily ready for a fight although he was perfectly ignorant of the king's action of that day, came at once to the park. He laid a seige and a great tumult arose. On being informed of

Duryodhana's arrival near the perk, king Samaratvira went out of the park and there he saw his fendatory chief ready for a fight. Becoming greatly agitated as to how he knew of my arrival here! Duryodhana commenced a fight with the king's army in which there was extreme violence caused by sharp swords, heads of the killed were scattered about, warriors were crushing to pieces big chariots with the help of strong heavy hammers raised up high with their lips squeezed tightly, pearls dropping from the temples of stately elephants pierced by the sharp points of lances were lying about here and there, a clamorous churping of ghosts assembled there was frightful, the ground was covered with a mass of fallen canopies, banners and flags, intoxicated elephants were destroying the enemy's elephants, the ground had become wet with the blood flowing from wounds inflicted by elephants and horses, and in which the trunks of warriors dancing with the tune of martial music appeared terrifying. After a frightful fight for a short time, king Samaratvira himself bound him hand and foot in a very tight snare and said "O vile man! Now remember your favourite god. Practising wicked deeds, you deserve now, to be a guest of the god of Death. Duryodhana said "O king! why do you say so? I have already remembered Him at the commencement of our fight. Now, you do without any objection whatever is appropriate to your family usage. Let this body suffer for whatever sins it has committed." King Samaratvira, then having compassion on him took him to his palace. There, all his fetters were removed, he was given a healthy bath and plenty of delicious food and he was presented with the elephants, horses etc, taken away from him during the fight. He accepted service under the king. The king was greatly delighted and his fame was spreading in all the directions. The king thereupon said "Now, that this daughter of mine is instrumental in getting so much fame for me, it is quite appropriate that she should be named Yaśodā. She was accordingly named Yaśodā with great pomp. Growing up like the disc of the Moon, the girl attained youth in due course of time. One day, the king inquired of fortunetellers "Who will be the husband

of this girl ? They said " O king ! An excellent man provided with a mark of śrivatsa on his chest, worshipped by gods and demigods and possessing one thousand and eight auspicious marks on his body, will certainly become her husband." Since hearing these words of fortune-tellers, your son Vardhamān Kumāra has been selected as the most worthy husband for his daughter." King Samaratvīra then called his general Meghanāda and giving him elephants, horses, gold etc, suitable for the marriage celebration of his daughter Yaśodā, he said " You go immediately and arrange for marriage-celebration. On receiving this order from our king, he went on an unfaltering march. I have been sent to you to inform you about this mission. O King ! this is the object of my arrival here."

King Siddhārtha then replied " Will done ! It is quite agreeable. Let the preparations suitable for the marriage-celebration be earnestly commenced. The messenger said " O lord ! Why should not the preparations commence when the auspicious day of the marriage-ceremony is so near ? King Siddhārtha, then sent away the messengers from other kings to their own destinations.

The next day when the king was informed of the arrival of the royal bride a lofty seven-storeyed palace was provided for her accommodation, excellent delicious food was prepared and cordial reception was given to the party.

At a favourable moment, general Meghanāda wore costly garments and went to king Siddhārtha, along with numerous warriors and feudatory chiefs, and having respectfully saluted him, made inquiries about his well-being. King Siddhārtha offered him a seat and betel leaves, betel nuts, etc, and inquired about the well-being of king Samaratvīra. Immediately a detailed account of his well-being was respectfully supplied. Then, talking about various subjects. Meghanāda, with the permission of the king, went to his residence. As the day of marriage celebration was drawing near, all the preparations were quickly proceeding for the magnificent celebration of marriage

festivities raised plat-forms were constructed everywhere, and seats were arranged at appropriate places over them. Various functions were assigned to different individuals and a spacious pavilion was prepared for marriage-altar. The altar-pavilion was appearing charming with marakata jewels, lovely by the arrangement of gold auspicious pots beautiful with victory-flags hanging on very white trunks of plantain trees, and noisy with the buzzing sound of black wasps roaming over heaps of flowers arranged in all directions, in which walls were decorated with emeralds beset with pure pearls, in which the lotus-like faces of young handsome females were reflected in mirrors placed in all directions, where darkness was removed by precious jewels arranged at appropriate places, where the flooring appeared variegated by the radiant brilliance of emeralds and the pavilion in which a portion was smeared with fresh cow-dung.

Having done the functions appropriate to each occasion, Meghanāda sent word to King Siddhārtha, "Now, the auspicious moment of पाणिग्रहण Pāṇigrahaṇa, Receiving the hand of the bride into that of the bride-groom, is quite near, please let Vardhamāna Kumāra be brought here." King Siddhārtha there-upon told Triśalā-devī "O queen! Do immediately whatever is to be done such as welcoming the prince with an auspicious ceremony etc. The auspicious moment of Pāṇigrahaṇa is very near." The queen very respectfully uttering various auspicious words, well-comed Vardhamāna Kumāra with an auspicious ceremony and gave him a bath with fragrant water mixed with numerous odoriferous drugs. Vardhamāna Kumāra wore very costly white garments and attended other auspicious ceremonies. The body of Vardhamāna Kumāra rendered white by the application of the fragrant Gośirṣa sandal-paste looked beautiful like the Kanaka-giri whitened by the moon-light of the winter Moon. The hair of the head of the Jinendra decorated with wreaths of flowers, appeared like the vault of the sky beautified with twinkling stars. The Prince appearing more lovely by new ornaments of various precious stones

arranged at appropriate places looked like the moving Rohanā-cala (The Rising-sun Mountain). The natural beauty of Vardhamāna Kumāra was unparalleled but when he is decked with beautiful garments and brilliant ornaments, it is practically impossible to describe it. When the work of dressing, ornamentation etc. was finished, king Siddhārtha was accordingly informed and he ordered his servants "Let there be celebration in the town, let the Jnāta Kṣatriyas assemble together and let a magnificently-caprisoned lordly elephant be brought here, so that, riding on him, Vardhamāna Kumāra may go to the place of his marriage-ceremony." The servants saying "Just as your Majesty orders," began to do their respective work and promptly execute the orders of the king.

Then, riding on the excellent elephant and accompanied by members of the royal family sitting in excellent chariots decorated with flags of various colours moving to and fro by winds, and cheerfully surrounded by multitudes of courtesans of the harem dancing and cleverly acting various plays, making the royal roads impassable and when the directions were resounding with the melodious sound of auspicious musical instruments, Vardhamāna Kumāra, followed by king Siddhārtha and Yuvarāj Nandivardhana, respectfully shown by thousand of fingers of citizens from upper storeys of buildings, greeted with hundreds of benedictions, and welcomed with showers of rice mixed with flowers and other materials of worship, eventually arrived at the marriage-pavilion. At the main door of the pavilion, ordinary people were prevented by the gate-keeper and Vardhamāna Kumāra along with his party of royal associates entered it. The females of both the sides cordially met with each other and the royal bride Yaśodā was then ceremoniously decorated in various ways. Her buttocks were covered by a bodice beset with gems and precious stones which appeared elegant like an extensive line of rain-bow on the sky. With her wide affectionate eyes, reaching the root of the ear and smeared with a streak of medicated lamp-black, Yaśoda looked charming like the Goddess of Spring with blue

lotus flowers. The necklace of nine strings hanging from her neck, was sportively dancing like stars out of bewilderment for her moon-like face. Her tender feet coloured with a scarlet red dye appearid beautiful like the foliage of the lovely Asoka tree. She appeared very charming by the auspicious mark with excellent Gośirsha sandal-paste on her forehead and by the jewelled rings on her ten fingers. The royal bride thus beautifully decked with costly garments and precious ornaments, charming by the extending splendour of his bodily grace, and capable of overcoming the graceful gait of the royal swan attracted there by the sound of her lovely jewelled anklets, and whose lovely lotus-like face was reflected on the walls inlaid with precious jewels, walked there gracefully with the magnificent gait of a lordly elephant, accompanied by her female servants and entered the hall of marriage-altar which was decorated with fresh rows of auspicious festoons of green leaves and in which sacrificial offerings were commenced immediately by the sacrificial priest.

The ceremony of taking the bride's hand into that of the bride-groom, which was accompanied by auspicious songs and which was gladdening the hearts of the three worlds by its magnificence, then commenced. At that lucky moment, there were mutual greetings and exchange of musk, and other fragrant anointing oils, of flower-garlands full of buzzing bees attracted by the perfume of perfumed caskets, and of rolls of betel-leaves prepared with cracked betel-nuts, cardamons, cloves and other perfumed savouries on both the sides, and presents of excellent silk-garments, scarfs, of bracelets, ear rings, coronets, armlets, bracelets for females, and of other ornaments, of horses born in Sindha, Turkey, Camboge and other celebrated localities, and of lordly elephants to numerous individuals according to their capacity. With the oblation of clarified butter, honey, and other materials to the nuptial fire, in vigorous working, the auspicious walking around the nuptial fire by the bride-groom and the bride for the fourth time was thus completed. General Meghanada becoming greatly

delighted with joy, then, gave Vardhamāna Kumāra, gold worth thirty-two crore gold mohoras, ear-rings, loin-girdles, diadems beset with precious stones and gems, bowls, saucers, dishes, and other articles of silver, a large variety of costly clothes and garments prepared in distant countries as a present to him at the time of the release of the hand of the bride from that of the bride-groom, and king Siddhārtha rejoicingly gave numerous gold ornaments and very valuable clothes and garments obtainable in the world with great difficulty, to the newly-married bride as her dowry.

Becoming thus free from the marriage-celebration which was gladdening the hearts of gods, demigods, and human beings, and after dinner-parties were given to all the people, and the guests had gone away to their respective destinations, General Meghanāda went to his own town.

Then, living in the central portion of a splendid palace as white as the beams of the full-moon, enjoying excellent pleasures of the senses at their appropriate moments, receiving wished-for objects immediately by the excellence of his meritorious deeds, making use of excellent garments, perfumes, flowers, ointments, ornaments etc, given by gods, becoming perfectly free from disease and anxiety, some times listening to the melodious पञ्चम Pancama (Fifth-later seventh) note of Indian music commenced by Tumbaru celestial beings who had specially gone to him for rendering service to him, some times in respectfully observing the dramatic performances of celestial damsels dancing before him, sometimes deciding seriously subjects under discussion, and sometimes giving occasional and frequent visits to his parents, Vardhamāna Kumāra thus began to pass his days in perfect happiness.

समणस्स णं भगवओ महावीरस्स पिया कासवगुते णं तस्स णं तओ नामधिज्ञा एवमाहिज्जंति, तं जहा-सिद्धथे इ वा सिज्जंसे इ वा जसंसे इ वा । समणस्स णं भगवओ महावीरस्स माया वासिद्वृसगुते णं तीसे

तथो नामधिजा एवमाहिज्जंति, तं जहा-तिसला इ वा, विदेहदिन्ना इवा, पीइकारिणी इ वा । समणस्स णं भगवओ महावीरस्स पित्तिज्जे सुपासे, जिट्टे भाया नंदिवद्धणे, भगिणी सुदंसणा, भारिया जसोया कोडिन्नागुत्ते णं । समणस्स भगवओ महावीरस्स धूआ कासवगुत्ते णं तीसे दो नामधिजा एवमाहिज्जंति, तं जहा-अणोज्जा इ वा, पियदंसणा इ वा । समणस्स भगवओ महावीरस्स नतुई कासवगुत्तेणं तीसे णं दो नामधिजा एवमाहिज्जंति तं जहा-सेसवई इ वा जसवई इ वा ॥ १०९ ॥

109. Samaṇassa ṣam Bhagavao Mahāvīrassa piyā Kāsava-gutte ṣam tassa ṣam tao nāmadhijjā evamāhijjanti, tam jahā Siddhatthe i vā, Sijjamse i vā Jasamse i vā / Samaṇassa ṣam Bhagavao Mahāvīrassa mayā Vāsiṭṭhasagutte ṣam tise tao nāmadhijjā evamāhijjanti, tam jahā Tisalā i vā Videhadinna i vā, Pritikāriṇi i vā / Samaṇassa ṣam Bhagavao Mahāvīrassa pittijje Supāse, jiṭṭhe bhāyā Nandivaddhaṇe, bhagiṇi Sudarśanā, bhāriyā Jasovā Kodinna gutte ṣam / Samaṇassa Bhagavao Mahāvīrassa dhūna Kāsavagutte ṣam tise do nāmadhijjā evamāhijjanti, tam jahā-Anojjā i vā, Piyadarsanā i vā / Samaṇassa Bhagavao Mahāvīrassa nattuī Kāsavagutteṇam tise ṣam do nāmadhijjā evamāhijjanti, tam jahā-Sesavai i vā, Jasavai i vā. 109

109. Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra's father was of the Kaśyapa gotra; he had three names—viz 1. Siddhartha 2. Śreyāmsa 3. Yaśasvīn. Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra's mother was of Vāsiṭṭha gotra; she had three names, viz 1. Triśalā, 2. Videhadatta and 3. Pritikāriṇi. Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra's paternal uncle was Supārśva, his elder brother was Nandivardhana, and his sister was Sudarśanā. His wife Yaśodā belonged to the Kaundinya gotra. Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra's daughter who belonged to the Kaśyapa gotra had two names, viz 1. Anojja and 2. Priyadarsanā. Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra's grand-daughter who belonged to the Kaśyapa gotra had two names viz 1. Śeṣavatī and 2. Yaśasvatī. 109.

११०. समाने भगवं महावीरे दक्खे दक्खपद्धने पदिस्त्वे आलीषे
भद्रे विणीए नाए नायपुत्ते नायकुलचन्दे विदेहे विदेहदिने विदेहजने
विदेहसुकुमाले तीसं वासाइं विदेहंसि कदु अम्मापिजहि देवत्तगणहिं गुरुमह-
त्तरएहिं अब्भणुण्णाए सम्मतपद्धने-

110. Samaṇe Bhagavam Mahāvīre dakkhe dakkhapainne padirūve alīṣe bhiaddhae viṇṭe nāe Nāyaputte Nāya-kula cande videhe Videhadinne, videhajacce, videhasūkumāle tīse vasāim Videhamsi kattu ammāpiūhim devattagaehim gurumahattaraehim abbhāṇūṇnāe sammattapainne—

110. Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra was clever (in all arts and sciences) competent in keeping his promises, extremely beautiful, adored with all virtuous qualities, sincere, modest, famous, son of Jñātri Kshatriyas, the Moon of the clan of the Jñātris, possessing excellent body-constitution, son of Videhadattā, born of Videhadattā, (Triśalā), very delicate as a householder (but very firm in enduring hardships during ascetic life) and he led the life of a house-holder for thirty years. When his parents went to the world of the gods (i. e. died) and when with the permission of Nandivardhana and other elderly members (of the family), he had fulfilled the promise (the firm determination of not renouncing the world during the life-time of his parents that he had made in his mother's womb.)

[After the lapse of a few years, Yaśodā became pregnant and in course of time she gave birth to a girl whose soles of feet and palms of hands were tender, whose limbs were lovely with exquisite beauty, and who was actually the Goddess of Wealth and Prosperity. At an appropriate time, she was named Priyadarśanā. The girl grew up with careful fondling and she was married with Jamāli by king Nandivardhana after the Dīkṣā of Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra.

When Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra was twenty-eight years old, his parents following the religious doctrine of the

Tirthankara Bhagavan Śrī Pārśva Nāth, took their seat on a bedding of Kuśa grass, wasted their bodies by abstaining from every kind of food and drink material, and on death were born as celestial beings in Acyuta devaloka and they will certainly attain मोक्ष Mokṣa Final Emancipation in Apara Mahāvideha during their future third Bhava. Yuvarāja Nandivardhana and other members of the royal family filled with extreme sorrow, then cremated the dead body of his parents and having performed the ceremonies suitable for the occasion, all of them went away to their respective places. The Sun as if unable to see the sorrowful event reached the Sun-set Mountain, the evening twilight seemed as if weeping by the yelling of birds, the beds of lotuses seemed as if to be shedding tears on account of the bees going away from them, and the Moon rose as if with the object of chastising young females afflicted with bereavement of their beloved ones, and as if for the purpose of pacifying the minds of the royal family burning with the pangs of separation caused by the death of the parents of Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra.

At day-break with the rise of the Sun, on seeing Yuvarāja Nandivardhana suffering from the outburst of most unbearable sorrow, and surrounded by females of the harem and all the kinsmen agonized with the pain of separation, Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra said:—

पित्रमातृभ्रातृभगिनीभार्यापुत्रत्वेन सर्वेऽपि ।
जीवा जाया बहुसो, जीवस्स उ एगमेगस्स ॥ १ ॥

1. Pia māi bhai bhainī-bhajjā puttattanēṇa savve'pi;
Jīvā jāyā bahuso jīvassā u egamegassā.

[पितृमातृभ्रातृभगिनीभार्यापुत्रत्वेन सर्वेऽपि ।
जीवा जाता बहुशः जीवस्य तु एकैकस्य ॥ १ ॥

Pitr matr bhrātr bhaginī bhāryā putratvena sarve'pi;
Jīvā jata bahusāḥ jīvasya tu ekaikasya.

1. All living beings have repeatedly been born as each other's father, mother, brother, sister, wife and son.

"O brother! Now leave aside your sorrow. Think about the highest and most excellent object of this life. Sorrow is useless. Because, the God of Death whose uncontrolled behaviour is irresistible is un-mannerly like a terrible lion; union and diversion are sure to be visible and invisible in a moment like a dream; a momentary lovely affection is fickle like the colors of a rain-bow; even the virtuous fulfilment of a promise is often deceitful (curved) like a bow; wealth is momentary like the colours of the evening twilight; various diseases and anxieties are difficult to be set aside like huge snakes; there is absolutely no significant cause of remorse or hindrance in this world. Follow your Correct Judgment. Abandon the devil of enjoyment. Perform your duties. Because this event is an absolutely common occurrence." On hearing these words of deep consolation, their attachment of love became less and the vehemance of their grief slackened.

The next day, at an auspicious moment, shown by fortune-tellers, clever in the real truth of the Science of Astrology, Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra was repeatedly and in various ways requested to accept the throne, but as he did not like to burden himself with the vagaries of the management of a kingdom and as he did not accept it, his brother Nandivardhana was installed as the ruling king in place of his father, king Siddhārtha.

The entire clan of Jnāta Kṣatriyas paid homage to Nandivardhana, the grandees of the town welcomed him cordially, the feudal chiefs acknowledged service under him, the servants bowed down before him and the chiefs of boundaries adored him. In this way, Nandivardhana was proclaimed as a sovereign ruler.

One day, Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra addressing King Nandivardhana and his own kinsmen sitting with their

domestics said "O magnanimous people, The determination previously made by me has now been fulfilled. I have done my duty. Now slacken the ties of मोह Moha, Infatuation. Help me in accomplishing my religious duties, and give me your permission to accept the vows of an ascetic." On hearing these words-unbearable like the blow of a thunder-bolt,-they said "O prince ! the grief of the deceased parents has till now been rankling our hearts as it was like a broken thorn lodged there-in, and now this unexpected separation from you will become unendurable like the sprinkling of salt on a wound. Ah ! we are so unfortunate that such calamities befall us in succession !" With these words, they began to lament bitterly. Śramaṇa Bhagavan Mahāvīra tried to pacify their minds with sweet words. Then, stopping the flow of tears with utmost difficulty and preventing the force of the grief which had suddenly become fourfold, they said "O Supreme Lord ! Have compassion for our life, and abandon for the present, your longing for accepting the vows of ascetic life. Even after accepting an ascetic's vows, you are to take care for the protection of the lives of animals, then, is it inappropriate to afford protection to the hearts pierced by the saw of unendurable separation ? On becoming separated from you, but ignorant of the passable or impassable way, like a blind man, and helpless like a foreigner, we are unable to maintain our lives even for a moment." Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra then said "If it be so, now say out after an accurate lengthy consultation, when you will give me permission to take Dikṣā. They said "After the lapse of two years, you can renounce the world." Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra said Well, let it be so, but you should not be particularly anxious about my food etc. They said "Very well, we shall do as you like." Commencing from that very day Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra abandoned all sinful enterprises, left off the drinking of cold (unboiled) water, took food free from living creatures, observed extraordinary celibacy, gave up bathing, anointing, taking care of the body etc, and washed his hands feet and other parts of his body only with boiled water (free from living organisms)

In this way, Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahavīra passed one year. Although Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahavīra left off bathing, anointing, and putting on of ornaments, the lustre of his body resembled the brilliance of twelve Suns combined together. Although Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahavīra was wearing the dress of a house-holder, he appeared like a mass of self-control. Besides, although he was a house-holder, his indifference (to worldly objects) was so wonderful that it would astonish the minds even of great sages who had subdued their passions.]

[Eventually after the lapse of one year, when Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahavīra,—the crest-jewel of the worlds—was thinking about वार्षिक महादान Vārṣika Mahādāna, (the giving of valuable gifts lasting for one year,) the lion-seated throne—glittering with a mass of jewels—of Śakra who was sitting happily in Saudharma deva loka, began to quiver readily. On knowing the resolute determination of the mind of Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahavīra through the medium of Avadhi Jñāna, Sakrendra becoming greatly delighted with horripilation, got down from his lion-seated throne, advanced seven or eight steps towards the Lord, and having extolled him began to think thus:—“The last Tīrthaṅkara Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahavīra is desirous of giving वार्षिक महादान Vārṣika Mahādāna, and it is my important duty to supply him with the necessary wealth.” With this idea in his mind, Sakrendra ordered the demi-god Vaiśramana thus:—“You deposit the articles of wealth suitable for gifts in the palace of Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahavīra.” Accepting the order of Sakrendra by lowering his own head to the surface of the ground and feeling himself highly contented, Vaiśramana demi-god, ordered Tiryak Jrambhaka gods and respectfully honouring his order, they commenced to shower heaps of gold shining like the brightness of the rising Sun. Then, every-day with a proclamation at triangular places and squares, at places where four roads meet, at places with doors on four sides, on high roads and on such other places to protected and unprotected individuals, to travellers, beggars, invalids and foreigners, to people encumbered with debt, to poorly-clad pilgrims,

paupers, and to others desirous of acquiring wealth, to ask for gifts without reserve, Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra used to have gifts of gold given away continuously. Gifts worth one crore and eight-lac gold coins were continuously given away during one day. By giving uninterrupted gifts of gold, the fame of Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra, spread over Magadha, Bengal, Mysore, Kaliṅga, Saurāstra and other countries. The people of those countries, used to talk among themselves:— “Let us go and see the mighty Lord. Besides, by getting gifts of gold, we shall be able to remove our miserable state in this world and on account of meritorious Karmas accruing from beholding him, we shall be able to secure provisions for our journey to the next world. There is no other remedy for escaping from terrible miseries during the next life. Let, therefore, Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra be our chief shelter.” With such ideas in mind, numerous beggars from distant countries used to come to Kundagrāma and many returned home with their wished-for desires fulfilled. In this way, although the streets of Kundagrāma Nagara were wide, they became narrowed down by being crowded by passengers walking with difficulty through them. The treasure seen by the auspicious eyes of Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra appeared like gold under the benign influence of his compassion. Whenever Bhagavān went into the courtyard of his palace, the ground appeared beautified as if with a big कल्पवृक्ष Kalpa Vrakṣa, Wishing Tree. As giving became identical with solicitation, the kinsmen of the giver extended everywhere the words “देहि देहि Dehi dehi,” “Give, give.” The people appointed for giving gifts used to tell the servants every day, “Place jewels in this spread-out cloth and fill this vessel with gold for suppliant persons.” In this way, the giving of gifts continued repeatedly for one year. The Jineśvara Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra gave uninterrupted gifts to individuals in bad condition. In the same manner, others desirous of Final Emancipation should invariably follow the practice. How can any one who, becoming infatuated with wealth which is the source of all evils, longs for it, keep his soul steady in the ritual

observance of difficult austerities? Following, therefore, the praise-worthy example of Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra, devout individuals possessing wealth but desirous of ascetic life, should also act accordingly. When the gifts were thus being given every day, king Nandivardhana ordered his attendants thus—“O good people! Let many dining-halls be prepared in the principal localities of the town, and let them be furnished with completeness of ample materials for food, drink, chewing, and savoury articles, and let heretics, house-holders, or such other persons suffering from hunger or overcome with thirst who happen to come there on foot or in a palanquin or who come there with their eyes widening with joy, be respectfully given articles of food etc of the four kinds. Besides, let elephants of Manda and Bhadra varieties be stationed all round at various localities, excellent horses as swift as the horses of the chariot of the Sun, be kept everywhere, let chariots be kept at several places, let excellent clothes be placed in many quarters, and let villages, mines, dwelling-places etc. be shown and give every body whatever article he asks for.” The servants saying “Just as your Majesty orders” went and did all the work ordered by the king. Thus, during one year, Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra gave gifts alike to a king or to a pauper without any hindrance to any body,—gifts worth three hundred eighty-eight crore and eighty lac gold coins,—which was a source of extreme joy to all living beings and satisfied the desires of beggars with gifts of gold.

It is said,

तिनेव य कोडिसया, अट्टासीइ य हुंति कोडीओ ।
असीइ च सयसहस्रं एयं संवच्छरे दिनं ॥ १ ॥

1. Tinueva ya kodisaya aṭṭhāsīi ya hunti kódio;
Asim ca sayasabassam̄ eyam samvacchare dinnam. 1.

[त्रीण्येव च कोटिशतानि अष्टाशीतिश्च भवन्ति कोटयः ।
अशीतिश्च शतसहस्राणि एतत् संवत्सरे दत्तं ॥ १ ॥

Trīnyeva ca kotisatāni aṣṭasitiśca bhavanti kotayah;
Aṣṭisca śatasahasrāṇi etat samivatsare dattam. 1]

1. The gifts given during one year amount to three hundred eighty-eight crore and eighty hundred thousand gold coins. 1.

The poet says:—

तत्तद्वार्षिकदानवर्षैविरमद्विद्यदावानलाः
सद्यः सज्जितवाजिराजिवसनालङ्कारदुर्लभ्यभाः
सम्मासाः स्वगृहेऽर्थिनः सशपथं प्रत्याययन्तोऽङ्गनाः
स्वामिन् ! पिङ्गजनैर्निरुद्धहसितैः के यूयमित्यूचिरे ॥ १ ॥

1. Tattadvārṣikadānavaṛṣavirmaddāridryadāvānalāḥ;
Saddyaḥ sajjitavājirājivasanālaṅkāradurlakṣyabbhāḥ
Saṃprāptāḥ svagrhe'rthinaḥ saśāpatham pratyāyanto'ṅganāḥ
Swāmin ! ṣingajanai r-niruddhahasitaiḥ ke yūyamityūcire 1.

1. When the beggars, whose violent miseries of poverty were removed by the showering of the वार्षिकदान Vārṣika Dāna (the giving of gifts lasting for one year), returned home immediately with a splendour difficult to behold on account of (their possessing) well-equipped horses, heaps of clothes ornaments etc, and when their wives were assured by themselves (of their identity) on oath, they were addressed (with amazement). Husband ! Who are you ? by libertine people whose laughter was obstructed.

—पुणरवि लोयंतिएहि जीवकप्पिएहि देवेहि ताहि इहाहि जाव
वगूहि अणवरये अभिनन्दमाणा य अभिथुव्वमाणा य एवं वयासी ॥ ११० ॥

—puṇaravi Loyantiehim jīvakappiehim devehim tahim
iṭṭhahim jāva vaggūhim anavarayam abhinandamāṇa ya
abhithuvvamāṇa ya evam vayāsi. 110.

—At that time, the Lokāntika gods, following their established custom, constantly congratulated and praised him with these agreeable etc sweet and soft words. 110.

[The Lokāntika gods are of nine kinds. They are:—

सारस्सय १ माइश्वा २ वर्ष्णी ३ वरुणा य ४ गदतोया य ५ ।

तुडिआ ६ अव्याधाहा ७ अग्निश्वा ८ चेव रिष्टा य ९ ॥ १ ॥

1. Sārassaya 1 Māiccā 2 Vāñhī 3 Varuṇā ya 4 Gaddatoyā ya 5
Tudia 6 Avvābābā 7 Aggieca 8 ceva Rīṣṭhā ya 9. (1)

[सारस्सता आदित्या वरुणो वरुणाश्च गदतोयाश्च ।

त्रुटिता अव्याधाधा आग्नेयाश्चैव रिष्टाश्च ॥ १ ॥

1. Sārasvata Adityā Vahnayo Varuṇāśca, Gardatoyāśca;
Trutitā Avyābhādha Āgneyascaiva Rīṣṭhāśca.

ए देवनिकाया भयवं बोहिन्ति जिणवरिंदं तु ।

सवंजगजीवहियं भयवं ! तिथं पवत्तेहि ॥ २ ॥

2. Ee devanikāyā bhayavam̄ bohinti Jinavarindām̄ tu;
Savva jagajjīvahiyam bhayavam ! tittham pavattehi.

[एते देवनिकाया भगवन्तं बोधयन्ति जिनवरेन्द्रं तु ।

सवंजगजीवहितं भगवन् ! तीर्थं प्रवर्तय ॥ २ ॥

2. Ete devanikāyā bhagavantam bodhayanti Jinavarendram tu;
Sarvajagajjīvahitam bhagavan ! tīrtham pravartaya]

1. The Lokāntika gods are of the following nine kinds:—

1. Sārasvata 2. Āditya 3. Vāñhī 4. Varuṇā 5. Gardatoya
6. Tuṣita 7. Avyābhādha 8. Āgneya and 9. Rīṣṭhā.

2. These varieties of gods requested Jinendra Bhagavān Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra, “Lord ! Establish the religion of the law which is of supreme benefit to all living beings of the world.

[When Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra thought of commencing ascetic life, the thrones of the above-named varieties of Lokāntika gods in the celestial chariots of the jewelled compartment of the Brahmadeva-loka began to quiver. On

knowing it to be their duty through the medium of Avadhi Jnāna, they immediately went to Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra accompanied by their respective retinue. Respectfully bending their heads low and as if worshipping the Lord with the fragrant Mandāra flowers falling down from their heads, they began to request him thus with sweet words:-Victory to you ! O worshipful master ! vanquisher like a terrible lion equipped with powerful claws, of the elephant-like god of Love, Obeisance to you ! O highly compassionate Soul ! you are always ready to protect the whole Universe disregarding your own work and you are like the Sun in expanding the lotus-like forest of the family of the Jnāta Kṣatriyas. Can a dull-witted man like me ever know the real meaning of the objects of the Universe and also of objects outside it in the perfect way perceived by you ? Of what value is the brightness of the firefly when compared with the brilliance of Sun capable of removing darkness in a moment by a stream of its rays. However, O Lord of the Universe ! Knowing it to be our duty we entreat you with the object only of reminding you a little, O Supreme Lord ! Now, you commence an ascetic life and speedily establish the religion of the Tīrthāṅkaras with the object of removing the misfortunes of persons burning with the maladies of this world. Now show the Path of Emancipation obscured by the darkness of false beliefs of very illiterate sectarians by the light of your excellent Knowledge. Let people take a beverage of the nectar of your speech as if from an ocean filled with gems possessing various strange miraculous powers and with water of Compassion. Let all the people becoming greatly delighted, by hearing your extraordinary ascetic life, say out your stories till the end of this world." Becoming doubly resolute in his efforts by these words of the courteous gods, Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra became the more desirous of the happiness of Final Emancipation.

जय जय नन्दा ! जय जय भद्रा ! भद्रं ते जय जय खत्तियवर-
वमहा ! बुज्ज्ञाहि भगवं ! लोगनाहा ! सयल जगञ्जीवहियं पवत्तेहि धम्मतित्थं

हिअसुहनिस्तेयसकरं सव्वलोए सव्वजीवाणं भविस्सइ त्ति कट्टु जयजयसहं
पउंजंति ॥ १११ ॥

111. Jaya Jaya nanda ! Jaya Jaya bhaddā ! bhaddam te jaya jaya khattiavara vasahā ! bujjhāhi bhagavam ! Loganahā ! Sayala jagajjīvahiyam pavattehi dhamma-tittham hia suha nisseyasakaram savvaloye savva-jīvāṇam bhavissai tti kattu jaya jaya saddam paunjanti. 111.

111. Victory, victory to thee, gladdener of the Universe ! Victory, victory to thee, fortunate one ! Luck to thee, Victory, victory to thee, the chief lord of Kṣatriyas ? Awake revered lord ! Lord of the world ! Establish the religion of the Tīrthaṅkaras which benefits living beings of the whole world. It will bring the blissful happiness of Final Emancipation to all living beings in all the world. Saying so they raised a shout of victory.

पुच्चि पि णं समणस्स भगवओ महावीरस्स माणुस्सगाओ गिहत्थधम्माओ अणुत्तरे आहोइए अप्पडिवाई नाणदंसणे हुत्था । तएणं समणे भगवं महावीरे तेणं अणुत्तरेणं आहोइएणं नाणदंसणेणं अप्पणो निकूच-मणकालं आभोएइ, आभोइत्ता चिच्चा हिरण्णं, चिच्चा सुवण्णं, चिच्चा धणं, चिच्चा रज्जं, चिच्चा रट्टं, एवं बलं वाहणं कोसं कोट्टागारं, चिच्चा पुरं, चिच्चा अंतेउरं, चिच्चा जणवयं, चिच्चा विपुलधण-कणग-रयण-मणि-मोत्तिय-संख-सिल-प्पवाल-रत्तरयण-माइअं-संतसारसावइज्जं, विच्छुइत्ता विगोवइत्ता दाणं दायारेहिं परिभाइत्ता दाणं दाइयाणं परिभाइत्ता ॥ ११२ ॥

112. Puvvim pi ḥam Samanassa Bhagavao Mahāvīrassa māṇussagāo gihatthadhammāo aṇuttare āhoie appadivāi nāṇa daṇsaṇe hutthā / Tae ḥam Samanāe Bhagavam Mahāvīre teṇam aṇuttareṇam āhoieṇam nāṇadamsaṇeṇam appaṇo nikkhamaṇa kālam ābhoei, ābhōittā, ciccā hiraṇṇum, ciccā suvaṇṇam, ciccā dhaṇṇum, ciccā rajjam, ciccā raṭṭham, evam balam vāhaṇam kosam koṭṭhāgāraṇam, ciccā puram, ciccā antēuram, ciccā jaṇav-

ayam, eiccā vipuladhaṇa-kanaga-rayana-maṇi-mottiyā-
saṅkha-sila-ppavala-ratta rayana-maiam-santa sāra sāvaijjam,
vicchaddaittā vigovaittā dāṇam dayarehim paribhāttā Dāṇam
daiyaṇam paribhāttā. 112.

112. Before the Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra had adopted the life of a house-holder (i. e. before his marriage) he possessed supreme unobstructed (but lasting till the acquisition of Kevala Jñāna) Avadhi Jñāna and Avadhi Darśaṇa. Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra then perceived with his supreme knowledge that the time for his Renunciation had come. Having left his silver, having left his gold, having left his riches, having left his kingdom, having left his sovereignty of various countries; and in the same manner, his army, carriages, treasure, granaries; having left his harem, having left his subjects, having left extensive riches, gold, precious stones, jewels, pearls, conches, stones, corals, rubies etc. and having abandoned all and having abandoned everything in all ways and having explained the momentariness of all (worldly) objects, he distributed gifts to beggars and apportioned gifts to his family-members. 112.

CHAPTER VII

ते णं काले णं ते णं समए णं समणे भगवं महावीरे जे से
हेमंताणं पढमे मासे पढमे पक्खे मग्गसिरबहुले तस्स णं मग्गसिरबहुलस्स
दसमीपक्खेण, पार्श्वगामिणीए छायाए पोरिसीए अभिनिव्विड्याए पमाणपत्ताए,
सुव्वए णं दिवसे, विजये णं मुहुत्ते णं, चंदप्पभाए सिवियाए सदेवमण्या-
सुराए परिसाए समणुगम्ममाणमग्गे, संखिय-चक्रिय-लंगलिय-मुहमंगलिय-
बद्धमाण-पूसमाण-धंटियगणेहि ताहि इट्टाहि जाव वगूहि अभिनंदमाणा
य अभिथुव्वमाणा य एवं वयासी ॥ १३ ॥

जय जय नंदा ! जय जय भदा ! भहं ते अभग्गेहि नाणदंसणचरिते-
हि अजियाइं जिणाहि इंदियाइं, जियं च पालेहि समणधम्मं, जियविग्धो
वि य वसाहि तं देव ! सिद्धिमज्जे, निहणाहि रागदोसमल्ले, तवेण
धिधणियबद्धकच्छे, मद्धाहि अटुकम्मसन्तू झाणेणं उत्तमेणं सुक्षेणं, अप्पमत्तो
हराहि आराहणपडागं च वीर ! तेलुकरंगमज्जे, पावय वितिमिरमण्तरं
केवलवरनाणं, गच्छ य मुक्खं परं पयं जिणवरोवइट्टेणं मग्गेणं अकुडिलेणं,
हंता परीसहचमुं, जय जय खत्तियवरवसहा ! बहूइं दिवसाइं, बहूहिं
पक्खाइं, बहूहिं मासाइं, बहूहिं उऊहिं, बहूहिं अयणाइं, बहूहिं संवच्छराइं,
अभीए परीसहोवसग्गाणं, खंतिखमे भयभेरवाणं, धम्मे ते अविग्यं भवउ
ति कट्टु जयजयसहं पउंजंति ॥ १४ ॥

113. Te नाम काले नाम ते नाम सामै नाम Samaṇe Bhagavān Mahāvīre जे से Hemantāṇam पाढ़हामे मासे पाढ़हामे पाक्खे Maggasira बाहुले तासा नाम Maggasira बाहुलासा दासामि पाक्खेनाम, पाण्ठगामीं चायाए पौरिसे abhinivvitāe पामाणपात्ताए Suvvāe नाम दिवासे Vijaye नाम muhutte नाम Candappabhāe sibiyāe sa-devamaṇuyā surāe parisāe samaṇugammamāṇa magge, saṅkhiya-cakkiya-laṅgaliya-muha maṅgali ya-baddhamāṇa-pūsamāṇa ghaṇtiya gaṇehim tāhim itṭhāhim jāva vaggūhim abhinandamāṇa ya abhithuvvamāṇa ya evam vayasi. 113.

114. Jaya Jaya Nandā! Jaya Jaya Bhaddā! Bhaddam ते abhaggehim nāṇa dāmsaṇa carittehim ajiyāim jiṇāhi indiyāim, jiyam ca pālehi samaṇa dhammam, jiya-viggho vi ya vasahi tam deva! Siddhi-majjhe, nihaṇāhi rāgadosa malle, taveṇam dhiidhaṇiyabaddhakacche, maddāhi aṭṭha kamma sattū, jhāṇeṇam uttameṇam sukkeṇam, appamatto harāhi arāhaṇapadāgām ca Vīra! telukka-raṅgamajjhe, pāvaya vitimiramāṇuttaram Kevala vara nāṇam, gaccha ya mukkham param payam jiṇavarovaitṭheṇam maggeṇam a-kudileṇam, hanta parīsaḥa camum, jaya jaya khattiya vara vasahā! bahūim divasāim, bahūim pakkhāim, bahūim māsāim, bahūim uūim, bahūim ayaṇāim, bahūim saṃvaccharāim, abhiṣe parīsa-hovasaggāṇāim, khantikhame bhaya-bheravāṇam, dhamme te aviggham bhavau tti kattu jaya jaya saddam paunjanti. 114

113. During that age, at that time, in the first month of Hemanta (winter) in the first fortnight, in the dark fortnight of Mārgaśīrṣa month, on its tenth day, when the shadow had turned towards the East and the (first) Pauruṣī (period of three hours after Sun-rise when the shadow attains the length of a man) was full and over, on the day called Suvrata in the muhurta called Vijaya, in the palanquin Candraprabha, Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra was followed on his way by a train of gods, human beings and demi-gods, and surrounded by a multitude of conch-blowers, discus-welders, soldiers bearing plough-shaped gold ensigns on their necks, men carrying others

on their backs, professional bards, and bell-bearers and was addressed by them praising him and welcoming him with these pleasing etc. words:—

114. Victory, Victory to thee, gladdener (of the worlds)
 Victory, victory to thee, fortunate one ! Luck to thee ! conquer the unconquered senses with undisturbed knowledge, intuition and good conduct. Defend the conquered Law of the Śramaṇas. O Lord ! conquering all obstacles, live in Perfection. Vanquish the wrestlers—Love and Hate. Girding your loins vigorously by penance, overcome the eight Karmas—our foes—with excellent pure meditation. O Vīra ! being careful, raise up the Banner of Success in the arena (of wrestling) in the three worlds. Gain the most excellent, supreme Knowledge called Kevala which is free from obscurity. Dispelling the army of obstacles, acquire the pre-eminent highest rank Mokṣa (Final Emancipation) on the straight road taught by the best Jinas. Victory, victory to thee, the best bull (the chief lord) of the kṣatriyas ! many days, many fortnights, many months, many seasons, many half-years and many years, do not be afraid of hardships and calamities; bear patiently dangers and terrible events and may you be free from obstacles in your religious practices. Thus they raised a shout of victory. (114)

On hearing the sound of musical instruments and the clamour of gods and human beings, the females of the town leaving off their work, went out and they astonished others by their various actions.

यतः, तिनि वि थीआं वल्हां, कलिकज्जलमिंदूर ।
 ए पुण अतीहि वल्हां, दुद्धजमाइतूर ॥ ? ॥

Yataḥ, Tinni vi thīām vallahām, kali kajjala sindūra;
 E puṇa atīhi vallahām, duddha jamāi tūra 1.

Because,

Three things are dear to females. namely 1. Kali (quarrel)
 2. Kajjala (collyrium prepared with lamp-black) and 3. Sindūra

(Red lead). Besides these, milk, son-in-law and musical instruments are extremely dear to them.

These were some of their actions:—

स्वगल्लयोः काचनकज्जलांकं, कस्तूरिकाभिनैयनाऽञ्जनं च ।

गले चलन्नपुरमंघ्रिपीठे, ग्रैवेयकं चारु चकार बाला ॥ १ ॥

कटीतटे काऽपि बबन्ध हारं काचित् कण्टकिङ्गिकां च कण्ठे ।

गोशीर्षपंकेन ररञ्ज पदावलक्तपंकेन वपुर्लिलेप ॥ २ ॥

अर्धस्नाता काचन बाला, विगलत्सलिला विश्वथवाला ।

तत्र प्रथममुपेता त्रासं, व्यष्टित न केपां ज्ञाता हासम् ? ॥ ३ ॥

कापि परिच्युतविश्वथवसना, मृदा करधृतकेवलरसना ।

चिन्नं तत्र गता न ललज्जे, सर्वजने जिनवीक्षणमज्जे ॥ ४ ॥

संत्यज्य काचित्तरुणी रदन्तं, स्वपोतमोतुं च करे विधृत्य ।

निवेश्य कटयां त्वया व्रजन्ती, हासावकाशं न चकार केषाम् ? ॥ ५ ॥

अहो ! महो रूपमहो ! महोजः, सौभाग्यमेतत् कटरे शरीरे ।

गृण्हामि दुःखानि करस्य धातुर्यच्छिलपमीद्ग्र वदतिस्म काचित् ॥ ६ ॥

काचिन्महेला विकसत्कषोला श्रीवीरवत्रेक्षणगाढलोला ।

विस्त्य दूरं पतितानि तानि, नाऽज्ञासिषुः काश्चनभूषणानि ॥ ७ ॥

हस्ताम्बुजाभ्यां शुचिमौक्तिकौर्धवाकिरन् काश्चन चञ्चलाद्यः ।

काश्चिजगुर्मन्जूलमङ्गलानि, प्रमोदपूर्णा ननृतुश्च काश्चित् ॥ ८ ॥

1. Sva gallayoh kācana kajjalāṅkam, kastūrikābhi r-nayanāñjanam ca;

Gale calannūpuramanghripīṭhe, graiveyakam cāru cakāra bālā. ।.

2. Kaṭītaṭe kā'pi babandha hāram; kācit kvaṇat kiṅkikām ca kaṇṭhe;

Gosīrṣapāñkena rāraṇja pāḍāvalakta pāñkena vāpu r-lilēpa.

3. Ardhasnātā kācana bāla, vigalatsalilā viślathavālā;
Tatra prathamamupetā trāsam, vyadhita na keśam jñāta
hāsam ? 3.
4. Kāpi paricyuta viślatha vasanā, mūḍhā karadhūtakevala
rasanā;
Citram tatra gatā na lalajje sarva jane jina vikṣaṇa sajje. 4
5. Santyajya kācittaruṇī rudantam, svapota-motum ca kare
vidhritya;
Nevesya kaṭyām tvarayā vrajantī, hāsāva-kāśam na cakara
keśam ? 5.
6. Aho ! maho rūpamaho ! mahaujaḥ saubhāgyametat kaṭare
śarire;
Grihṇāmi duḥkhāni karasya dhāturyacchilpamīdrig vadati
sma kācit. 6.
7. Kācinmahelā vikasatkapolā, Śrī Vīra vaktekṣaṇa gāḍha
lolā;
Visrasya dūram patitāni tāni, nājñāsiṣuh kāñcanabhūṣaṇā-
ni. 7.
8. Hastāmbujābhyaṁ śucimauktikaughairavākiran kāścana
cancalākṣyaḥ;
Kaścijjagu r-maṇjula maṅgalāni, pramodapūrṇā nanritusca
kāścīt. 8.

1. Some young female made marks with lamp-black on her cheeks and applied a collyrium to her eyes with musk, some put on an anklet on her neck and a neck-lace on her feet.

2. Some tied a neck-lace round her loins and some put on a ringing foot-ornament (furnished with small bells) on her neck; some dyed her feet with a paste of Gośīrṣa sandal and anointed her body with an ointment of red lac.

3. Some young female half-bathed, with water dropping down, and her braid of hair loose, caused terror when first encountered, but when recognized, to whom will she not create laughter ?

4. It is strange that some silly young female even with her under-garment dropping loose, but kept there only by the string held in her hand, having gone there, was not ashamed, (because) all the people were eagerly intent on seeing the Jineśvara.

5. To whom will not a young female, abandoning her crying child, and taking hold of a young one of a cat in (her) hand and going away speedily having placed it on her loins—create an occasion for laughter ?

6. Some used to say:—O ! Excellent Beauty ! O ! Great Splendour ! This much luck in a slender body ! I invoke benediction on the hands of Fate who created such an architecture.

7. Some woman with her cheeks expanding and very eagerly desirous of seeing the face of Śrī Vira (Śramaṇa Bhagavan Mahāvīra) was not aware of her gold ornaments slipping down and falling at a distance.

8. Some fickle-eyed females welcomed Vardhamāna Swāmī with quantities of pure pearls from their lotus-like hands; some sang auspicious sweet songs; and some of them very rejoicingly danced.

तए णं समणे भगवं महावीरे नयणमाणासहस्रसेहिं पिच्छिज्ञमाणे, पिच्छिज्ञमाणे, वयणमालासहस्रसेहिं अभिथुव्वमाणे अभिथुव्वमाणे, हिययमालासहस्रसेहिं उण्णंदिज्ञमाणे उण्णंदिज्ञमाणे, मणोरहमालासहस्रसेहिं विच्छिप्पमाणे विच्छिप्पमाणे, कंतिरूपगुणेहिं पत्थिज्ञमाणे पत्थिज्ञमाणे, अंगुलिमालासहस्रसेहिं दाइज्ञमाणे दाइज्ञमाणे, दाहिणहत्थेणं बहूणं नरनारि-सहस्राणं अंजलिमालासहस्राइं पडिच्छमाणे पडिच्छमाणे, भवणपंतिसहस्राइं समझक्माणे समझक्माणे, तंती-तलताल-तुडिय-गीयवाइयरवेणं महुरेण य मणहरेणं जयजयसहघोसमीसिएणं मंजुमंजुणा घोसेण य पडिबुद्धमाणे पडिबुद्धमाणे, सच्चिद्गीए, सच्चजुईए, सच्चबलेणं, सच्चबाहणेणं, सच्चसमुदएणं

सञ्चायरेण, सञ्चविभूर्ईए, सञ्चविभूसाए, गव्वसंभमेण, सञ्चवसंगमेण, सञ्चवपगईपहिं, सञ्चवनाडएहिं, सञ्चवतालायरेहिं, सञ्चवावरोहेण, सञ्चवपुण्फ गंधवत्थमाळालंकारविभूसाए, सञ्चतुडियसहसण्णिनाएण महया इडीए, महया जुईए, महया बलेण, महया बाहेण, महया समुदयेण, महया वरतुडियजमग समगप्पवाइएण, संरव-पणव-पडह-भेरि-झल्लरि-खरमुहि-हुडुक-दुंदुहि-निंग्घोसणाइयरवेण, कुंडपुरं नगरं मज्जं मज्जेण निंग्घच्छह, निंग्घच्छता जेणेव नायसंडवणे उजाणे जेणेव असोगवरपायवे तेणेव उवागच्छह ॥ ११५ ॥

उवागच्छता असोगवरपायवस्म अहे सीयं ठावेह, ठाविता सीयाओ पच्चोरुहह, पच्चोरुहिता सयमेव आभरणमल्लालंकारं ओमुयह, ओमुहता सयमेव पंचमुद्गियं लोयं करेह, करिता छेंटुणं भत्तेण अपाणएण हत्थुत्तराहिं नक्खत्तेण चंदेण जोगमुवागएण एं एं देवदूसमादाय एगे अबीए मुण्डे भविता अगाराओ अणगारियं पञ्चइए ॥ ११६ ॥

115. *Tae ḷam Samāṇe Bhagvam Mahāvire nayaṇa mālā sahassehim picchijjamāṇe picchijjamāṇe, vayaṇe mālā sahassehim abhithuvvamāṇe abhithuvvamāṇe, hiyaya mālā sahassehim uṇṇandijjamāṇe uṇṇandijjamāṇe, maṇoraha mālā sahassehim vicchippamāṇe vicchippamāṇe, kanti rūva guṇehim patthiājjamāṇe patthiājjamāṇe, aṅgulimālā sahassehim dāijjamāṇe dāijjamāṇe, dāhiṇahattheṇam bahūṇam nara nari sahassāṇam aṇjaliṇmālā sahassāṇim padicchamāṇe padicchamāṇe, bhavāṇa panti sahassāṇim samaikkamāṇe samaikkamāṇe, tanti-talatālatā-tudiya-gīya vaiya raveṇam mahureṇam ya maṇahareṇam, jaya jaya sadda ghosa mīsieṇam manjumanjuṇā ghoseṇa ya padibujjhāṇe padibujjhāṇe, savvidḍhīte, savvajute, savva baleṇam, savva vāhaṇe ḷam, savva samudaeṇam, savvāyareṇam, savva vibhūie, savva vibhūsae, savva sambhameṇam, savvasaṅgameṇam, savva pagaiṣhim, savva nādaehim, savva tālayarehim, savvāvaroheṇam, savva puppha gandha vattha mallālāṅkāra vibhūsae savva tudiya sadda saṇṇi naeṇam, mahayā idḍhīte, mahayā juṭe, mahayā baleṇam, mahayā vāhaṇeṇam, mahayā*

saññānam, mahayā vara tudiya jamaga samagam ppavai
enam, sañkha-paṇa va-padaha—bheri—jhallari—kharamuhi-
huḍukka-dunduhi-niggosaṇaiya ravenam, Kuṇḍapuram
nagaram majham majjhenaṇam niggacchai, niggacchittā jeneva
Nāyasaṇḍavaṇe ujjāne jeneva Asoga vara pāyave teneva
uvāgacchai. 115.

116. Uvāgacchittā Asoga vara pāyavassa ahe siyam thāvei
thāvittā siyāo paccoruhai, paccoruhitta sayameva abharana
mallālaṅkāram omuyai, omuittā sayameva panca muṭṭhiyam
loyam karei, karittā chatṭheṇam bhatteṇam apāṇaenam
Hatthuttarāhim nakkhatteṇam Candēṇam jogamuvāgaṇam
egam devadūsa samādāya ege abie muṇḍe bhavitta agarāo
aṇagāriyam pavvai. 116.

115. Then, Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra, gazed on by thousands of rows of eyes, praised by thousands of rows of mouths, greeted by thousands of rows of hearts, well-remembered by thousands of series of wishes (that we may become his votaries), entreated because of his beauty, comeliness, and virtues, pointed out by thousands of rows of forefingers, accepting by (a waving of) the right hand the salutations of thousands of rows of joined hands of many thousands of men and women, passing along a row of thousands of palaces, greeted by the melodious and delightful sound of music such as performance on Vīṇā, beating of time by clapping of hands, musical instruments, singing, and beating of drums, mixed with the sound of shouts of victory, and gentle pleasing sound of the people, accompanied by all his royal insignia, all his splendour, all his army, all conveyances, all his retinue, all his followers, by all manifestation of might, by all his beauty, by all the tumult, by all kinsmen and acquaintances, by all the throng of townsmen, by all actors, by all time-beaters, by all his harem, adorned with all the splendour of flowers, scented robes, garlands, and ornaments; accompanied at the same time by the sound and echo of all musical instruments; and followed by King Nandivardhana, accompanied also by great

beauty of royal insignia, by great splendour (of ornaments etc.), by great army, by a great throng, by the great sound and echo of musical instruments (and tumult of people), namely of conch, drum with a clay boody-drum with a woden body,—large drum-cymbals—**Kahala** (a kind of wind instrument), **hudukka** (beating ram) dundubhi (celestial kettle-drum)—went right through the town of Kuṇḍapura. Having gone, he went to a park called Jnāta-khaṇḍa Vana, and proceeded to the excellent Aśoka tree.

116. Having proceeded, he caused his palanquin to be placed under the excellent Aśoka tree, descended from the palanquin, and having descended, he took off his ornaments, wreaths of flowers, and finery with his own hands.

It is said,

अंगुलीभ्यश्च मुद्रावलिं पाणितो वीरवलयं भुजाभ्यां ज्ञटित्यङ्गदे ।
हारमथ कण्ठतः कर्णतः कुण्डले मस्तकान्मुकुटमुन्मुञ्चति श्रीजिनः ॥ १ ॥

1. Aṅgulībhyaśca mudrāvalim pāṇito vīra valayam bhujābh्याम jhātityaṅgade;
Hāramatha kaṇṭhataḥ karṇataḥ kuṇḍale mastakānmukutam unmuncati Śrī Jinah. 1.

1. Śrī Jineśvara speedily removed a series of rings from his fingers, vīra-valaya (armlets indicative of might) from his forearm, bracelets from his upper arm, neck-lace from his neck, ear-rings from his ears, and the diadem from his head.

Having removed (them), he plucked out his hair in five handfuls with his own hands. When the Moon was in conjunction with Hatthutara i. e. Uttarāphālguni constallation, he after fasting for two days and a half without drinking water, put on a divine robe, and quite alone, un-accompanied by any other person, he plucked out all his hair, and leaving the house he entered the state of houselessness. 116.

When the Lokāntika gods after requesting Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra had gone away to their respective celestial abodes, Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra got up from his lion-seated throne, and went to King Nandivardhana and his Kṣatriya kinsmen, followed by some domestics. On seeing Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra coming to them, they advanced seven or eight steps forward towards him, gave him their due respects and offered him an elegant lion-seated throne for his seat. As soon as Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra took his seat on the throne, King Nandivardhana and other members of the family took their appropriate seats.

Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra, then addressing them with a speech, pleasant like nectar, naturally sweet, devoid of repetition, and full of dignity, said, O beloved of the gods ! The limit of your appointed time has now been reached. The time for renouncing the world has arrived. You, therefore, willingly give me your permission, remove the ties of affection, and strengthen your mind which is timid of separation."

On hearing these words, their throats became choked up, and stopping the current of sorrow with extreme difficulty and as if they were making visible their long-lasting mass of affection by the continuous flow of tears from their eyes, they said "O worshipful Lord ! when you are talking thus, our ears are really adamantine that they do not become deaf. Our hearts are made of a material as hard as a diamond that they are not split up into hundred pieces with a crackling noise. Our bodies are the abodes of such ungrateful materials that they do not, till now, undermine themselves into the lowest regions. Under the circumstances, how can our humble speech be utilized in giving permission for the subject under discussion ? Who will be our means of safety for saving us from falling into the ocean of difficult undertakings ? Or, who will grace the famous Jnāta-kula which is illustrious in the three worlds without you who are respected by the gods, demi-gods and kings of kings ? Ah ! We are unfortunate that

this precious gem is missing from our hands". Uttering these sorrowful words, and becoming disappointed, they bowed down low before the Lord and requested him thus:—" O venerable Lord ! Now that you are ready to renounce the world, please allow us to celebrate your Dikṣā Mahotsava, at least for our happiness ". In this way, by the entreaties of his kinsmen, Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra accepted their request for celebrating his Dikṣā Mahotsava, as great men are always afraid of refusal of a request.

King Nandivardhana then ordered his servants, " You now make speedy preparations for a very costly anointing suitable for Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra. The servants, saying " Just as your Majesty orders ", went for their respective work. They kept in readiness one thousand and eight pots of gold and other materials, brought holy waters and excellent medicaments of all the sacred places, and prepared a paste of gośīrṣa sandal-wood and other scented substances.

Becoming astonished by the quivering of their celestial thrones, and knowing the real state of affairs through the medium of their Avadhi Jnāna, the thirty-two Indras, with their extensive eyes resembling a blooming hundred-petalled lotus-flower, appearing beautiful by their glossy and shining tufts of hair resembling a heap of collyrium, being in the blessed bloom of their youth, with their bodies anointed with a liquid paste of sandal-wood, shining with flowers suitably hovered round by humming bees and with soft celestial garments, with their mouths adorned with rows of teeth as white as Jasmine-flowers or the pith of a concha, with their heads glittering with diadems shining by a multitude of rays, with their bodies decorated with numerous ornaments, who were pleasant to look at and were extremely beautiful, who had canopies, flags and various other ensigns on them, who were surrounded by innumerable multitudes of attendant gods and who filled up the sky with the noise of kettle-drums, mṛidaṅga drums, wind instruments, *tilīma*, *ram*-drum and other musical instruments

approached the Jineśvara Bhagavān and having saluted him by going around him three times from right to left in the form of a pradakśinā and feeling themselves perfectly satisfied with excellent devotion, they sat in the courtyard of the palace beautified with the impression of the feet of the Jinesvara.

Delighted with joy, Acyutendra ordered his gods "O gods ! You make preparations for a grand celebration of Dikṣā Mahotsava of Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra. The gods bowed down respectfully before Acyutendra and filling up numerous pots of gold and other materials with waters of the Milk Ocean, and made ready for him innumerable flowers and other excellent material of anointment. Acyutendra then joyfully performed the inauguration ceremony of Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra with one thousand and eight excellent pots of gold and other materials filled with water mixed with celestial medicaments and perfumes in his palace, along with all his retinue. In the same manner, consecutively the Moon, the Sun and other Indras performed the inauguration ceremony. Having done the anointing, all of them took their appropriate seats.

King Nandivardhana, with a heart full of devotion and careful attention, gave Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra, a bath with pots of gold and other materials filled with waters of sacred places and perfumes. While the bathing-ceremony was going on, some Indras began to move golden whisks of yāk tail very slowly before him, some held umbrellas more white than hundred-petalled white lotus-flowers, some held most excellent glass mirrors in front of him, some held pots filled with fragrant waters of milk-ocean and covered with sweet-smelling lotus flowers in their hands, some stood up holding vessels for burning incense made of precious stones of five varieties with dark cloudy smoke issuing from the burning of scented aloe-wood, camphor and other materials for preparing incense, some Indras stood holding flower-garlands of five colours rendered dark-coloured by the wasps attracted thereby their perfume and other gods and goddesses began to adore

him. When the ablution-ceremony was over, King Nandivardhan had another lion-seated throne erected in the North and he had a washing-bath given to Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra with gold pots full of clean water. The body of Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra who was sitting on the throne with his face directed towards the East, decked with ornaments, was wiped dry with a scented and soft cloth, liquid sandal paste was applied to his body. He put on celestial garments as white as crystal, wore a loin-girdle set with precious stones of five varieties, put on a necklace of pure pearls on his extensive chest resembling a marble slab of Kanakācala (the Rising Sun Mountain), and he had put on ear-rings in-laid with valuable gems brightly illuminating his cheeks. A diadem of precious gems was placed on his head and the Indras of the gods and demi-gods decorating him with flower-garlands of five colours and scented powders, paying homage to him with their heads bent low to the surface of the ground, and uttering hundreds of benedictions, began to praise him thus:—O the only brother of the world! May you, with the greatest ease, conquer in a moment, the extremely powerful wrestler (i. e. Moha) who is invincible to the living beings of the three worlds including the gods and demi-gods. May you show the Path of Final Beatitude to devout individuals following the wrong path by dispelling the darkness of False Belief by the rays of the Sun of Knowledge. May you carefully preserve your duties of ascetic life! May you conquer राग Rāga, Affection, द्वेष Dveṣa, Hatred and other unconquerable passions till the time you are able to attain Kevala Jñāna, and O worshipful Lord! May you have a resting place in our hearts! May the gods make the directions reverberate everywhere by constantly singing your virtuous qualities! May your white fame spreading like the stamens of lotus flowers, throughout the three worlds, attain everywhere the beauty of the disc of the rising Full Moon! May the deer-like bad religious pioneers, becoming agitated with fear on seeing your immense lion-like strength, run away to distant places!" Having thus extolled the virtuous qualities of Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra

with these true benedictions the kings of the gods had dramatic actings performed there. With stoppage of celestial amusements, king Nandivardhana burning with the fire of separation from the would-be Arhat, called his servants into his presence and said "O beloved of the gods! Let a palanquin named Candraprabhā, fifty dhanus long twenty-five dhanus wide and thirty-six dhanus high, containing an elegant altar decorated with a variety of **Svastikas** (auspicious signs ☈) made with liquid saffron mixed with sandal-paste, a palanquin equipped with a lion-seated throne inlaid with various jewels and with a steady foot-stool, a palanquin furnished with jingling bells causing the directions to resound with the sweet noise of their charming tinkling sound and furnished with hundreds of banners and flags of various colours, be prepared for the use of the Lord of the world" The servants rejoicing on hearing the words of their master, did everything as was ordered to them.

Acyutendra, then, greatly delighted with joy, ordered his gods to prepare a palanquin,-similar to Candraprabhā- equipped with big columns in-laid with jewels and decorated with strings of pearls hanging there, in which figures of rain-bow were created in all the directions by the rays of precious stones of the five varieties, and which was extremely wonderful to look at, and had it placed within the Candraprabhā palanquin.

Vardhamāna Swāmi, adorned with ornaments for hair and clothes, ornaments of various kinds for the body, and flower-wreaths of various kinds, and observing a three-days fasting without food and water, then got up from his seat, and going three times round the Candraprabha palanquin from right to left, took his seat on the lion-seated throne in it with his face towards the East. Then an elderly woman of the family, becoming pure by a bath, and putting on an excellent state-costume took her seat on a state-chair on the right side of the Bhagavān, holding a cloth interwoven with

figures of swans. His wet-nurse took her seat on the left side. A beautiful young female attired with costly garments and various ornaments took her seat on the back holding an umbrella furnished with a border of strings of pure pearls hanging from it and a gold staff supporting it. On each side of her, two young females were sitting, waving two chowries as white as well-washed silver. In the north-east corner, a very charming young damsel was sitting with a jewelled vase filled with pure water and with a sprout resembling the trunk of the Indra's elephant. In the south-east corner, a beautiful girl was seated holding a fan with a gold handle, spreading the rays of various kinds of precious stones in her hand. In the rear portion of the palanquin, the Indras of the gods began to hold up umbrellas of gems as bright as snow, silver, Jasmine flowers or the beams of the Moon, with a handle of diamond, with one thousand and eight ribs (of an umbrella) rendered more elegant with garlands of flowers. Saudharmendra and Isānendra began to wave chowries as white as nectar, snow or a heap of foam on each side of Vardhamāna Swāmī.

Now, by the order of King Nandivardhana, one thousand handsome, healthy, and strong persons of equal age, anointing their bodies with a paste of sandal wood after bath; and appearing beautiful with excellent garments and various kinds of costly ornaments, came forward rejoicing with horripilation and thinking themselves extremely fortunate on having accomplished all their cherished objects, and instantly raised up the Candra-prabhā palanquin on their shoulders. As the palanquin moved onward, Saudharmendra supported the upper extremity of the southern portion of the palanquin on his shoulder, Isānendra supported the northern portion and Camarendra and Balindra supported the lower extremity of the southern portion and the northern portion respectively of the palanquin on their shoulders. The remaining Bhuvanapati, Vāṇa-vyantara, Jyotiśka and Vaimānika Indras supported the appropriate extremities of the palanquin on their shoulders. What more! the human beings rejoicing extremely with joy, first took up the

palanquin on their shoulders, and then the Indras of the demons, Indras of gods and Indras of the serpent-gods supported it on their shoulders. When Vardhamāna Swāmī left his palace, the sky began to blaze up wonderfully by the brilliance of the gods of the four varieties coming and going through it. The vault of the sky appeared beautiful by the gods like a group of blossoming trees in autumnal season or like a lotus-lake by a mass of flowers just as a forest of white mustard-plants or hemp-plants or Aśoka trees or sesamum plants or of mango trees appears beautiful in flowering time, and a forest of linseed plants, or ailanthus plants or of campaka trees (*Michelia Champaca*) appears beautiful by their flowers, in the same manner, the vault of the sky appeared beautiful with gods. Besides, the sound of the kettle-drum, tabor, cymbals, drums, conches and other musical instruments played by human beings on this earth and by celestial beings in the vault of the sky was constantly diffusing everywhere.

After the Candraprabha śibikā (palanquin) in front, eight auspicious signs—Svastika and others—prepared with jewels of various kinds, moved on in regular order one after the other. Then, pots filled with water, magnificent mirrors, banners, and tall flags flowing high with wind, moved on. Then, a tall magnificent umbrella resembling the orb of the moon, with a spotless staff made of diamond, and ornamented with hanging wreaths of Koranta flowers, moved forward. Then, a lion seated throne with a foot-stool of jewels, and precious stones and with jewelled foot-prints carried by numerous servants, moved on. Then, one hundred and eight swift horses possessing graceful gait and charming neigh decorated with costly cloths and beautiful ornaments, whose flanks ornamented with reins of gold were decorated with bright mirrors and who were ridden by young persons, moved on one by one in regular order. Then followed one hundred and eight excellent elephants of Bhadra variety, well-constituted physically with regard to the seven parts of their bodies with a number of auspicious signs on

them ornamented with stars of gold and emeralds, whose white teeth were fixed in a tube of silver overlaid with a border of gold, and who were ridden one by one by clever mahouts. Then came one after another, one hundred and eight chariots, equipped with canopies, flags, bells, ensigns, excellent portal arches, and musical instruments of twelve kinds, prepared from the wood of *Tiniśa* tree growing on the Himalayas, furnished with strong wheels and yoke-poles to which spirited horses were yoked, and in which small bells were creating a loud jingling noise and thirty-two quivers were kept. Then walked one hundred and eight fully equipped warriors carrying various weapons in their hands and desircus of laughing out other soldiers by their valour. Then walked an army of cavalry, elephants, chariots, and infantry. Then moved on a huge Indra's banner, one thousand yojana high, hoisted on a strong adamantine staff, furnished with thousands of small flags of various colours and a variety of umbrellas, ornamented with flower-garlands in which bees were producing a pleasant humming noise, filling up the vault of the sky with the charming tinkling of small bells swinging to and fro with wind, as if it were a mass of fame or a visible path of *Mukti* (Final Emancipation), or trying to measure the vault of the sky by its height and carried respectfully by gods. Then followed many *Brāhmaṇa* mendicants, bald-headed hermits, ascetics wearing braided hair, clowns, actors, jesters, songsters, players on musical instruments, and dancers, playing and laughing, uttering shouts of victory, invoking benedictions and extolling the virtuous qualities of the Lord. Then walked mighty *Kṣatriyas*, royal princes, distinguished persons, heads of corporations, with their retinue, some on foot, some in chariots, some on horse-back, some on elephants, and some riding in palanquins went in front of the Lord. And after them followed numerous gods and goddesses accompanied by a retinue of hundred celestial cars, hundred banners, and hundred domestic gods surrounding them.

On this auspicious occasion, King Nandivardhana, putting on costly garments and valuable ornaments, mounted a lordly

rutting elephant, and appearing beautiful with umbrellas held over him and white chowries waved near him, and followed Vardhamāna Swāmī, accompanied by elephants, horses, chariots, and an army of soldiers.

Being thus followed by a multitude of gods, demons, and human beings remaining in their right places, Vardhamāna Swāmī, with a body measuring seven hands, with a form of body equal in four directions, with adamantine constitution, with breath as fragrant as that of a loutus, devoid of dirty perspiration, filthy secretions, stain, dust, filth, and other blemishes, illuminating the directions by the radiant beauty of his body, with the mass of his charming glossy hair, as black as a wasp, indigo or lamp, tied firmly, with his forehead appearing beautiful like the half-moon, with elegant ears of right measurements, with the eyebrows curved like the staff of a bow, with eyes resembling a full-blown lotus with white leaves, with the nose prominent and long like that of an eagle, with the lips resembling a ripe Bimba-phala (the fruit of Momordica Monadelpha) and the rows of teeth firmly adherent, well-connected, even, and white like a conch, cow's milk or pearls, with his cheeks fat and muscular, with a voice as deep as the sound of a kettle-drum or of clouds full of water, with his neck well-measured and ornamented with rows of lines turning south-wards, with his shoulders well-developed like that of a wild buffalo, a lion or a tiger, with his arms muscular and ornamented with fine hair, whose broad chest was lucky with the abode of the wealth of self-control, whose middle part of the body was embellished with excellent rows of fine hair and deep navel, whose beautiful thighs were getting plump in regular order higher up, whose ankle was hidden and well-adherent, and whose soles of feet were marked with signs of a mountain, town, alligator, sea, wheel, goad, fish-being greeted with perfumed powders by citizens from the tops of their buildings leaving aside food and drink, being welcomed by showering of flowers by gods from the skies, being invoked by celestial damsels with benedictory

recitations, giving wished-for gifts, and being praised by celestial bards—eventually entered the grove, named Jñātakhaṇḍa where big trees were appearing beautiful with fresh sprouts, where gentle wind mixed with the fragrance of flowers of all seasons was spreading in various directions, where the rays of the Sun were obstructed by the branches of tender trees full of leaves, where celestial fairies were amusing themselves, enraptured as it were, by the extreme loveliness of the natural scenery, where bees attracted by the fragrance of flowers spreading in all directions were roaming about without caring to go to another forest, which on seeing Vardhamāna Swāmī coming to it was as if inviting him readily by extending sprout-like hands set in swinging motion by winds like a beloved person seen after a long time, which was welcoming him as it were, by the soft note of peacocks overpowered by an excess of intoxication, and which was as if worshipping him with flowers falling down by a gust of wind—What more can any one write about the grove which was defeating the beauty of Nandana Vana by the splendour of its charms and which was sanctified by the lotus-like feet of the Tīrthāṅkara ? Having entered the grove, Vardhamāna Swāmī got down from the Candraprabha sībika (palanquin), and, as soon as he removed his valuable garments, ornaments, flower-garlands etc. from his body with his own hands under the Aśoka Tree and placed them there, the elderly woman of the family, having picked them up like pearls dropping down from a string of precious pearls, and having placed them in the silk cloth interwoven with figures of swan, began to weep mournfully, and addressing Vardhamāna Swāmī with a speech faltering with sorrow, said, O darling! You are born in the Kāśyapa gotra. You are the son of King Siddhārtha. You are, like the autumnal moon in the sky, a gladdener to the race of Jnāta kṣatriyas. You are born from the womb of Trīśalā-devi of Vasiṣṭha gotra. You are a highly distinguished personage among the kṣatriyas. You possess a celestial body endowed with full bloom. You are extremely tender and handsome. You are wonderful with unparalleled beauty, charm, and brilliance.

You are renowned in the three worlds and you are clever in all arts and sciences and in moral codes. Now, how will you endure the pains of severe austerities? O child! You carefully observe the great vows whose practice is like guarding against a sharpe-edged sword. Do not be afraid in the least of the sufferings of very terrible endurances. During your ascetic life, you are always to maintain your body on pure meagre food obtained by going from door to door, and you are to abstain yourselves from living in towns and villages. How can I say anything to you who have Perfect Knowledge? But endeavour to attain speedily the happiness of Mokṣa (Final Emancipation)"

King Nandivardhana with his kinsmen and retinue, burning with unbearable pangs of separation, and with eyes filled up with an unceasing flow of tears, knelt down reverently at the feet of Vardhamāna Swāmī and they took their seats nearby.

Then, accepting the words of the elderly woman of the family, Vardhamāna Swāmī plucked out the entire hair of his head and beard by five handfuls with his own hands, and the mass of hair was taken away from the hands of Vardhamāna Swāmī into a divine cloth by the Indra with his head bowed down low before him. After the ceremony of plucking out the hair was over, the mass of hair which was as black as a mass of thick clouds, and which was curved (crooked) like the heart of a wicked man, was thrown by the Indra, with the permission of the Lord into the Milk Ocean.

After Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra had plucked out his hair in five handfuls (as described above) he paid obeisance to all Liberated Souls, saying नमो सिद्धानाम् Namo Siddhānām; Obeisance to all Siddhas (Liberated Souls), and taking the five Mahā Vratas (Great Vows) of Sarva Virati Samāyika Vrata (vowing to do no sinful act) of ascetic life, with the utterance of the under-mentioned Sūtra of the vow of abstaining from all sinful acts, he put on a divine garment given by the Indra and adopted the holy conduct.

The following is the Sūtra of Sāmāyika Vrata:—

करेमि (भंते !) सामाइअं सव्वं सावज्जं जोगं पञ्चक्षत्वामी जाव-
अीवाए तिविहं तिविहेणं' इत्यादि

“ Karemī (bhante !) sāmāyikam savvam sāvajjam jogam
paccakkhamī jāvajjīvāe tiviham tiviheṇam ” ityādi.

I take (O Supreme Lord !) a Vow of Renunciation and (promise to) abstain from all sinful acts, so long as I am alive, in three ways (by mind, speech, and body) three times (I will not do a sinful act. myself; I will not have it done by some one; and I will not approve of others doing it) etc.

At that moment the whole assembly of men and gods stood motionless like the figures on a picture. At the command of Śakra, the clamour of men and gods and the sound of musical instruments suddenly ceased when Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra chose the holy conduct.

Day and night following that conduct which is a blessing to all animated and living beings, the zealous gods listen to him with joyful horripilation.

The five Mahāvratas (great vows) of Sarva Virati Sāmāyika Vrata of ascetic life with their clauses are the following:—

“ The first great vow runs thus:—

I renounce all killing of living beings whether subtle or gross, whether movable or immovable. Nor shall I myself kill living beings (nor cause others to do it nor consent to it). As long as I live, I confess and blame, repent and exempt myself of these sins, in the thrice three fold way.* in mind speech and body.

There are five clauses,

* I. e. acting, commanding, consenting, either in the past or the present or the future.

The first clause runs thus:—

A Nirgrantha is careful in his walk, not careless.

The Kevalin assigns as the reason, that a Nirgrantha, careless in his walk, might (with his feet) hurt or displace or injure or kill living beings. Hence a Nirgrantha is careful in his walk, not careless in his walk.

This is the first clause (1)

Now follows the second clause:—

A Nirgrantha searches into his mind (i. e. thoughts and intentions). If his mind is sinful, blamable, intent on works, acting on impulses, produces cutting and splitting (or division and dissension), quarrels, faults, and pains, injures living beings or kills creatures, he should not employ such a mind in action; but if, on the contrary, it is not sinful etc, then he may put it in action.

This is the second clause. (2)

Now follows the third clause:—

A Nirgrantha searches into his speech; if his speech is sinful, blamable etc. (all down to) kills creatures, he should not utter that speech. But if, on the contrary, it is not sinful etc. then he may utter it.

This is the third clause. (3)

Now follows the fourth clause:—

A Nirgrantha is careful in laying down his utensils of begging; he is not careless in it. The Kevalin says:—A Nirgrantha who is careless in laying down his utensils of begging, might hurt or displace or injure or kill all sorts of living beings. Hence a Nirgrantha is careful in laying down his utensils of begging, he is not careless in it.

This is the fourth clause (4)

Now follows the fifth clause:—

A Nirgrantha eats and drinks after inspecting his food and drink; he does not eat and drink without inspecting his food and drink. The Kevalin says:—If a Nirgrantha would eat and drink without inspecting his food and drink, he might hurt and displace or injure or kill all sorts of living beings. Hence a Nirgrantha eats and drinks after inspecting his food and drink, not without doing so,

This is the fifth clause (5)

In this way, the great vow is correctly practised, followed, executed, explained, established, effected according to the precept.

This is Sir, the first great vow: Abstinence from killing any living beings I.

ii The second great vow runs thus:—

I renounce all vices of lying speech (arising) from anger or greed or fear or mirth. I shall neither myself speak lies nor cause others to speak lies, nor consent to the speaking of lies by others. I confess and blame, repent and exempt myself of these sins in the thrice threefold way, in mind speech and body.

There are five clauses.

The first clause runs thus:—

A Nirgrantha speaks after deliberation, not without deliberation. The Kevalin says: Without deliberation, a Nirgrantha might utter a falsehood in his speech. A Nirgrantha speaks after deliberation, not without deliberation.

This is the first clause (1)

Now follows the second clause:—

A Nirgrantha comprehends (and renounces) anger, he is not angry. The Kevalin says: **A Nirgrantha who is moved by anger, and is angry, might utter a falsehood in his speech. A Nirgrantha etc.**

This is the second clause (2)

Now follows the third clause:—

A Nirgrantha comprehends (and renounces) greed, he is not greedy. The Kevalin says: **A Nirgrantha who is moved by greed, and is greedy, might utter a falsehood in his speech. A Nirgrantha etc.**

This is the third clause (3)

Now follows the fourth clause:—

A Nirgrantha comprehends (and renounces) fear, he is not afraid. The Kevalin says: **A Nirgrantha who is moved by fear, and is afraid, might utter a falsehood in his speech. A Nirgrantha etc.**

This is the fourth clause (4)

Now follows the fifth clause:—

A Nirgrantha comprehends (and renounces) mirth, he is not mirthful. The Kevalin says: **A Nirgrantha who is moved by mirth, and is mirthful, might utter a falsehood in his speech. A Nirgrantha etc.**

This is the fifth clause (5) .

In this way, the great vow is correctly practised, followed, etc.

This is Sir, the second great vow. ii

iii The third great vow runs thus:—

I renounce all taking of anything not given, either in a village, or a town, or a wood, either of little or much, of

small or great, of living or lifeless things. I shall neither take myself what is not given, nor cause others to take it, nor consent to their taking it. As long as I live, I confess, blame etc. (all down to) body.

There are five clauses.

The first clause runs thus:—

A Nirgrantha begs after deliberation, for a limited ground, not without deliberation. The Kevalin says: If a Nirgrantha begs without deliberation for a limited ground, he might take what is not given. A Nirgrantha etc.

This is the first clause (1)

Now follows the second clause:—

A Nirgrantha consumes his food and drink with permission (of his superior) not without his permission. The Kevalin says: If a Nirgrantha consumes his food and drink without his superior's permission, he might eat what is not given. A Nirgrantha etc.

This is the second clause.

Now follows the third clause:—

A Nirgrantha who has taken possession of some ground, should always take possession of a limited part of it, and for a fixed time. The Kevalin says: If a Nirgrantha who has taken possession of some ground, should take possession of an unlimited part of it and for an unfixed time, he might take what is not given. A Nirgrantha etc.

This is the third clause (3)

Now follows the fourth clause:—

A Nirgrantha who has taken possession of some ground, should constantly have his grant renewed. The Kevalin says:

If a Nirgrantha has not constantly his grant renewed, he might take possession of what is not given. A Nirgrantha etc.

This is the fourth clause (4)

Now follows the fifth clause:—

A Nirgrantha begs for a limited ground for his co-religionists after deliberation, not without deliberation. The Kevalin says:—If a Nirgrantha should beg without deliberation, he might take possession of what is not given. A Nirgrantha etc.

This is the fifth clause (5)

In this way the great vow, etc.

This is, Sir, the third great vow.

IV The fourth great vow runs thus:—

I renounce all sexual pleasures either with gods or men or animals. I shall not give way to sensuality etc. (all as in the foregoing paragraph down to) exempt myself.

There are five clauses.

The first clause runs thus:—

A Nirgrantha does not continually discuss topics relating to women. The Kevalin says:—If a Nirgrantha discusses such topics he might fall from the law declared by the Kevalin, because of the destruction or disturbance of his peace. A Nirgrantha etc.

This is the first clause (1)

Now follows the second clause:—

A Nirgrantha does not regard and contemplate the lovely forms of women. The Kevalin says:—If a Nirgrantha regards and contemplates the lovely forms of women, he might etc. A Nirgrantha etc.

This is the second clause (2)

Now follows the third clause:—

A Nirgrantha does not recall to his mind, the pleasures and amusements he formerly had with women. The Kevalin says:—If a Nirgrantha recalls to his mind the pleasures and amusements he formerly had with women, he might etc. A Nirgrantha etc.

This is the third clause (3)

Now follows the fourth clause:—

A Nirgrantha does not eat and drink too much, nor does he drink liquors or eat highly-seasoned dishes. The Kevalin says:—If a Nirgrantha did eat and drink too much, or did drink liquors and eat highly-seasoned dishes, he might etc. A Nirgrantha etc.

This is the fourth clause (4)

Now follows the fifth clause:—

A Nirgrantha does not occupy a bed or couch affected (belonging to or close by) by women, animals or eunuchs. The Kevalin says:—If a Nirgrantha did occupy a bed or couch affected by (belonging to or close by) women, animals or eunuchs, he might etc. A Nirgrantha etc.

This is the fifth clause (5)

In this way, the great vow etc.

This is, Sir, the fourth great vow.

V. The fifth great vow runs thus:—

I renounce all attachments (pleasure in external objects) whether little or much, small or great, living or lifeless; neither shall I myself form such attachments, nor cause others to do so, nor consent to their doing so, etc. (all down to) exempt myself.

There are five clauses.

The first clause runs thus:—

If a creature with ears, hears agreeable and disagreeable sounds, it should not be attached to nor delighted with, nor desiring of, nor infatuated by, nor covetous of, nor disturbed by the agreeable or disagreeable sounds. The Kevalin says:—
If a Nirgrantha is thus affected by the pleasant or unpleasant sounds, he might fall etc. (see above IV. I.).

If it is impossible not to hear sounds, which reach the ear, the mendicant should avoid love or hate, originated by them.

A creature with ears hears agreeable and disagreeable sounds.

This is the first clause (1)

Now follows the second clause:—

If a creature with eyes sees agreeable and disagreeable forms (or colours), it should not be attached etc. to them. The Kevalin says:—etc. (the rest as in the last clause. Substitute only see and forms for hear and sounds).

This is the second clause (2)

Now follows the third clause:—

If a creature with an organ of smell, smells agreeable or disagreeable smells, it should not be attached to them. (The rest as above. Substitute smell and nose).

This is the third clause (3)

Now follows the fourth clause:—

If a creature with a tongue, tastes agreeable or disagreeable tastes, it should not be attached etc. to them. (The rest as above. Substitute taste and tongue).

This is the fourth clause (4)

Now follows the fifth clause:—

If a creature with an organ of feeling, feels agreeable or disagreeable touches, it should not be attached to them. (The rest as above. Substitute feel and touch)

This is the fifth clause (5)

In this way, the great vow etc. (see above) V

He who is well-provided with these great vows and their twenty-five clauses, is really Houseless, if he, according to the sacred lore, the precepts, and the way, correctly practises, follows, executes, explains, establishes, and, according to the precept, effects them. ”

Ācarāṅga Sūtra (H. J.)

At that moment, the gods, goddesses and aerials on the earth and from the sky and human beings threw all around Vardhamāna Swāmī, an excellent highly perfumed fragrant yellow powder accompanied by buzzing bees, which made the whole living world fragrant with its perfume and which intensely beautified the vault of the sky by its reddish-brown colour. Incense-pans containing burning sandal-wood, musk, ambergris, camphor, and other fragrant substances and covering the directions by columns of dense smoke coming out from them, were placed in every nook and corner, and the vacant part of the world was filled with the deafening sound of victory.

The Śakrendra, then, placed a spotless divine cloth on the left shoulder of Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra, who had removed garments, ornaments, and wreaths of flowers from his body.

At this moment, Manah-paryāya Jñāna (knowledge suitable for Thought-Reading) became manifest as if with the object of helping the Jineśvara in bearing the immense burden of an extraordinary ascetic life.

Then, Vardhamāna Swāmī, extremely powerful in conquering the magnitude of Moha (Infatuation) by the strength of his mighty arms, and firm like Mount Meru, remained in deep meditation with perfect relinquishment of body, and the gods of the four kinds, citizens, king Nandivardhana, and others, having bowed down low with devotion at the feet of the Lord, went away to their respective destinations.

Notes.

Page 1 Sūtra 1 ते णं काले णं ते णं समए णं समणे भगवं
महावीरे पंच हत्युत्तरे होत्या....साइणा परिनिव्वुए भयवं.

Te ḥam kāle ḥam te ḥam samae ḥam Samaṇe Bhagavam
Mahāvīre panca Hatthuttare hotthā...Saiṇa parinivvue Bha-
yavam.

During that age, at that time, there lived (was) Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra, the following five events of whose life happened when the Moon was in conjunction with the asterism Uttarāphālguṇi (whose next is Hasta) viz 1. In Uttarāphālguṇi, he descended from Prānat (tenth) deva-loka (heaven) and assumed the form of a foetus in the womb of Devānandā. 2. In Uttarāphālguṇi he was transferred from the womb of Devānandā to the womb of Trīśalā kṣatriyāṇī. 3. In Uttarāphālguṇi he was born. 4 In Uttarāphālguṇi he left his house, renouncing the world and having accepted ascetic life entered a state of houselessness and 5 In Uttarāphālguṇi he obtained Kevala Jnāna (Perfect Knowledge)...In Svāti, the Venerable Saint acquired Mokṣa (Final Emancipation)

The under-mentioned five events of the lives of all the Tīrthaṅkaras are considered as पञ्चकल्याणकानि Panca kalyāṇa-kāni, the five most auspicious moments of their lives viz. 1 च्यथन Cyavana, Descent from a deva-loka and taking the form of a foetus 2 जन्म Janma, Birth. 3 दीक्षा Dīkṣā, Renouncing the world and entering a state of ascetism (houselessness) 4 केवलोत्पत्ति Kevalotpatti, Acquisition of Kevala Jnāna (Perfect Knowledge, and 5 मोक्ष Mokṣa (Final Emancipation).

Out of the five events of the life of Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra, which happened during the asterism Uttarāphālguṇi,

the four viz-His 1 च्यवन Cyavana, Descent from Prāṇat deva-loka and taking the form of a foetus in the womb of Devānandā 2 जन्म Jauma, Birth 3 दीक्षा Dikṣā, Renouncing the pleasures of the world and entering a state of ascetism and 4 केवलोत्पत्ति Kevalotpatti, Acquisition of Kevala Jnāna (Perfect Knowledge, are really the auspicious moments of his life. These four, together with the attainment of मोक्ष Mokṣa (Final Emancipation) constitute his पञ्चकल्याणकानि Panca kalyāṇakāni, the five most auspicious moments of his life.

गर्भपाहर Garbhapahara, Removal of foetus from one womb to another which is included in पञ्चकल्याणरे as one of the events that happened in Uttarāphālguni cannot be considered as an auspicious event.

Because,

1 It is a very strange event.

2 It is a very dirty contemptible and inauspicious occurrence.

3 It had been adopted as a very rare contingency only once during thousands of Avasarpiṇis and Utsarpaṇis.

4 Tīrthāṅkaras are invariably born in noble families. Previous to the time of Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra, no Tīrthāṅkara was ever born in a low family. All of them were from noble royal families.

On account of his acquisition of an evil Karma of being born in a Nīca gotra (low family) by his proudly boasting of his birth in a very noble family during his third previous Bhava, as Marici Muni (he being the son of Bharata Cakravartin, a grand-son of Bhagavān Śrī Rishabha Swāmi (first Tīrthāṅkara and a would-be Tīrthāṅkara himself) Vide Chap VI. Vol I. Part I) and in accordance with the inexorable Law of Karmic Theory, Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra suffered numerous hardships by his birth in low families during many future lives, and as a result of a part of that evil Karma

remaining to be experienced, Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra had to take the form of a foetus in a low family and remain for 82 days in the womb of Devānandā. During the night of the eighty-third day, the foetus was removed from the womb of Devānandā to the womb of Trīśalā kṣatriyāṇi by god Hariṇegamaiśi under orders of Śakrendra.

5 It was done by Śakrendra solely with the object of averting the birth of Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra in a low family out of his devotion towards the Lord and it was also his established custom to do so.

6. Had it not been done and recorded, an anomaly amounting to mentioning an absurd statement i. e. Conception took place in the womb of Devānandā and Trīśalā kṣatriyāṇi gave birth to the child-would arise.

7. It has been included in Panca Hatthuttare simply as one the events taking place in Uttarāphālguṇi owing to the sameness of the asterism as it also had happened in Uttarāphālguṇi.

8. Such an occurrence cannot be considered as one of the most auspicious events of a Tīrthaṅkaras life.

9. The most important auspicious events of the lives of all the Tīrthaṅkaras are five, not six. The dates, times, nakṣatras etc. of the five auspicious events are reverently remembered by devout Jains, and fasting, austerities etc, are done with the object of attaining the exalted position acquired by them.

In the commentary by Abhaya Deva Sūri to Yātrā Pancāśaka Grantha by Śrīmān Haribhadra Sūri, in Trīśaṣṭhi Śalākā Puruṣa Catrītram by Śrīmān Hemchandrācārya Sūri, in Śrī Mahavīra Cariyam by Śrī Guṇacandra Sūri and in many other works the following five most auspicious moments of the life of Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra, are mentioned viz 1 च्यवन and मर्भसंक्रम Cyavana and Garbha

samkrama, Descent from deva-loka and taking the form of a foetus on Aśadha Sud 6, 2. जन्म Janma, Birth on Caitra Sud 13. ३ दीक्षा Dikṣā, on Mārgasirṣa Sud 10. ४ केवलं Kevalam, the acquisition of Kevala Jnāna (Perfect Knowledge) on Vaisākha Sud 10, and ५ मोक्ष Mokṣa, Final Emancipation on Amāvasyā of Kārtika (Āśvina according to Gujarati Calculation).

If there were any sixth auspicious event, its dates etc. should also have been mentioned. But there being none it is not so recorded in the Siddhāntas.

Page 4 Line चहस्सामि Caissami, I will descend etc. Six months previous to the expiry of their term of living as a celestial being, the gods experience several untoward signs viz:-

माल्यम्लानिः कल्पवृक्षप्रकम्पः, श्रीहीनाशो वाससां चोपरागः ।

दैन्यं तन्द्रा कामरागाङ्गभङ्गौ, दृष्टेर्भान्तिर्वेपथुश्चारतिश्च ॥ १ ॥

1. Mālyamlānīḥ kalpavrakṣaprakampaḥ Śrī hrī nāśo vāsasām coparāgah;

Dainyam tandrā kāmarāgaṅgabhaṅgau driṣṭe r-bhrānti r-vepathuścāratiśca. 1.

Six months previous to the expiry of their term of living as a celestial being, the gods experience the undermentioned signs viz:—Withering of (their) wreaths of flowers, shaking of the Kalpa Vrakṣa, loss of prosperity and beauty, discolouration of garments, dejection, lassitude, enjoyment of sensual pleasures, collapse of the body, delusion of eyesight, trembling and discomfort.

But gods who are to be future Tīrthaṅkaras possess their full splendour and prosperity even during that period.

चयमाणे न याण् Cayamāṇe na yāṇai. He did not know while he was (during the act of) descending as the act of descent lasted only for one moment and also because that knowledge cannot be had in the least, since the apprehension

of Knowledge for chadmastha people-persons who have not reached the state of Perfect Knowledge-extends to an अन्तमुहूर्त Antarmuhurta, a period of time lasting from 9 samayas to forty-eight minutes.

ओहीरमाणि ओहीरमाणि Ohiramāṇi ohiramāṇi. Taking short naps periodically.

कल्लाणे Kallāṇe कल्याणानां शुभसमूद्धिविशेषाणां हेतुत्वात् Kalyāṇānām subha samriddhivisheṣāṇām hetutvat. Being the source of abundance of well-being and prosperity. Or, अथवा कल्यं नीरोगतामाणति-गमयतीति तान् Athavā kalyam-nīrogatāmāṇanti gamayantīti tān-Or, which induce health.

Page 6 Line मृदुपृष्ठपणं बुद्धिविणाणेण Mai puvvaenam, buddhi viṇṇāṇenam-मतिपूर्वेणाभिनिबोधप्रभवेत Mati pūrveṇa-Ābbinibidha prabhaveta बुद्धिविज्ञानेन मतिविशेष जातौतपत्तिक्षयादि बुद्धिरूपरिच्छेदेन Knowledge of objects obtained with the help of senses and without their help is called Mati Jñāna. The knowledge obtained by correct discrimination of objects known by Mati Jñāna is called Buddhi Vijñāna.

• अथवा, मतिरप्राप्तविषया बुद्धिः साम्प्रतदर्शिनी ।

अतीतार्था स्मृतिर्विषया, प्रज्ञा कालत्रयात्मिका ॥ ? ॥

इति वचनात्, बुद्धिः-साम्प्रतदर्शिनी विज्ञानं-पूर्वापरार्थविभावक-मती तानागतवस्तुविषयं तयो समाहारे बुद्धिर्विज्ञानेन ।

Athavā, Matiraprāpta viṣaya, buddhi sāmpratadarśinī,

Atītarthā smṛitir-jñeyā, prajñā kālatrayātāmikā.

Iti vacanāt,

Buddhih-Sāmprata darsinī.

Vijñānam-Pūrvā-parārthā vibhāvaka matītānāgata vastu viṣayam tayo samāhāre buddhivijñānena.

Mati relates to objects unobtained.

Buddhi „ to existing objects.

Smṛiti „ to past events.

Prajñā „ to objects of the past, present, and future.

Hence, buddhi relates to existing objects and vijnāna relates to the knowledge obtained from past and future events or objects.

N. B.—A large amount of authentic information about the Birth-place, and Date of Birth of Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvira, and about the social, political, and religious condition of the people of the different kingdoms and small republics into which Bharata-varṣa of his time was divided, and other, materials will be given in Part II of this Volume, which will be published next year.

Corrections.

	Incorrect	Correct
Page 3 line 7	atthome	atthame
Page 3 line 31	Vimana	Vimāna
Page 6 line 18	mahaṇie	māhaṇṭe
Page 8 line 25	Devāṇḍa	Devāṇḍā
Page 19 Last line	Brahmaṇi	Brahmaṇa
Page 21 Last line	celesalit	celestial
Page 22 First line	curs	cars
Page 28 line 7	Aigarāṇam	Āigarāṇam
Page 28 line 15	instututer	institutor
Page 35 line 16	chestising	chastising
Page 38 line 17	दश आश्याणि	दश आश्याणि
Page 40 last but one	O Ananda !	O Ānanda !
Page 42 line 3	Kevala Jñana	Kevala Jñāna
Page 43 line 19	foroibly	forcibly
Page 47 line 4	FVENT	EVENT
Page 48 line 12	dnring	during
Page 50 line 18	famities	families.
Page 57 line 6	Antys	Antyās
Page 62 line 6	uterststo	uterus to
Page 62 line 20	ukkitthāe	ukkitṭhāe
Page 65 line 24	Forinstace	For instance
Page 77 line 13	Delight ful	Delightful
Page 78 line 12	heanenly	heavenly
Page 87 line 15	motian	motion
Page 89 last line	set	sat
Page 92 line 13	prospreity	prosperity
Page 100 line 24	annointed	anointed
Page 101 line 4	te	to
Page 102 line 14	beheld	behold
Page 120 line 22	sweat-meats	sweet-meats
Page 121 line 7	cotton-sedds	cotton-seeds

To the last line on page 125 add—be embellished with auspicious marks and sigus, and on whose body all limb will be well-formed and of full volume, weight, and length.

Page 141 line 6	sinsual	sensual
Page 197 line 10	free blemish	free from blemish
Page 202 line 20	arran jed	arranged
Page 208 line 9	auspucious	auspicious
Page 214 line 19	unparallel ed	unparalleled
Page 217 line 21	obseisance	obeisance
Page 219 line 6	pospitably	hospitably
Page 226 line 4	should be	should not be
Page 228 line 28	accompanced	accompani d
Page 230 line 1	perk	park
Page 231 line 12	Will done	Well done
Page 234 line 4	appearid	appeared
Page 242 line 20	crowed	crowded
Page 247 line 14	shont	shout
Page 262 line 15	rejoicing	rejoicing

Uniform with the Present Volume

Ready for Sale

Sramana Bhagavan Mahavira

Vol. I Part I

Royal Octavo Pages 4+29+2/2 Price Rs 2-8-0 Foreign 5/6
One Dollar Fifty cents U. S. A

Chapter I. Introduction

Chapter II. Su-deva, Su-guru, Su-dharma

Chapter III. Samyaktva-Mithyātva

Chapter IV. First Previous-Bhava-Nayasāra-Acquisition of Samyaktva

Chapter V. Second Previous Bhava

Chapter VI. Third Previous Bhava. Marici

Chapter VII. 4 th. to 15 th. Previous Bhavas

Sramana Bhagavan Mahavira.

Vol. III.

Gaṇadhara-vāda.

Contents-476 Gathās of Śrīmān Jinabhadrā Gaṇī's Viśesāvaśyaka Sūtra-With Introduction. Text-Sanskrit Rendering English Translation-Commentary of Ācārya Malladhari Hemchandrācārya and a Digest of the Commentary. Chapters XI. Pages. nearly 550 Pages. Royal Octavo size. Price Rs 4/- Foreign 9/- Three Dollars. U. S. A.

Sramana Bhagavan Mahavira.

Vol. IV. Part I.

Sthavirāvali.

Contents:-Bhagavān Śrīmān Indrabhūti Gautama-Gaṇadhara Agnibhūti-Gaṇadhara Vāyubhūti-Gaṇadhara Vyakta-Gaṇadhara Śrīmān Sudharma Swāmi-Gaṇadhara Maṇḍit-Gaṇadhara Maurya-putra Gaṇadhara Akampita-Gaṇadhara Acalabhrātā Gaṇadhara Metārya-Gaṇadhara Prabhās. Sthavīra Ārya Jambū Swāmi—Sthavīra Ārya Prabhava Swāmi—Sthavīra Ārya Śayyambhava Sūri.

Royal Octavo Size, Pages 209. Price Rs 2-8-0

Foreign 5/6. One Dollar Fifty Cents U. S. A.

In Preparation.

Sramana Bhagavan Mahavira.

Vol. I. Part II.

Contents:-Sixteenth Previous Bhava Viśvabhūti Muni-
Seventeenth Bhava-Eighteenth Previous Bhava-Tripiṣṭha
Vasudeva-Nineteenth, Twentieth-Twenty-first, and Twenty-
second Previous Bhavas-Twenty-third Previous Bhava-Priya-
mitra Cakravartin-Twenty-fourth Previous Bhava-Twenty-
fifth Previous Bhava Mahāmuni Nandana Muni-Twenty sixth
Previous Bhava.

Sramana Bhagavan Mahavira.

Vol. II. Part II.

Contents:-Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīr's "Vihāra" during
the twelve years and a half previous to his acquisition of
Kevala Jñāna-Acquisition of Kevala Jñāna near Rijuvālika
River-Samavasaraṇa-Dikṣā of eleven Gaṇadharas (Chief disci-
ples)-Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīr's "Vihāra" during thirty
years after the acquisition of Kevala Jñāna. Last Rainy
Season at Apāpā Puri (Pava Puri) Nirvāṇa-Kevala Jñāna to
Gaṇadhabha Bhagavān Indrabhūti Gautama (Śrimān Gautama
Swāmī) Ten Chief Śrāvakas of Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra.

Social, political, and religious condition of the people of
Bhāratavarṣa during the time of Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra
Jainism in Royal Families-Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra's
Relations with other Royal Families-Śramaṇa Bhagavān
Mahāvīra as a religious Preceptor-Jain Philosophy-System of
Jaina Siddhāntas-Jaina Logic-Mahāvīra and Buddha etc.

Appendix-1. Birth Place of Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra.

Appendix-2. Date of Birth of Śramaṇa Bhagavān Mahāvīra.

To be had from:-

Ahmedabad—New City Printing Press, Dhalgar Vad,
near Pāukore Nākā, Ahmedabad.

Bhavnagar—Shree Jain Dharma Prasāraka Sabhā,
Shree Atmānanda Sabhā.

Bombay—Shree Sarasvati Pustaka Bhandāra,
Pandit Bhurālal Kalidās.

Laxmi Nivās, Pānjrā Pole Lane, Bombay-4.

Lahore—Moti Lal Banarsi Dāss. Booksellers & Publishers
Said Mithā Bazar, Lahore Punjab.

Works Published

by

Shree Jaina Grantha Prakashaka Sabha.

Pānjarā Pole, Ahmedabad.

1. Hāribhadrāṣṭaka Vṛitti (हारिभद्राष्टकवृत्ति ३३१ संचार पाठ्युक्त वृत्ति)	Drawing Paper 2-8-0
	Glaze Paper 2-0-0
2. Sambodha Prakaraṇa (संबोधप्रकरण)	3-0-0
3. Hāribhadra Sūri Grantha Sangraha (हारिभद्रसूरिग्रन्थसंग्रह)	3-0-0
4. Hāribhadrāṣṭaka Prakaraṇa (हारिभद्राष्टक प्रकरण मूल)	0-4-0
5. Syādvād Rahasya. With Commentary (स्याद्वादरहस्य सटीक)	0-12-0
6. Nyāyāloka. With Commentary (न्यायालोक सटीक)	5-0-0
7. Aṣṭasahasrī Tātparya-vivaraṇa (अष्टसहस्रीतात्पर्य विवरण)	10-0-0
8. Samuddhātataṭṭva समुद्धाततत्त्व	0-6-0
9. Jaina Nyāya Muktāvali. With Commentary (जैन न्याय मुक्तावली सटीक)	1-0-0
जैन न्याय मुक्तावली. समुद्धाततत्त्व	1-4-0
10. Nava Tattva Vistarartha (नवतत्त्वविस्तरार्थ)	3-0-0
11. Dandaka Vistarartha (दण्डकविस्तरार्थ)	1-0-0
12. Hema Dhātu Mālā (हैमधातुमाला)	4-0-0
13. Jaina Tattva Parīkṣā (जैनतत्त्वपरीक्षा)	0-4-0
14. Stotra Bbānu (स्तोत्रभानु)	0-2-0
15. Yoga Dṛiṣṭi योगदृष्टि सटीक	2-8-0
16. Yoga Bindu योगबिन्दु सटीक	
17. 125-150-350 Gāthā Stavaṇas, Yoga Dṛiṣṭi Sajjbāya- Dravya Guṇa Paryaya Rāsa-Sanyama-śreṇi Vicāra and	

a collection of hymns (१२५-१५०-३५० गाथा-स्तवों योगदृष्टिसज्जाय-द्रव्यगुणपर्यायरास-संयमश्रेणिविचार-सज्जायादि संग्रह)	0-8-0
18. Pārmaraśa Svādhyāya Grantha Sangraha (पारमर्षस्थाद्याय ग्रन्थसंग्रह-सूक्त)	0-6-0
19. Pārmaśa Svādhyāya Grantha Sangraha (Patra)	0-8-0
20. Sammati Tarka Prakaraṇa First Part (सम्मतिर्कप्रकरण प्र. भा.)	5-0-0
21. Yoga Dṛiṣṭyādi Nava Grantha Padyānukrama (योगदृष्ट्यादिनवग्रन्थपद्यानुक्रम)	0-6-0
22. 23. 24. 25. Bhāṣā Rahasya Prakaraṇa Sa-tika-Yoga Viṁśikā Vyākyā-Tattva Viveka-vivaraṇa Sameta Kupadṛiṣṭānta viśadikaraṇa Prakaraṇa-Niśabhbhakta svarūpato dūṣita vicāra Prakaraṇa (भाषारहस्य प्रकरण सटीक-योगविद्विकाव्याख्या तत्त्वविवेकविवरणसमेतकूपदृष्टान्तविशदीकरणप्रकरण-निशाभक्त स्वरूपतो दृष्टिविचारप्रकरण)	2-0-0
26. Jñānārṇava Prakaraṇa (ज्ञानार्णवप्रकरण मूलं)	0-4-0
27-37. Shree Yaśovijaya Vācaka Grantha Sangraha-Pātanjala Yoga-darśanā Vivaraṇādi 11 granthas श्रीयशोविजयव्याचकग्रन्थ संग्रह-पातंजलयोगदर्शनविवरणादि ११ ग्रन्थो	2-0-0
38. Dharma Parikṣā Sa-vivaraṇa (धर्मपरीक्षा सविवरण)	4-0-0

Works in Preparation.

1. Jñānārṇava Sa-tika (ज्ञानार्णव सटीक)
2. Anekānta Tattva Vyavasthā (अनेकान्ततत्त्व व्यवस्था)
3. Utpāda-Vijaya-Dhrauvya Siddhi (उत्पाद-विजय-ध्रौद्यसिद्धि)
4. Sammati Tarka Prakaraṇa Sa-tika. Second Part
(सम्मतिर्कप्रकरण सटीक द्वितीय भाग)
5. Pratimā Śataka Brihat Tīkā (प्रतिमाशतक ब्रह्मद्वीका)

To Be Had From:—

Sheth Ishvardas Mulchand.
Kikā Bhat Pole, Ahmedabad.

लाल बहादुर शास्त्री राष्ट्रीय प्रशासन अकादमी, पुस्तकालय
L.B.S. National Academy of Administration, Library

સાધી

मसूरी MUSSOORIE

101558

यह प्रस्तुति निम्नांकित तारीख तक वापिस करनी है।

This book is to be returned on the date last stamped

GL 294.4
RAT V.2 PT.1



101558
IBRANAA

294.4

10/558

Rat
v. 2-pt. 1

अवधि सं० ~~JD 1801~~
ACC. No.....

वर्ग स. प्रस्तक न.
Class No..... Book No.
लेखक Author..... Ratna Prabha Vijaya.....
शीर्पक Title..... Sramana Bhagavan Mahavira.....

निर्गम दिनांक Date of Issue	उधारकर्ता की सं. Borrower's No.	हस्ताक्षर Signature
.....

294.4

10/558

Rat

LIBRARY
LAL BAHADUR SHASTRI

National Academy of Administration

V.2 Pt. I MUSSOORIE

Accession No. 10/558

1. Books are issued for 15 days only but may have to be recalled earlier if urgently required.
2. An over-due charge of 25 Paise per day per volume will be charged.
3. Books may be renewed on request, at the discretion of the Librarian.
4. Periodicals, Rare and Reference books may not be issued and may be consulted only in the Library.
5. Books lost, defaced or injured in any way shall have to be replaced or its double price shall be paid by the borrower.

Help to keep this book fresh, clean & moving